

Recommended Best Practices for the Characterization of Storage Properties of Hydrogen Storage Materials

**Karl J. Gross, H2 Technology Consulting LLC, and
K. Russell Carrington, University of California Berkeley
Steven Barcelo, University of California Berkeley
Abhi Karkamkar, Pacific Northwest National Laboratory
Justin Purewal, California Institute of Technology**

We gratefully acknowledge assistance and financial support from the U.S.
Department of Energy Office of Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy
Hydrogen Storage Program.

National Renewable Energy Laboratory Contract No. 147388
Contract Technical Monitor: Dr. Philip Parilla

Table of Contents

List of Figures	7
List of Tables	12
Summary of Document Structure	13
Citation Information	13
Preface	14
1 Mission	14
1.1 Objective	14
1.2 Benefit to the DOE	14
2 Recommended Reading	14
2.1 Hydrogen Storage.....	15
2.2 Hydrides.....	15
2.3 Metal Hydrides.....	15
2.4 Physisorption Storage.....	15
2.5 Kinetics	15
2.6 Capacity	15
3 Definitions	15
3.1 Terminology	15
3.2 Sorption and Desorption	16
3.3 Adsorption and Absorption	16
3.4 Chemisorption and Physisorption	16
3.4.1 Physisorption	18
3.5 Spillover	19
4 Materials	21
4.1 Hydrogen Storage Materials Based on Physisorption of Molecular Hydrogen.....	21
4.1.1 Nano-Structured Materials.....	21
4.1.2 Porous Materials.....	21
4.2 Hydrogen Storage Materials Based on Hydride or Covalent Bond Formation.....	22
4.2.1 Types of Hydrides.....	23
4.2.2 Ionic Hydrides.....	23
4.2.3 Covalent Hydrides	24
4.2.4 Interstitial Hydrides	24
4.2.4.1 Metal Alloy - Hydrides	25
4.2.4.2 Metal Hydride Intermetallic Compounds	25
4.2.5 Transition Metal Hydrido Complexes	26
4.2.6 Dihydrogen Complexes	27
5 Classification of Materials for Hydrogen Storage Materials Applications	28
6 Summary	28
Section 1: Introduction	30
1 Purpose of Measurements	30
1.1 Purpose: System Performance.....	30
1.2 Purpose: Materials Development.....	31
1.3 Purpose: Fundamental Science.....	32
2 Hydrogen Storage Properties	33
2.1 Property: Capacity	33
2.2 Property: Kinetics.....	33

Table of Contents

2.3 Property: Thermodynamics.....	33
2.4 Property: Cycle-Life	34
3 Types of Measurement	34
3.1 Measurement Type: Kinetics	35
3.2 Measurement Type: Pressure-Composition Isotherm	36
4 Hydrogen Storage Variables	39
4.1 Measureable Direct Variables.....	39
4.1.1 Variable: Weight	40
4.1.2 Variable: Pressure	41
4.1.3 Variable: Temperature	43
4.1.4 Variable: Cycle	44
4.1.5 Variable: Time	45
4.2 Accuracy and Precision of Measurements	47
4.2.1 Analog to Digital Conversion Error	48
4.2.2 Error Bars in Data Representation	48
4.2.3 Testing For Accuracy.....	49
4.3 Calibrations	50
4.3.1 Weight.....	50
4.3.2 Volume.....	50
4.3.3 Pressure	52
4.3.4 Temperature	53
4.3.5 Time.....	53
4.3.6 Other Calibrations.....	53
5 Methods of Measurement.....	53
5.1 Static and Dynamic Measurements	54
5.2 dC and dP Dosing Methods	55
5.3 Volumetric Method	57
5.3.1 Differential Pressure Method	59
5.3.2 Data Corrections.....	60
5.3.3 Temperature Correction	61
5.3.4 Volume Correction.....	63
5.3.5 Compressibility Factor	65
5.3.6 Gas Impurities	66
5.3.7 Instrument Temperature	67
5.3.8 Leaks	67
5.3.9 Reference Point.....	68
5.3.10 Gas Heating and Cooling effects.....	68
5.3.11 Sample Size	69
5.3.12 Skeletal Density.....	70
5.3.13 Calibration Volume Changes.....	70
5.3.14 Volume Dilatation of Sample	70
5.4 Gravimetric Method.....	71
5.5 Thermal Gravimetric Analysis Method	72
5.5.1 Buoyancy.....	73
5.5.2 Gas Impurities	74
5.5.3 Heat Transfer.....	75
5.5.4 Leaks	75
5.5.5 Sample Transfer	76
5.5.6 Volume Dilatation	76
5.5.7 Thermal Gradients and Gas Flow Forces	76
5.6 Temperature-Programmed Desorption Method.....	77
5.7 Differential Scanning Calorimetry Method	79
5.8 Important Consideration: Gas Composition.....	80
5.9 Important Calibration Consideration: Helium Adsorption.....	82
5.9.1 Background For The Issue Of Helium Adsorption.....	82

Table of Contents

5.9.2 Best Practices For The Issue Of Helium Adsorption	84
5.9.2.1 Gibbsian Excess Lower Bound	84
5.9.2.2 Engineering Excess	84
5.9.2.3 Independent Skeletal Density	85
5.9.2.4 Independent Helium Adsorption.....	85
5.9.2.5 Recommendation for Low Temperature	85
6 Summary	86
Section 2: Kinetics.....	87
1 Introduction and Definitions	87
1.1 Chemical Kinetics	87
1.1.1 Nature of the Reactants.....	88
1.1.2 Heterogeneous vs. Homogeneous Reactions.....	88
1.1.3 Concentration	88
1.1.4 Temperature	88
1.1.5 Catalysts	89
1.1.6 Equilibrium	90
1.1.7 Free Energy.....	91
1.2 Kinetics in Hydrogen Storage	91
1.3 Impact of Heat Transfer	92
2 Kinetic Theory	93
2.1 Fundamental Mechanisms of Reactions.....	93
2.1.1 Binding Mechanisms	94
2.1.1.1 Storage by Physisorption of H ₂ on Surfaces.....	94
2.1.1.2 Storage of Hydrogen by Forming Hydrides.....	95
2.1.2 Mass Transport.....	95
2.1.2.1 Physisorption.....	96
2.1.2.2 Hydrogen Diffusion in Metal Hydrides.....	96
2.1.3 The Impact of Surface Interactions on Kinetics.....	96
2.1.3.1 Surface Energetics.....	98
2.1.3.2 Surface Contamination.....	99
2.1.3.3 Surface Hydriding.....	101
2.1.4 Heat Transfer.....	102
2.2 Kinetics Modeling.....	102
2.2.1 Temperature Dependence	103
2.2.2 Concentration Dependence.....	104
2.2.2.1 Diffusion Models.....	105
2.2.2.2 Reaction Models	105
2.2.3 Pressure Dependence.....	107
3 Experimental and Analysis Considerations	109
3.1 The Limitations of Kinetics Measurements	109
3.2 Discrete Kinetics Measurements	113
3.3 Matching Experimental Setup with Purpose	115
3.3.1 Experiments for System Performance.....	115
3.3.2 Experiments for Materials Development	119
3.3.3 Experiments for Fundamental Studies	120
3.4 Efficient Testing	122
3.4.1 Kinetics and Capacity	123
3.4.2 Active Capacity	124
3.5 Activation Effects	126
3.6 Gas Impurities.....	129
3.6.1 Retardation	129
3.6.2 Gas Impurity Effects on Kinetic Performance.....	130
3.7 Leaks.....	130

Table of Contents

3.8 Pressure Effects.....	131
3.8.1 Reservoir Selection	132
3.9 Thermal Effects.....	135
3.9.1 Thermal Ballast.....	135
3.9.2 Heat Transfer-Maximizing Cell	136
3.9.3 Effect of Sample Thickness.....	137
4 Approaches to Improve Kinetics	138
4.1 Alloying	138
4.2 Grain Boundaries	139
4.3 Decrepitation.....	140
4.4 Nano-Structuring.....	141
4.5 Example of Improvements	142
5 Kinetic versus Thermodynamic Issues	144
Section 3: Capacity.....	146
1 Introduction and Definitions	146
1.1 Hydrogen Storage Materials Classifications	146
1.1.1 Physisorbed Hydrogen Storage Materials.....	147
1.1.2 On-Board Reversible Hydrogen Storage Materials.....	149
1.1.3 Off-board Regenerable Hydrogen Storage Materials.....	153
1.2 Definitions of Capacity With Respect to Hydrogen Storage	155
1.2.1 Synopsis of Capacity Terminology	156
1.2.2 Capacity vs. Concentration.....	158
1.2.3 Reversible vs. Usable Hydrogen Capacity	160
1.2.4 Hydrogen Content vs. Reversible Capacity.....	160
1.2.5 Active Capacity (All Materials).....	162
1.3 Units of Measured Hydrogen Capacity	163
1.4 Physisorption Materials.....	164
1.4.1 Density of Porous Solids	166
1.4.2 Material Gibbs Surface Excess Adsorption Capacity.....	170
1.4.3 Material Maximum Excess Adsorption Capacity	171
1.4.4 Excess Hydrogen Adsorption Capacity and Surface Area.....	173
1.4.5 Material Absolute Hydrogen Adsorption Capacity.....	174
1.4.6 Material Total Hydrogen Adsorption Capacity.....	176
1.4.7 Physisorption Materials: Usable Hydrogen Capacity	179
1.4.8 Material Gravimetric and Volumetric Hydrogen Densities.....	180
1.4.9 Reversible Physisorption	181
1.4.10 Kinetically Limited Physisorption	181
1.4.11 System-Level Hydrogen Storage Capacity	181
1.5 On-board Reversible Hydride Materials.....	191
1.5.1 Reversible and Usable Hydrogen Capacity.....	191
1.5.2 System-Level Hydrogen Capacity	194
1.6 Off-board Regenerable Hydride Materials	196
1.7 US DOE Hydrogen Storage Capacity Targets	197
2 Experimental and Analysis Considerations	199
2.1 Matching an Experiment to the Purpose of a Measurement	199
2.1.1 Experiments for System Performance.....	200
2.1.2 Experiments for Materials Development	205
2.1.3 Experiments for Fundamental Studies	209
2.2 Material Properties that Affect Capacity Measurements	210
2.2.1 Materials Preparation and Handling	210
2.2.2 Impurity Effects and Capacity Testing Protocols.....	214
2.2.3 Surface Conditions	219
2.2.3.1 Surface Passivation	219

Table of Contents

2.2.3.2 Poisoning.....	222
2.2.4 Capacity and Kinetics	225
2.2.5 Capacity and Thermodynamics	226
2.2.6 Impact of Hysteresis on Capacity.....	231
2.2.7 Activation Effects	236
2.3 Special Method Dependent Considerations	239
2.3.1 Volumetric.....	239
2.3.1.1 Volumetric Physisorption Measurements.....	239
2.3.1.2 Volumetric Measurements of On-board Reversible Hydrides.....	241
2.3.1.3 Volumetric Sorption Dose	243
2.3.1.4 Gas Density Gradients	244
2.3.1.5 Temperature Control	244
2.3.1.6 Real gas behavior	247
2.3.1.7 Volume Calibration.....	247
2.3.2 Gravimetric Methods	248
2.3.2.1 Gravimetric Physisorption Measurements	248
2.3.2.2 Issues Involving Impurities	254
2.3.2.3 Instrumental Stability.....	256
2.3.2.4 Instrumental Effects on Buoyancy Corrections	256
2.3.2.5 Thermal Errors in Buoyancy Corrections	258
2.3.2.6 Sample Density Errors in Buoyancy Corrections	259
2.3.3 Sources of Errors in Volumetric and Gravimetric Measurements	262
2.3.4 Thermal Gravimetric Analysis.....	264
2.3.5 Temperature Programmed Desorption.....	267
2.3.6 Differential Scanning Calorimetry.....	268
2.4 Experimental Considerations	270
2.4.1 Desorption vs. Sorption Testing	270
2.4.2 Gas Composition	271
2.4.3 Leaks	274
2.4.4 Discrete Compositions.....	275
2.4.5 Effect of Sample Size	278
2.4.6 Efficient Testing	281
2.4.7 Thermal Effects	282
2.5 Potential Materials Improvements	283
2.5.1 Doping	283
2.5.2 Grain/particle Size Effects	283
2.5.3 Alloying	283
2.5.4 Capping Layers	284
2.5.5 Chemical Hydrides Materials Improvements.....	284
2.5.6 Physisorption Materials Improvements	288
Section 4: Thermodynamic Measurements	289
Section 5: Cycle-life Properties	290
Summary	291
Acknowledgements	291
Disclaimer.....	291
References	292

List of Figures

Figure 1. Illustration of the components of a physisorption system.	18
Figure 2. Conceptual diagram of Strategy for storage by spillover: (A) Supported metal catalyst for H ₂ dissociation; (B) Sorbent receptor for H; (C) Building carbon bridges (by carbonization of a precursor) for spillover, resulting in a composite sorbent.	20
Figure 3. Family tree of hydriding alloys and complexes.	26
Figure 4. Formation and equilibrium structures of metal dihydrogen and dihydride complexes (L = ligand).	27
Figure 5. Van't Hoff diagram representing the hydriding thermodynamic properties of several different LaNi ₅ -based materials.	32
Figure 6. Representative kinetics measurement of an individual hydrogen dose to a porous material.	36
Figure 7. Representative measurement of a porous material. The last point in each 'row' of points is taken as representative of the equilibrium concentration of hydrogen in the sample at the pressure and temperature of experimentation.	37
Figure 8. Representative pressure / time measurement and the resulting PCT plot of hydrogen absorption to form a metal hydride. The last point of each gas sorption dose provides the concentration of hydrogen in the sample at the equilibrium pressure and temperature of each dose.	38
Figure 9. The relationship between pressure drop on absorption and the concentration associated with this pressure drop that is used to create each point on the equilibrium PCT diagram.	38
Figure 10. Depiction of the two types of error bands in pressure transducers.	42
Figure 11. Schematic of a typical hardware/software set-up and the flow of information in a hydrogen storage testing system.	46
Figure 12. Example of constant and step data collection artifacts during desorption. The ordinate is measured pressure.	47
Figure 13. The target analogy for accuracy and precision. The proximity of the marks to the center of the target is the accuracy and the size of the mark cluster is the precision. a) Accurate and precise, b) accurate but not precise, c) precise but not accurate, d) not accurate and not precise.	48
Figure 14. Graphical representation of collection of data points in mean/error bar format.	49
Figure 15. Pressure Method calibration system.	51
Figure 16. Comparison of static and dynamic pressure-composition isotherms for LaNi ₅ and FeTi at 298K. Results are after about 200 test cycles.	55
Figure 17. PCT of classic metal hydride material with plateau. dC (squares) and dP (red circles) dosing provide different information in solid solution (vertical) versus hydride formation (horizontal) portions of the PCT phase diagram.	56
Figure 18. Example of PCT with missing plateau information due to inherent limitation in dP dosing.	57
Figure 19. Multipurpose Gas Sorption/Desorption Apparatus. The pressure gauge on the right is only required when using the flow controller.	57
Figure 20. Schematic of the Differential Pressure Adsorption Unit.	59
Figure 21. Schematic of temperature regimes in a volumetric instrument. The volume of gas at instrument temperature and at sample holder temperature varies depending on the system design and the type of sample holder used.	60
Figure 22. PCT data for an inert material. The linear relationship between pressure and concentration is due to the temperature difference between the reservoir (302 K) and the sample holder (77 K).	62
Figure 23 Excess capacity PCT.	63
Figure 24. PCT for a physisorbing material at 77 K showing the raw data, temperature corrected, and volume corrected data. This is the same raw data that is used in Figure 23.	65
Figure 25. Compressibility factor z for hydrogen as a function of temperature and pressure.	66
Figure 26 Adiabatic gas expansion in dosing from high to low pressure can cause an increase in temperature (and pressure) of the gas.	69
Figure 27. Schematic of counterbalanced gravimetric method system for hydrogen storage testing.	71
Figure 28. Schematic of typical Temperature-Programmed Desorption experimental set-up.	77
Figure 29. Typical data representation of single-component TPD experiment with CO.	78
Figure 30. Residual gas analysis of alanate-amide sample discussed in the Kinetics section.	81
Figure 31. Generic potential energy diagram showing the effect of a catalyst in a hypothetical endothermic chemical reaction. The presence of the catalyst opens a lower energy reaction pathway (shown in red) with a	

Table of Contents

<i>lower activation energy. The final result is an increase in the rate of the reaction while the overall thermodynamics remain the same.</i>	89
<i>Figure 32. Hypothetical concentration versus time curves showing three different kinetic behaviors that have the same average rate at $t_{95\%}$.</i>	92
<i>Figure 33. Left: Dipole-induced dipole van der Waals interactions. Right: Induced dipole-induced dipole van der Waals interactions.</i>	95
<i>Figure 34. Schematic representation of the interaction of hydrogen with a clean crystalline surface.</i>	97
<i>Figure 35. Potential energy curves for activated or non-activated dissociation and chemisorption of hydrogen on a metal surface, followed by the endothermic or exothermic solution of atomic hydrogen into the bulk.</i>	98
<i>Figure 36. A schematic representation of surface passivation hindering the hydrogen dissociation reaction. Light-colored spheres represent oxygen occluding the surface of the material.</i>	99
<i>Figure 37. Surface segregation in the LaNi_5 system. a) fresh surface, b) surface enrichment of La lowering the surface energy, and c) selective oxidation of La and formation of Ni precipitates at the surface.</i>	100
<i>Figure 38. A schematic representation of the formation of a surface hydride which creates a diffusion barrier blocking the transport of atomic hydrogen into the bulk.</i>	101
<i>Figure 39. Arrhenius plot of rate coefficients K versus $1/T$, for hydrogen absorption by $\text{La}_2\text{Mg}_{17}$.</i>	104
<i>Figure 40. Various solid-state kinetics models. 1) One-dimensional diffusion, 2) diffusion in a cylinder, 3+4) diffusion in a sphere, 5) 1st-order phase transformation, 6) constant velocity phase-boundary propagation in a cylinder, 7) constant velocity phase-boundary propagation in a sphere, 8+9) nucleation and growth.</i>	107
<i>Figure 41. Linear fit to the rate dC/dt versus $F(C,P)$ for hydrogen absorption of $\text{La}_2\text{Mg}_{17}$ at 300°C. The rate coefficient K is found from the slope of the fit.</i>	108
<i>Figure 42. Kinetics measurement of LaNi_5 Intermetallic compound with a single phase transition. The experiment was conducted at room temperature. Units in H per formula unit released.</i>	110
<i>Figure 43. PCT measurements of LaNi_5, a classic metal hydride. The transition pressure at various temperatures illustrates the thermodynamic dependence of transition between the solid solution and intermetallic hydride phases.</i>	111
<i>Figure 44. TPD measurement of the alanate-amide mixture described above.</i>	112
<i>Figure 45. PCT diagram of the alanate-amide mixture described above.</i>	113
<i>Figure 46. Pressure versus time plot of data used to create the PCT diagram of alanate-amide mixture in the preceding figure.</i>	114
<i>Figure 47. Scale up (100 g) reactor with end cap removed in Ar-glovebox to show catalyzed alanate.</i>	117
<i>Figure 48. Exothermic temperature excursion during scale up bed charge half-cycle ($P_i=172$ atm, $T_i=155^\circ\text{C}$).</i>	117
<i>Figure 49. Image of scaled up Alanate test bed with series of internal and external thermocouples.</i>	118
<i>Figure 50. Investigation of different additives for improvement of kinetics of NaAlH_4. Dopants are transition metals and rare earth ions.</i>	120
<i>Figure 51. Log desorption rates versus inverse temperature plotted for NaAlH_4 with no TiCl_3 and 4 mol% added TiCl_3 [Original plot modified for simplicity, Na_3AlH_6 removed from figure].</i>	121
<i>Figure 52. Activation energies Q (= EA) for NaAlH_4 decompositions as a function of added TiCl_3 [modified for simplicity, Na_3AlH_6 removed from figure].</i>	122
<i>Figure 53. Example of efficient testing in determining the activation energy of a sample with slow intrinsic kinetics. The figure itself is a kinetics measurement used to relate the rate constant to temperature.</i>	123
<i>Figure 54. Arrhenius plot comparing desorption rates of NaAlH_4 Generation II, III-D, and III-E alanates (rates: II on a material weight basis, III-D and III-E on a $\text{NaH} + \text{Al}$ weight basis). Red arrows indicate change in data points on converting from a material to an active weight basis.</i>	125
<i>Figure 55. The kinetic activation effects of pre-reacted sodium alanate. The marked increase in desorbed hydrogen indicates increasing kinetic rates.</i>	127
<i>Figure 56. The reaction follows the equilibrium pressure (darkest line) from bottom left to top right for absorption and top right to bottom left for desorption. The horizontal section of the equilibrium pressure line represent phase transitions (reactions), the vertical lines represent the alanate compounds as indicated.</i>	128
<i>Figure 57. Concentration offset caused by incomplete desorption. Due to thermodynamic limitations, the sample cannot be fully desorbed during the experiment, which causes the concentration to offset.</i>	129
<i>Figure 58. Effects of retardation of NH_3 on isobaric sorption curve of LaNi_5 during repeated cycling.</i>	130
<i>Figure 59. Example of a leak on kinetics measurement. A little after an hour in to the experiment, the leak was eliminated.</i>	131

Table of Contents

Figure 60. Diagram of the pressure in sorption/desorption system during hydriding reaction. The dashed line represents a test using a reservoir that is too small and the solid red line represents a test using a sufficiently large reservoir.	133
Figure 61. Calculated formation rates of NaAlH_4 at several temperatures and applied pressures.	134
Figure 62. Dependence of the change in the adiabatic temperature during hydriding on the fraction of thermal ballast for the $\text{LaNi}_5\text{-H}$ system.	136
Figure 63. Schematic diagram of the Supper heat-pipe-cooled fast reactor specially designed cell to eliminate heat transfer effects during kinetics testing.	136
Figure 64. Measurements taken with the Supper Cell on $\text{LaNi}_{4.7}\text{Al}_{0.3}$ to investigate the effects of temperature and sample thickness on kinetics. Sample bed thickness of 1 mm.	137
Figure 65. Measurements taken with the Supper Cell on $\text{LaNi}_{4.7}\text{Al}_{0.3}$ to investigate the effects of temperature and sample thickness on kinetics. Sample bed thickness of 6 mm.	138
Figure 66. The presence of a second element, either in solution or as a compound, can improve kinetics by providing active sites for dissociation and creating a diffusion path through the lattice.	139
Figure 67. Intimate contact between two different phases may allow atomic hydrogen to diffuse through an active phase and cross the phase boundary into the passivated phase.	140
Figure 68. Lattice expansion and crack formation along phase boundaries create clean metal surfaces for dissociation and diffusion.	141
Figure 69. Poor kinetics due to a surface hydride diffusion barrier can be overcome by increasing the material's surface area to bulk ratio (i.e. decreasing the particle size).	142
Figure 70. SEM-BSE image of the cross-section of a composite particle formed by mechanically milling $\text{La}_2\text{Mg}_{17}$ together with LaNi_5 . The lighter phase is the LaNi_5	143
Figure 71. SEM-BSE image of the cross-section of a composite particle after cycling under hydrogen at 300°C . The lightest phase is La, the medium-grey phase is Mg_2Ni , and the dark matrix is the Mg phase.	143
Figure 72. Equilibrium thermodynamics of some commonly researched hydrogen storage materials. The boxed area represents the range of practical operating conditions for a PEM Fuel Cell.	144
Figure 73. Schematic illustration of (a) physisorbed hydrogen and (b) the distinction between excess and bulk gas phase hydrogen.	148
Figure 74. Potential energy curves for the activated or non-activated dissociation and chemisorption of hydrogen on a clean metal surface, followed by the endothermic or exothermic solution of atomic hydrogen into the bulk.	150
Figure 75. Illustration of a PCT Pressure Composition Temperature phase diagram for hydrogen-metal solid solution α -phase and metal hydride formation β -phase. Temperature isotherms are shown for increasing temperatures T1, T2 and T3.	151
Figure 76. PCT measurements at different temperatures for the decomposition and re-hydriding of NaAlH_4 and Na_3AlH_6	152
Figure 77. Schematic representation of nature of differences in binding and density of hydrogen ranging from surface adsorption to chemical hydrides. Chemical hydrides can show significantly higher density of deliverable hydrogen as compared to other hydrogen storage materials.	154
Figure 78. Illustration of the relationship between concentration and capacity for a flat plateau hydride.	159
Figure 79. Hydrogen content of different hydrogen storage materials.	161
Figure 80. Illustration of the Gibbs surface excess mass.	164
Figure 81. Illustration of the effect of error in the free volume determination on surface excess hydrogen adsorption capacity measurements.	166
Figure 82. Volume and Density Definitions: Illustration of volume and density definitions relevant to hydrogen storage capacities at a materials and systems level.	170
Figure 83. High pressure H_2 adsorption isotherms on the superactivated carbon AX-21TM.	172
Figure 84. Illustration of the shape of excess capacity curve and the point of maximum excess capacity for physisorption material at 77K.	172
Figure 85. Data demonstrating the "Chahine Rule"; the excess H_2 adsorption capacity is linearly proportional to micropore volume.	174
Figure 86. Porous Materials Capacity Definitions: Illustration of the "Excess H_2 Storage Capacity", "Absolute H_2 Storage Capacity" and "Total H_2 Storage Capacity" at a materials level.	176
Figure 87. H_2 adsorption isotherms (a) below 1.2 bar and (b) up to 90 bar within the MOFs 1' (red) and 1m' (blue) at 77 K, and within 1m' at 298 K (green). Triangles and circles represent excess and total material H_2	

Table of Contents

<i>adsorption, respectively, while filled and open symbols represent adsorption and desorption data, respectively.....</i>	179
Figure 88. Illustration of the “usable capacity” above 3 atm pressure.	180
Figure 89. Simplified representation a physisorption material hydrogen storage system.	182
Figure 90. Simplified diagram of a porous material. The outermost boundary represents the free gas volume of the hydrogen storage system; the central pore volume represents the collective accessible pore network.	183
Figure 91. A breakdown of the separate components of the hydrogen storage system capacity for physisorption materials.	184
Figure 92. Schematic plot of different components of adsorbed gas as a function of pressure (N =moles gas, Blue N_{ad} = absolute adsorbed gas (e.g. Langmuir model), Red N_f = gas in the free volume of the material storage system, Green N_{ex} = excess adsorbed gas).	186
Figure 93. Isothermal net H_2 storage capacity of a 150 L tank filled with Maxsorb MSC-30TM activated carbon (heating up to initial temperature for discharge, outlet pressure 0.25 MPa). The “break even curve” (where a cryogenic compressed gas at the specified pressure and temperature would result in the same storage capacity) and the amount of gas stored by compression at 35 and 70 MPa at room temperature is also presented.	188
Figure 94. Calculated Net H_2 storage capacity of same 150 L tank as in Figure 93 heating to 298 K for discharge, with an outlet pressure 0.25 MPa. The heating advantage with respect to the “break even curve” can be seen. Room temperature compressed gas at 35 and 70 MPa also noted.	189
Figure 95. Representation of different physisorption system hydrogen storage capacity scenarios.	190
Figure 96. Pressure versus concentration isotherms (PCT plots) for a) an idealized material with a flat plateau, commonly seen in AB_5 materials and b) a real material with a largely sloping plateau, as is often seen in AB_2 materials. The reversible and usable capacity is shown on each plot to demonstrate the potential effects of a sloping plateau.	192
Figure 97. Desorption isotherms of the Mg-Co-H system demonstrating multiple plateaus, each representing a different dissociation reaction.	193
Figure 98. Simplified representation of a Hydride Hydrogen Storage System.	194
Figure 99. Representation of different hydride systems hydrogen storage capacity scenarios.	195
Figure 100. Current state of the art, material hydrogen capacity vs. temperature.	198
Figure 101. Current state of the art, system gravimetric vs. system volumetric capacities and target.	199
Figure 102. Image of scaled up Alanate test bed with a series of internal and external thermocouples.	201
Figure 103. Third hydrogen desorption from scaled-up test bed (capacity on a materials only basis).	202
Figure 104. Volumetric density of H_2 in (1) an empty sample cell, (2) a sample cell filled with superactivated carbon powder, and (3) a sample cell filled with superactivated carbon granules.	204
Figure 105. 10kW scale hydrogen generator using $NaBH_4$ hydrolysis.	205
Figure 106. High pressure methane adsorption isotherms of steam-activated coconut char, with varied activation times. The traces H_2O -0 through H_2O -6 correspond to activation times between 0 and 140 hours.	206
Figure 107. Variation of the maximum H_2 adsorption amount versus the oxygen/carbon ratio: (□) steam-activated coconut shell carbons (■) polyacrylonitrile-derived activated carbons.	207
Figure 108. Kinetics of hydrogen desorption from alkali amidoboranes and post-milled BH_3NH_3 samples at about 91°C (left); the right panel indicates the DSC trace, as well as the mass spectrometer traces of hydrogen and borazine from these three materials. The metal amidoboranes release significantly less borazine than the parent ammonia borane.	208
Figure 109. Excess hydrogen adsorption isotherms performed on copper-based MOFs near saturation. Notably the extrapolated excess curves down to $N_{ex}=0$ are shown. At this point the adsorbed phase density equals that of the gas phase (about 50g/L); revealing the ultimate hydrogen packing density under such conditions.	210
Figure 110. Cycle life behavior of $LaNi_{5-x}Ge_x$ alloys with comparison.	212
Figure 111. Achievable vacuum for a roughing pump and turbo pump for various tube diameters.	216
Figure 112. Hydrogen yield as a function of temperature in the steam hydrolysis of $NaBH_4$ At higher temperatures the surface composition changes to borate hence preventing interaction of steam with the hydride ultimately decreasing the hydrogen delivery capacity.	219
Figure 113. Cycling measurements on $LaNi_5$	220
Figure 114. Photo of incompletely hydrided $LaNi_5$	221
Figure 115. PCT measurements of $LaNi_5$ after heating under hydrogen.	222

Table of Contents

Figure 116. Illustration of the effects of different types of alloy-impurity interactions on absorption-time profiles during repeated cycling: (a) poisoning; (b) retardation; (c) retardation-recovery; (d) reaction. The curves are for LaNi_5 tested at 25°C and 345 kPa; only the first 4 min of 15 min absorption is shown.....	223
Figure 117. Effect of the purity of ammonia borane on the onset of H_2 release.....	224
Figure 118. Arrhenius plots of the temperature-dependent rate data yields a straight line. The slope is proportional to the apparent activation energy for hydrogen loss from neat ammonia borane (neat AB; $E_a = -184$ kJ/mol H_2) and ammonia borane in the scaffold (AB:SBA-15; $E_a = -67$ kJ/mol H_2).	226
Figure 119. Kinetics measurement of LaNi_5 Intermetallic compound with a single phase transition. The experiment was conducted under isothermal conditions at room temperature. Units in H per formula unit released.	227
Figure 120. Equilibrium PCT measurements of LaNi_5 , a classic metal hydride at two different sample temperatures.	228
Figure 121. TPD measurement of the alanate-amide mixture.	229
Figure 122. PCT diagram of the alanate-amide mixture.	229
Figure 123. Example of capacity as a function of temperature and pressure for MOF-177 physisorption materials (Left: 77K , Right: 298K).....	230
Figure 124. PCT measurement of lithium hydride destabilized by silicon. The first plateau (0.5 wt.% - 1.5 wt.%) corresponds to the transition from $\text{Li}_{2.35}\text{Si}$ to $\text{Li}_{1.71}\text{Si} + 0.64\text{LiH}$. The second plateau corresponds to the transition from $\text{Li}_{1.71}\text{Si}$ to $\text{Si} + 1.71\text{LiH}$	231
Figure 125. Hysteresis effects on the plateau pressure of PCT curves of Mg mechanically milled with $\text{FeTi}_{1.2}$	232
Figure 126. Depiction of absorption (red) and desorption (blue) pressure concentration profiles for a material at one temperature. Open (blue) circles represent the effective desorption curve were the material only charged with hydrogen at a maximum pressure of 4 bar.	233
Figure 127. Depiction of absorption (red) and desorption (blue) PCT measurements made over increasingly long (1,2,3) periods of time.	235
Figure 128. Effect of FeTi Oxygen-content on second stage activation. Initial particle size -30 mesh +50 mesh. Rome temperature $P \sim 67$ atm. Each data point represents a dehydriding cycle. Arrows indicate sample cycled but no data taken.	237
Figure 129. The activation effects of pre-reacted sodium alanate.	238
Figure 130. Depiction of the excess adsorption as determined by the volumetric method. 1) A step by step description of the volumetric measurement process as it actually occurs. 2) Depicts the equivalent gas expansion process, which is how the excess adsorbed gas is measured. 3) A graphic representation showing how as the excess capacity is measured as a function of final measured pressure (C) by subtracting the expected (no sorption) quantity of hydrogen stored in the total volume from the measured amount of hydrogen in the total volume.	240
Figure 131. Depiction of hydrogen capacity measurements as determined by the volumetric method. 1) A step by step description of the volumetric measurement process as it actually occurs. 2) Depicts the equivalent gas expansion process, which is how the total sorption of hydrogen is measured. 3) A graphic representation showing how as the capacity is measured as a function of final measured pressure (C) by subtracting the expected (no absorption) quantity of hydrogen stored in the total volume from the measured amount of hydrogen in the total volume.	242
Figure 132. Diagram of the pressure in sorption/desorption system during hydriding reaction. The dashed line represents a test using a reservoir that is too small and the solid red line represents a test using a sufficiently large reservoir.	244
Figure 133. Schematic view of a cryostat designed for H_2 physisorption measurements.....	245
Figure 134. Volumetric hydrogen evolution during the decomposition reaction of ammonia borane.	246
Figure 135. Blank tests performed at several temperatures in the 0–50 atm range.....	246
Figure 136. Hydrogen density as a function of pressure at room temperature.	247
Figure 137. Depiction of the measured weight change of a sample caused by physisorption and buoyancy of the surrounding gas using the gravimetric method. a) The physical process of adsorption. b) Adsorbed molecules contribute to the weight of the sample (blue+purple), while the hydrogen molecules (red) displaced by the sample (and physisorbed gas) contribute to a buoyancy force opposing gravity.	249
Figure 138. Depiction of the excess capacity as measured by the gravimetric method. a) The physical process of adsorption. b) The buoyancy force caused by hydrogen molecules (red + purple) displaced by the sample only (skeletal volume) is subtracted from the total measured weight change to give the “Excess” hydrogen storage capacity of the material.	250

Table of Contents

Figure 139. Depiction of the absolute storage capacity of a sample as measured by the gravimetric method. a) The physical process of adsorption. b) The buoyancy force of hydrogen molecules (red) displaced by the sample and the adsorbed hydrogen is subtracted from the total measured weight change to give the “Absolute” hydrogen storage capacity of the material. c) In a porous sample, it can be difficult to determine the thickness and volume of the adsorption boundary layer, which leads to difficulty in evaluating the “Absolute” hydrogen storage capacity.	252
Figure 140. Gravimetric record of the activation and zeroing process of a sorbent sample of 1 g activated carbon, counterbalanced by quartz glass, in vacuum and in a helium atmosphere.	257
Figure 141. Buoyancy corrections for different sample skeletal densities at 77K and 298K.	260
Figure 142. Error in capacity by gravimetric and volumetric measurements due to a 50% error in estimating the skeletal density of a sample (50% lower than actual). Sample 23 mg activated carbon at 77K.	263
Figure 143. TGA desorption trace for a spillover sample that was dosed first with H ₂ followed by D ₂	264
Figure 144. a) Mass loss on the thermal decomposition of polymeric aminoborane (H ₂ BNH ₂) _x versus temperature b) Experimental data for the mass loss (TG, line) in comparison with the mass loss data calculated from the released amount of hydrogen (volumetric measurements, points), (heating rates 1 and 10 °C/min).	265
Figure 145. Comparison between mass loss data detected thermogravimetrically (line) and calculated from volumetric results (points) (heating rate 1 K/min (a), 5 K/min (b))	266
Figure 146. Thermal-programmed desorption (28°C/min) of hydrogen from	268
Figure 147. DSC curves of isothermal decomposition of BH ₃ NH ₃ at temperatures between 343 and 363 K.	270
Figure 148. Residual Gas Analyzer set-up.	272
Figure 149. Residual gas analysis of alanate-amide sample discussed in the Kinetics section.	272
Figure 150. TPD/MS (1 °C/min) of volatile products generated by heating neat ammonia borane (solid line) and AB:SBA-15 (dashed line); m/e=2 (H ₂) and m/e=80 (borazine, c-(NHBH) ₃).	274
Figure 151. Example of a leak on kinetics measurement. A little after two hours in to the experiment, the leak was eliminated.	275
Figure 152. Pressure-time plot of data used to create the PCT diagram of the alanate-amide mixture in the figure below.	276
Figure 153. PCT diagram of the alanate-amide mixture.	276
Figure 154. Pressure-composition-isotherm of LaMgNi ₄ - H system during	277
Figure 155. Example of volumetric measurements on very small quantities of physisorption materials. Room temperature PCT isotherms from 2 mg PE CVD SWNT and HW CVD MWNT.	279
Figure 156. Example of effect of sample size on the accuracy of measurements for physisorption materials. (a) Hydrogen uptake PCT isotherm of 39 mg of activated carbon sample and a stainless steel blank with the same gas displacement volume, and (b) comparison of measurements using the MicroDoser (39 and 6 mg) with those obtained using the standard sample holder setup with a 251 mg activated carbon.	279
Figure 157. Schematic of a automated burette system used for Capacity and Kinetics measurements.	282
Figure 158. 1) The three step autothermal cycle demonstrated by Cooper et al (preceding page). 2) The block diagram indicating of a potential reactor scheme to transfer the heat of the onboard oxidation reaction (step 3) to the endothermic onboard dehydrogenation reaction (step 2). The spent fuel ‘B’ is then rehydrogenated in an off board catalytic regeneration process.	286
Figure 159. Benzene, borazine and hybrid materials 1,2-dihydro-1,2-azaborine.	286
Figure 160. Fused ring systems.	287
Figure 161. The pore size of microporous Metal-Organic Frameworks materials can be tuned during the synthesis to optimize the adsorption properties of the material. In this case, different linker sizes were used to vary the pore width.	288

List of Tables

Table 1. Qualitative overview of metal hydride types as to attributes.	26
Table 2. Summary of the original US Department of Energy capacity targets. The material capacities are assumed to be 2 times larger than the system capacities.	197
Table 3. Summary of revised US Department of Energy capacity targets.	197
Table 4. Typical degassing conditions for different sorption materials.	218
Table 5. Maximum error due to volume expansion during hydrogen loading at various temperatures and pressures.	261

Summary of Document Structure

This Recommended Practices for the Characterization of Hydrogen Storage Materials document provides an introduction to and overview of the recommended best practices in making measurements of the hydrogen storage properties of materials. Due to the breadth of the subjects covered, material will be presented in its most concise and accessible form. The authors will use examples from literature to add clarity to key topics and to provide the reader with avenues for further detailed inquiry into a specific subject. The Recommended Practices document is divided into an introductory section and will be followed by four or more chapters that cover the topic areas of: concentration and capacity, kinetics, thermodynamics and cycle life measurements of hydrogen storage materials as well as other important hydrogen storage materials properties.

The introductory section provides the reader with the background information needed for making hydrogen storage measurements. The introduction covers the following main topics: 1) evaluating the experimental setup and procedures with respect to the ultimate purpose for making a set of measurements, 2) the relationships between direct and indirect (measurable vs. derived) quantities (which we will refer to as variables) used to describe hydrogen storage materials properties, and 3) an overview of common methods used to measure these hydrogen storage properties.

The introduction will be followed by separate chapters covering the recommended practices associated with the measurement of concentration and capacity, kinetics, thermodynamics and cycle-life properties among others. These chapters will each include: a review of theory, an evaluation of the purpose of measurements for the selection of appropriate methods, and detailed experimental considerations that are of particular importance to each property being measured.

Citation Information

It is requested that the following information be used when referencing this document in publications: Gross, K.J., Carrington, R.K., Barcelo, S., Karkamkar, A., Purewal, and Parilla, P., "Recommended Best Practices for the Characterization of Storage Properties of Hydrogen Storage Materials", (2009) V2-64 U.S. D.O.E. Hydrogen Program document, available online at:

http://www1.eere.energy.gov/hydrogenandfuelcells/pdfs/bestpractices_h2_storage_materials.pdf

Preface

1 Mission

The ultimate goal of the United States Department of Energy's Hydrogen Storage Program is the development of hydrogen storage materials that meet or exceed the DOE's targets for onboard hydrogen storage in a hydrogen-powered vehicle. The recent rapid expansion of research efforts in this field has brought the talents of a wide range of researchers to bear in solving the grand challenge of hydrogen storage. There is a need for common metrics and recommended practices for measuring the practical hydrogen storage properties of new materials that are being developed within the US DOE Hydrogen Storage Program as well as at an international level. A clear and comprehensive resource that will provide guidelines to common metrics and recommended practices in the measurements of hydrogen storage properties is critical to the success of the Hydrogen Storage Program.

1.1 Objective

The objective of this Recommended Practices for the Characterization of Hydrogen Storage Materials Project is to create a reference guide of common methodologies and protocols for measuring critical performance properties of advanced hydrogen storage materials. This document is designed to serve as a resource to the hydrogen storage materials development community to aid in clearly communicating the relevant performance properties of new materials as they are discovered and tested.

1.2 Benefit to the DOE

The benefit of this series of Recommended Practices reference guides to the DOE is to facilitate the transfer of knowledge and experience in making these critical measurements from some of the world's experts in this field to the entire DOE and world-wide hydrogen storage community. The short-term benefit will be to provide a clear knowledge base in the form of a published resource to aid those just entering this rapidly expanding field. The long-term benefit will be to create strong ties between government, university, and small and large business entities that will lead to more open communications and ideally the establishment of uniform measurement practices and reporting.

2 Recommended Reading

This document is not meant to be a thorough review of the leading work in this field, but rather an overview and series of instructive examples of important issues concerning the measurement of the kinetic properties of hydrogen storage materials. The following resources are a good place to find more detailed information on the key topics.

2.1 Hydrogen Storage

The book "Hydrogen Storage Materials (Materials Science Forum)" edited by Barnes.¹

The review article "Hydrogen-storage materials for mobile applications" by Schlapbach and Züttel.²

European Commission Joint Research Centre Institute for Energy (JRC) Scientific and Technical Reports by D. P. Broom, "Hydrogen Sorption Measurements on Potential Storage Materials".³

2.2 Hydrides

The book "Hydrides" by Wiberg and Amberger.⁴

2.3 Metal Hydrides

The book "Metal Hydrides" edited by Muller, Blackledge, and Libowitz.⁵

The book "Transition Metal Hydrides" edited by Dedieu.⁶

The review article "A panoramic overview of hydrogen storage alloys from a gas reaction point of view" by Sandrock.^{34,46}

2.4 Physisorption Storage

The review article "Review of hydrogen storage by adsorption in carbon nanotubes" by Darkrim, Malbrunot and Tartaglia.⁷

The journal article "Hydrogen Storage in Microporous Metal-Organic Frameworks" by Rosi et al.⁸

2.5 Kinetics

The book "Basic Chemical Kinetics" by Eyring, Lin and Lin.⁹

The book "Chemical Kinetics and Reaction Mechanisms" by Espenson.¹⁰

The book "Chemical Kinetics and Catalysis." By, Richard I. Masel.¹¹

The book "Chemical Kinetics." by J. E. Nicholas.¹²

2.6 Capacity

The book "Solid state hydrogen storage: materials and chemistry" edited by Gavin Walker.¹³

3 Definitions

A recommended reference for detailed materials, chemistry and measurement definitions can be found in publications by IUPAC the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry.¹⁴

3.1 Terminology

For all sorption mechanisms, the suffix -ate (sorbate) refers to the substance taken up while -ent (sorbent) refers to the sorbing substance. The suffix -tive (sorptive)

refers to the sorbate substance in its natural state, i.e. the bulk gas state. The coupled terms are generally considered counterparts.¹⁵

3.2 Sorption and Desorption

Sorption is the non-specific term that describes both adsorption and absorption. It is most often used when it is difficult or impossible to differentiate between adsorption and absorption or when both processes occur simultaneously. Desorption is the inverse process of sorption. It is important to note that the sorption and desorption of the sorbate by the sorbent is a dynamic process.

3.3 Adsorption and Absorption

Adsorption is the enrichment or depletion of one or more components in an interfacial layer. Absorption occurs when the adsorbates are incorporated into the internal structure of the adsorbent. In absorption, the structure and/or the chemical nature of the absorbate and absorbent may be modified. It is important to keep in mind that adsorption and absorption refer to the location of the sorbed species with respect to the sorbent, i.e. surface or bulk respectively.

3.4 Chemisorption and Physisorption

Chemisorption or chemical sorption is a surface specific phenomenon, and occurs when the interaction forces between a surface and an adsorbate are of the same general strength as found in chemical bonding in bulk compounds. Physisorption, or physical sorption, is restricted to adsorption and occurs when the forces involved are weak intermolecular forces of the same kind as those responsible for the non-ideality of gases and the condensation of vapors. Weak intermolecular forces are also known as van der Waals forces. Physisorption does not involve a significant change in the electronic structure of the species involved. For a molecular adsorbate where no bond dissociation occurs, it is often difficult to draw a boundary in the energy landscape between strong physisorption and weak chemisorption. It is useful to make a distinction between molecular physisorption, in which the H-H bond in the gas phase is preserved in the sorbed state, and chemisorption, in which the H-H bond is broken during the sorption process. Also, as described in more detail below, chemisorption may occur only in a monolayer on a surface, whereas physisorption is usually accompanied by multilayer adsorption depending upon the temperature.

The following excerpt from D.H. Everett's IUPAC publication; "Manual of Symbols and Terminology for Physicochemical Quantities and Units" provides a short synopsis on differentiating chemisorption from physisorption.¹⁶

"Chemisorption (or chemical adsorption) is adsorption in which the forces involved are valence forces of the same kind as those operating in the formation of chemical compounds. The problem of distinguishing between chemisorption and physisorption (see below) is basically the same as that of

distinguishing between chemical and physical interaction in general. No absolutely sharp distinction can be made and intermediate cases exist, for example, adsorption involving strong hydrogen bonds or weak charge transfer.

Some features which are useful in recognizing chemisorption include:

- (a) the phenomenon is characterized by chemical specificity;
- (b) changes in the electronic state may be detectable by suitable physical means (e.g. u.v., infrared or microwave spectroscopy, electrical conductivity, magnetic susceptibility);
- (c) the chemical nature of the adsorptive(s) may be altered by surface dissociation or reaction in such a way that on desorption the original species cannot be recovered; in this sense chemisorption may not be reversible;
- (d) the energy of chemisorption is of the same order of magnitude as the energy change in a chemical reaction between a solid and a fluid: thus chemisorption, like chemical reactions in general, may be exothermic or endothermic and the magnitudes of the energy changes may range from very small to very large;
- (e) the elementary step in chemisorption often involves an activation energy;
- (f) where the activation energy for adsorption is large (activated adsorption), true equilibrium may be achieved slowly or in practice not at all. For example in the adsorption of gases by solids the observed extent of adsorption, at a constant gas pressure after a fixed time, may in certain ranges of temperature increase with rise in temperature. In addition, where the activation energy for desorption is large, removal of the chemisorbed species from the surface may be possible only under extreme conditions of temperature or high vacuum, or by some suitable chemical treatment of the surface;
- (g) since the adsorbed molecules are linked to the surface by valence bonds, they will usually occupy certain adsorption sites on the surface and only one layer of chemisorbed molecules is formed (monolayer adsorption, see §1.1.7).

Physisorption (or physical adsorption) is adsorption in which the forces involved are intermolecular forces (van der Waals forces) of the same kind as those responsible for the imperfection of real gases and the condensation of vapors, and which do not involve a significant change in the electronic orbital patterns of the species involved. The term van der Waals adsorption is synonymous with physical adsorption, but its use is not recommended.

Some features which are useful in recognizing physisorption include:

- (a) the phenomenon is a general one and occurs in any solid/fluid system, although certain specific molecular interactions may occur, arising from particular geometrical or electronic properties of the adsorbent and/or adsorptive;

- (b') evidence for the perturbation of the electronic states of adsorbent and adsorbate is minimal;
- (c') the adsorbed species are chemically identical with those in the fluid phase, so that the chemical nature of the fluid is not altered by adsorption and subsequent desorption;
- (d') the energy of interaction between the molecules of adsorbate and the adsorbent is of the same order of magnitude as, but is usually greater than, the energy of condensation of the adsorptive;
- (e') the elementary step in physical adsorption from a gas phase does not involve an activation energy. Slow, temperature dependent, equilibration may however result from rate-determining transport processes;
- (f') in physical adsorption, equilibrium is established between the adsorbate and the fluid phase. In solid/gas systems at not too high pressures the extent of physical adsorption increases with increase in gas pressure and usually decreases with increasing temperature. In the case of systems showing hysteresis the equilibrium may be metastable;
- (g') under appropriate conditions of pressure and temperature, molecules from the gas phase can be adsorbed in excess of those in direct contact with the surface."

The terminology "adsorbate" in f' above refers to the adsorbed molecules of gas. However, in general "adsorbate" refers generally to the gas that has been or is capable of being adsorbed, so it may include non-adsorbed species. Line g' above points out the important issue that the gas may experience attractive adsorptive interaction while not being in direct contact with the surface. Thus, the adsorption layer may be thicker than a monolayer of gas. For more details, the reader is encouraged to review the related publications by Everett.^{15,16}

3.4.1 Physisorption

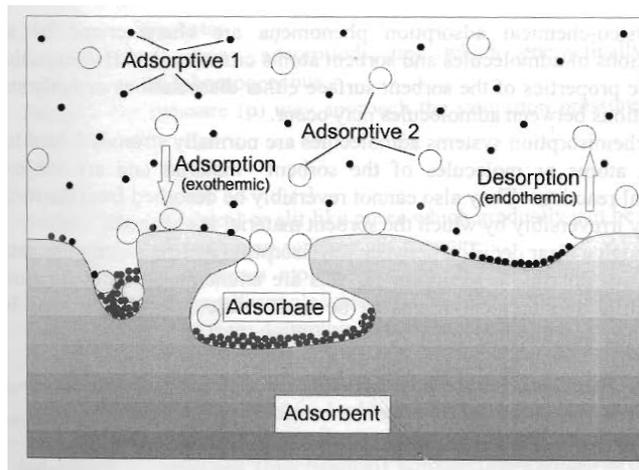


Figure 1. Illustration of the components of a physisorption system.¹⁷

Physisorption is a universal interaction between a gas and an adsorbent surface (Figure 1). The origins of H₂ physisorption are attractive dispersion interactions (i.e. London interactions) and short-range repulsion. The dispersion forces arise from spontaneous resonant fluctuations of electron density in one atom which induce a transient dipole moment in a neighboring atom. Since H₂ contains only two electrons, the dispersion interactions are weak. Therefore, the energy minimum of the total interaction pair potential is small, and is on the same order as the thermal energies of the adsorptive particles at ambient conditions. Physisorption is, therefore, only observed in significant amounts at cryogenic temperatures. Frequently, the adsorbent sample is kept at 77 K (N₂ boiling point) or 87 K (Ar boiling point) in experiments. Liquid N₂-based cryostats are often used to obtain a greater temperature range above 77 K. Adsorption is exothermic, and enthalpies between 4 and 10 kJmol⁻¹ are typically reported for H₂ physisorption.

The critical temperature (T_c) is the temperature above which a *bulk* gas cannot be liquefied by increasing the pressure. The critical temperature of H₂ is 33 K. In almost all studies of hydrogen physisorption, the sample is kept at temperatures well above T_c and therefore hydrogen is supercritical. The saturation pressure (P°) for supercritical H₂ adsorption does not exist, although empirical values are sometimes utilized for the purpose of modeling the isotherms. As a result, hydrogen adsorption isotherms can extend up to high pressures and are often denoted “high-pressure isotherms.” Supercritical isotherms are generally characterized by a decrease of the saturation adsorption amount (n_{sat}) with temperature.¹⁸ The decrease in the maximum adsorption amount (n_{sat}) is not predicted by standard monolayer adsorption models (e.g. the Langmuir model) likely because they do not take into account the energy heterogeneity of sorption sites and the expansivity of the adsorbed layer. On the other hand, supercritical adsorption in several MOFs near saturation was found to lead to the entire filling of the porous structure with hydrogen exhibiting essentially liquid state properties.^{19,20} The isotherms could be modeled with the Dubinin-Astakhov equation which accounts for decrease of n_{sat} with temperature by a coefficient of thermal expansion associated to the adsorbed phase.²¹ In this model, heterogeneity is considered pore distribution. Finally, supercritical adsorption, when reported as an excess quantity, exhibits a characteristic maximum. The subsequent decrease can be explained in terms of mass of gas displaced by the adsorbed phase volume, which becomes significant near saturation.^{19,20}

3.5 Spillover

Hydrogen spillover is dissociative chemisorption of dihydrogen onto a metal particle followed by migration of hydrogen atoms onto the surface of the bulk material and subsequent diffusion away from the receptor site.^{22,23,24} Spillover is highly dependent on the metal, the support and the interaction between the two. Typically graphitic or nano-structured carbon is used as support because of its high specific surface area that enhances capacity. It has been illustrated in the literature that the

generation of “bridges” between the metal and the support can further enhance spillover capacity.²⁵ One example conceptual diagram is shown in Figure 2.

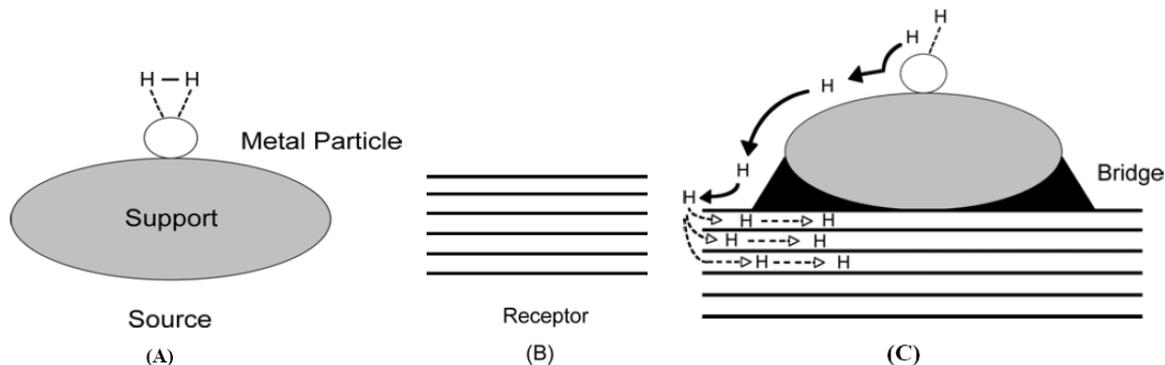


Figure 2. Conceptual diagram of Strategy for storage by spillover: (A) Supported metal catalyst for H₂ dissociation; (B) Sorbentas receptor for H; (C) Building carbon bridges (by carbonization of a precursor) for spillover, resulting in a composite sorbent.²⁶

This ‘bridge’ concept is a useful to visualize spillover, however there is still considerable discussion and research into the mechanism and extent of spillover at this time.^{25,27,28,29,30,31,32,33} However, this discussion in the literature illustrates the importance and need of a uniform **Best Practices** procedure for the evaluation of the hydrogen sorption on carbon substrates especially when one has a need to contrast and compare “apples to apples” in the literature.

Spillover materials are an excellent example, where an especially high level of care must be exercised in the measurement to correctly ascertain the amount of hydrogen uptake. The very high surface area and presence of highly reactive catalysts in the matrix are known to be prone to side reactions or impurity effects that can be easily misinterpreted as excessive or minimized hydrogen uptake or release. For example, significant weight increase may be observed due to the reaction of hydrogen with weakly bound oxygen to form water or carbon atoms to form hydrocarbons. Similarly, impurities in the gas steam even at ppm levels, can react with active components of the sample material and be detected as an increase in the sample mass. Conversely, the desorption of impurities (water, hydrocarbons, nitrogen compounds...) would be observed in gravimetric measurements as a sample weight loss. Without direct measurements of the sample and/or gas composition, gravimetric measurements of weight change may be mistaken as hydrogen uptake or release leading to ‘false positive’ measurements. Typically, these reactive processes will disappear after one or more hydrogen sorption cycles and this should provide a strong indication that weight changes are the result of secondary effects. Volumetric measurements are not as prone to such ‘false positive’ errors as these secondary reactions or impurity effects generally do not cause a significant change in the surrounding gas pressure. On the contrary, impurities may deactivate (or passivate) the sample, impeding hydrogen uptake, and

result in a 'false negative' hydrogen capacity result when performing volumetric measurements. Another important difference between measuring spillover sorption versus the high surface area physisorption is in the tolerance in system leakage. Since the kinetics of spillover are slow compared to the nearly instantaneous physisorption process, the tolerance in leakage for measuring spillover needs to be substantially lower, or false results may occur. Ultimately, as in any sorption process, significant differences observed in a material's hydrogen storage capacity that is dependent on the method of measurement is a strong indication of systematic error within a system and/or secondary reactions and/or impurity effects. Spillover demonstrates the importance and complexity of sorption measurements and how they are not "turn key" procedures.

4 Materials

Materials for hydrogen storage can be divided into two families: hydrides (atomic hydrogen resides mainly in the bulk of the material)³⁴, (this includes hydriding alloys, molecular hydride complexes, and other molecular covalent compounds such as amine complexes, and hydrocarbons) and physisorbed high-surface-area materials (hydrogen resides mainly as molecular hydrogen on the surface of the material)³⁵ (this includes carbon fullerenes, nano-tubes and highly porous media like metal-organic frameworks and aerogels).

4.1 Hydrogen Storage Materials Based on Physisorption of Molecular Hydrogen

4.1.1 Nano-Structured Materials

Nano-structured materials have much higher surface area to volume ratios than bulk materials, enabling increased adsorption. Nano-structuring of materials also improves reaction kinetics by increasing the diffusivity, reducing the reaction distance and increasing the reaction surface area. Metal hydrides and hydride complexes can be nano-structured by a variety of different processes including sputtering, pulsed laser deposition, and mechanical milling.

Nano-structured carbons, such as nanotubes, fullerenes and graphitic sheets are examples of nano-structured materials that have been extensively studied for hydrogen storage.

4.1.2 Porous Materials

Porous materials are being studied for use as hydrogen storage media due to their high surface area to volume ratio and the ability of hydrogen to adsorb to these internal and external surfaces. Moreover, for microporous materials, (pore width <2 nm), attractive physical potentials from opposite walls can overlap leading to a fully active space for the gas to adsorb. Therefore, such nanoscale pores can offer

interesting gains over compression comparatively to macro pores, where such overlap is virtually absent and gas is stored mainly under a compressed state into the larger voids. Although adsorption via physisorption is significant for porous media, absorption may also contribute to the overall hydrogen storage capacity of advanced materials. Examples of porous materials being investigated for hydrogen storage are various forms of aerogels, clathrates, carbon-based materials and metal-organic frameworks (MOFs). The advantage of using an adsorbent over simple compression is temperature and pressure dependent as shown in the Capacity 1.4.11 section.

4.2 Hydrogen Storage Materials Based on Hydride or Covalent Bond Formation

Hydride is the name given to the negative ion of hydrogen, H^- . Practically, the term hydride has two distinct but overlapping meanings. In the chemical vernacular the term hydride refers to a hydrogen atom that formally reacts as a hydrogen anion under common conditions as well as hydrogen atoms directly bonded to metal atoms regardless of their reactivity. The second older meaning of hydride refers to any compounds hydrogen forms with other elements, ranging over most of the periodic table, groups 1–16. This second meaning is dealt with only in terms of formal nomenclature at the end of the article; the rest of the article concerns the popular meaning.^{36,37}

Hydrides bonds range from very covalent to very ionic as well as multi-centered bonds and metallic bonding. Hydrides can be components of discrete molecules, oligomers or polymers, ionic solids, chemisorbed monolayers, bulk metals, and other materials. While hydrides traditionally react as Lewis bases or reducing agents it is also common for some metal hydrides to react as hydrogen radicals or as protonic acids.

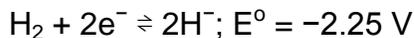
Various metal hydrides are currently being studied for use as a means of hydrogen storage in fuel cell-powered electric cars and in batteries. The group 14 hydrides are already of vast importance in storage battery technologies. They also have important uses in organic chemistry as powerful reducing agents, and many promising uses in a hydrogen economy.

Free hydride anions exist only under extreme conditions similar to the way that free protons also exist only under extreme conditions. Still there are many examples of hydrogen atoms that formally react as hydrides.

Aside from electride, the hydride ion is the simplest possible anion, consisting of two electrons and a proton. Hydrogen has a relatively low electron affinity, 72.77 kJ/mol and reacts exothermically with protons a powerful Lewis base.



The low electron affinity of hydrogen and the strength of the H–H bond ($\Delta H_{\text{BE}} = 436 \text{ kJ/mol}$) means that the hydride ion is a strong reducing agent:



4.2.1 Types of Hydrides

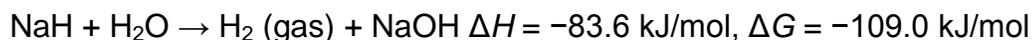
According to the former definition every element of the periodic table (except some noble gases) forms one or more hydrides.³⁷ These compounds have been classified into three main types according to the nature of their bonding:

Ionic hydrides; which have significant ionic character, **Covalent hydrides**; which include the hydrocarbons and many other compounds, and **Interstitial hydrides**; which may be described as having metallic bonding. While these divisions have not been used universally, they are still useful to understand differences in hydrides. Please refer to the IUPAC provisional recommendations of Parent Hydride Names and Substitutive Nomenclature for an in-depth description of hydride nomenclature.³⁸

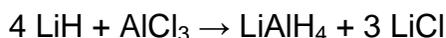
4.2.2 Ionic Hydrides

Ionic hydrides are the true salts like sodium hydride, etc where there is little covalency, and a high degree of ionic character in the M-H bonding. Ionic or saline hydride, consist of a hydrogen atom bound to an extremely electropositive metal, generally an alkali metals or alkaline earth metals. In these materials the hydrogen atom is viewed as a pseudo-halide i.e. similar to halide anions such as Cl^- . Saline hydrides are insoluble in conventional solvents. Most ionic hydrides exist as "binary" materials involving only two elements including hydrogen. Ionic hydrides are used as heterogeneous bases or as reducing reagents in organic synthesis.

Typical solvents for such reactions are ethers. Water and other protic solvents cannot serve as a medium for pure ionic hydrides because the hydride ion is a stronger base than the deprotonated solvent anion. Hydrogen gas is liberated in a typical acid-base reaction.



Often alkali metal hydrides react with metal halides. Lithium aluminum hydride (often abbreviated as LAH) arises from reactions of lithium hydride with aluminum chloride.



4.2.3 Covalent Hydrides

Covalent hydrides encompass compounds such as AlH_3 , the boranes and borohydrides and related derivatives, hydrocarbons, amines, amides, and ammonia complexes, etc. where the bonding is highly localized and strong between the two centers, or in the case of the boranes and borohydrides, there is often 3 center, two electron bonds formed, e.g. in bridging B-H-B compounds. Non-stoichiometry is unlikely. According to the older definition of hydride, covalent hydrides cover all other compounds containing hydrogen. The more contemporary definition limits hydrides to hydrogen atoms that formally react as hydrides and hydrogen atoms bound to metal centers. In these substances the hydride bond is formally a covalent bond much like the bond made by a proton in a weak acid. This category includes hydrides that exist as discrete molecules, polymers or oligomers, and hydrogen that has been chemisorbed to a surface. A particularly important segment of covalent hydrides are the so-called complex metal hydrides which often contain discrete cation-anion pairs. The anions include borohydride or alanate, among other hydridic anions. Hydrogen may be released thermally, or in the case of sodium borohydride, by hydrolysis to form sodium borate and hydrogen.³⁹ Another important class of covalent hydrides are the so-called chemical hydrogen storage materials, which are discrete molecular species, usually that do not contain cation-anion pairs such as found in the complex metal hydrides. Chemical hydrogen storage materials encompass molecules such as ammonia borane, alane, and the hydrocarbons, among many others. These molecular hydrides often involve additional ligands such as in TMEDA- AlH_3 where the tetramethylethylenediamine ligand is ligated to the aluminum center through its two nitrogen atoms, thus helping to stabilize AlH_3 .

Hydride complexes occur when combinations of ligands, metal ions and hydrogen form molecules. Hydride complexes are differentiated by whether they contain transition metals; those that do are called TM hydride complexes, those that do not are called non-TM hydride complexes. The main difference between hydride complexes and IC's (intermetallic compounds, to be described below) is that the bonding in hydride complexes is quite covalent, strong, and localized, whereas in intermetallic compound hydrides, hydrogen atoms reside in interstitial sites and the multi-center bonding may be relatively weak. Complexes release hydrogen through a series of decomposition and recombination reactions. Some combinations of elements, for example Mg and Fe, form hydride complexes but cannot form ICs; hydrogen is required for these two elements to form a stable compound (Mg_2FeH_6).

4.2.4 Interstitial Hydrides

Interstitial hydrides can exist as discrete molecules or metal clusters in which they are atomic centers in a defined multi-centered multi-electron bonds. Interstitial hydrides can also exist within bulk materials such as bulk metals or alloys at which point their bonding is generally considered metallic.

The interstitial hydrides are distinct from ionic or covalent hydrides, in that they may form where H atoms reside in tetrahedral or octahedral interstices within the metal or

alloy framework; solid solution formation is common. The bonding between the metal(s) and the hydrogen atom is highly delocalized, with multi-center, multi-electron bonding similar to that in metals occurring.

Many bulk transition metals form interstitial binary hydrides when exposed to hydrogen. Interstitial hydrides can be further separated into subclasses of metal alloy hydrides and intermetallic hydrides.

4.2.4.1 Metal Alloy - Hydrides

The host hydrogen storage materials may consist of a solid solution alloy. These are characterized by varying composition and disordered substitution of one element for another on crystal lattice sites; they are formed by dissolving one or more minor elements into a primary element. Solid solutions based on Pd, Ti, Zr, Nb and V form hydrogen storage materials with some attractive features such as moderate reversible storage capacities near ambient conditions but cost and the heat released on hydrogen absorption deter the use of these materials for transportation applications. For example, $(V_{0.9}Ti_{0.1})_{0.95}Fe_{0.05}$ has a reversible storage capacity of $(\Delta wt.\%)_r = 1.8$ at $T = 36^\circ C$ and atmospheric pressure but costs are relatively expensive for hydrogen storage.³⁴ Vanadium-based solid solutions (V-SS) are compared to other metal hydrides in Table 1.

4.2.4.2 Metal Hydride Intermetallic Compounds

Intermetallic compounds (ICs) are characterized by homogenous composition and crystal structure. ICs for hydrogen storage combine a strong hydriding element A with a weak hydriding element B to create a compound with the desired intermediate thermodynamic affinities for hydrogen. Hydrogen absorbs atomically into the host metal lattice as a solid solution at low concentrations and via hydride-forming metal/hydrogen bonds at higher concentrations. The host intermetallic compound elements A and B are typically present in an integer or near-integer stoichiometric relationship. Element type A and/or B may be an ordered or disordered mixture of several metal elements. The total compositional variation has a strong impact on hydriding properties. This ability to form A_xB_y ICs containing up to 10 or more elements has been extensively studied and exploited in the commercialization of metal hydrides for hydrogen storage and Nickel-Metal Hydride battery applications. Common classifications of ICs for hydrogen storage are AB_5 , AB_2 , AB and A_2B ; $LaNi_5$, $TiCr_2$, $TiFe$ and Mg_2Ni being representative examples. Table 1 provides an overview of the relative attributes of these different classes of hydride forming Intermetallic compounds. This includes versatility (meaning the ability to tune the alloy to operate over a wide range of pressures and temperatures) and PCT meaning the ability to reversibly provide hydrogen gas over a narrow range of pressures (relatively flat plateau pressure) at room temperature conditions.

Attribute	AB ₅	AB ₂	AB	A ₂ B	V-SS
Versatility	+	+	+	-/0	0
H-Capacity	0	0/+	0/+	+	+
PCT	+	+	+	-	+
Activation	+	0	-/0	0	0
Impurity effects	+	0	-	0	-/?
Cyclic stability	-/0/+	-/0/?	-/0	0/?	?
Ease of manufacture	+	0	+	0	?
Pyrophoricity	0	-	+	+	+/0
Cost	0	+	+	+	-/0

^a Attribute key: - = problem; 0 = neutral; + = good; ? = uncertain.

Table 1. Qualitative overview of metal hydride types as to attributes.³⁴

4.2.5 Transition Metal Hydrido Complexes

Transition metal hydrides include what can be called covalent hydrides as well as interstitial hydrides and other bridging hydrides. Within the covalent transition metal hydrides there are two additional types of hydrides. The classical hydride also known as terminal hydrides involves a single bond between the hydrogen atom and a transition metal atom. Non-classical, hydrides often referred to as dihydrogen complexes, is when a dihydrogen molecule forms a sigma bonded complex with a metal center. Transition metal complexes span a range of bonding from pure dihydrogen complex to a pure dihydride complex where the dihydrogen molecules bond has been fully broken.

In the case of hydrides for hydrogen storage, the family tree in Figure 3 illustrates the relationships between different types of hydriding alloys and complexes.

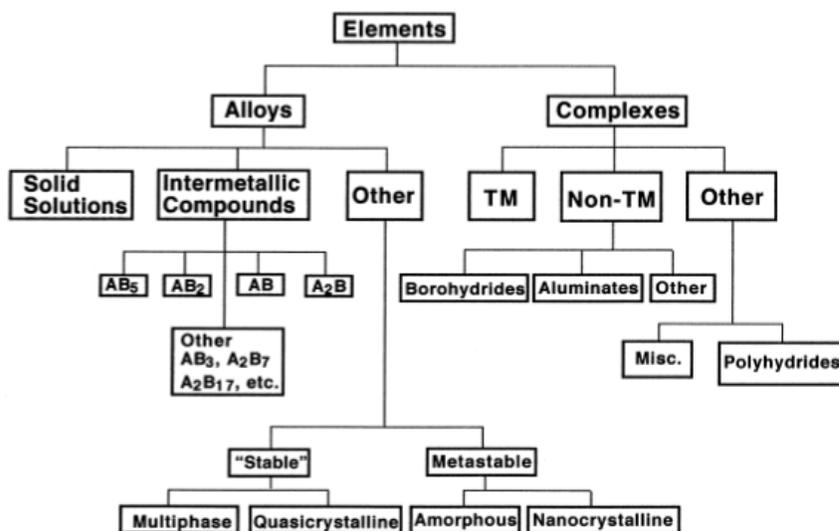


Figure 3. Family tree of hydriding alloys and complexes.³⁴

4.2.6 Dihydrogen Complexes

Hydrides are capable of forming a unique form of bonding called dihydrogen bond. A dihydrogen bond exists between a negatively polarized hydride and a positively polarized hydrogen atom (hydron or proton). This is similar to the hydrogen bonding which exists between positively polarized protons and electronegative atoms with open lone pairs.

Dihydrogen complexes are coordination complexes containing intact H_2 as a ligand. This class of compounds represents intermediates in metal-catalyzed reactions involving hydrogen. The first metal complex of an H_2 molecule was discovered in 1984, when Kubas and co-workers reported the now famous "Kubas complex" $[W(CO)_3(PiPr_3)(H_2)]$ (iPr=isopropyl).⁴⁰ Since then, hundreds of dihydrogen complexes have been reported.⁴¹ Most examples are cationic transition metals complexes with octahedral geometry.

Upon complexation, the H-H bond is extended to 0.81-0.82 Å as indicated by neutron diffraction, about a 10% extension relative to the H-H bond in free H_2 . Some complexes containing multiple hydrogen ligands, i.e. polyhydrides, also exhibit short H---H contacts. It has been suggested that distances < 1.00 Å indicates significant dihydrogen character, where separations > 1 Å are better described as dihydrido complexes (see Figure 4).

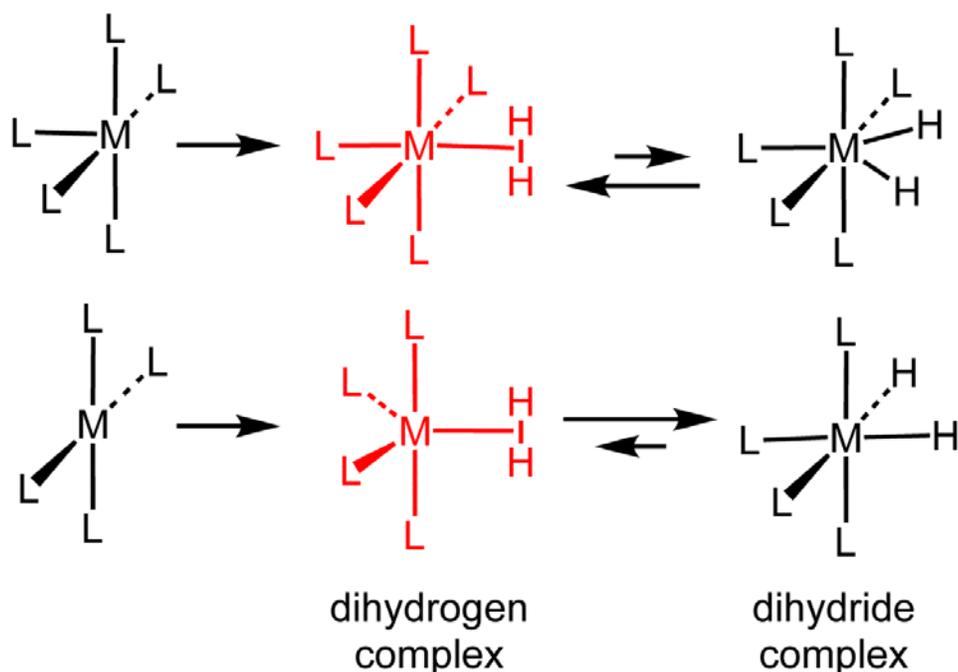


Figure 4. Formation and equilibrium structures of metal dihydrogen and dihydride complexes (L = ligand).⁴²

5 Classification of Materials for Hydrogen Storage Materials Applications

The relative strength of the interaction of hydrogen with a storage material greatly influences the kinetics and thermodynamics of the hydrogen uptake and release. Hydrogen binding mechanisms differ for physisorption storage and hydride storage materials, and the strength of the hydrogen binding affects the overall manner in which a hydrogen storage material will be used in a real application.

Materials for hydrogen storage can be separated into different classes based on how they will be used in applications. In this sense there are three categories generally based on the energetics of storing hydrogen which we will designate as “**Physisorption**”, “**On-board Reversible Hydrides**”, and “**Off-board Regenerable Hydrides**” materials. While not completely correct these are generically referred to as “**Sorption**”, “**Metal Hydride**”, and “**Chemical Hydrogen**” storage materials respectively.

The basic distinction these three classes of hydrogen storage materials are:

- 1) **Physisorption** materials involve weakly bound molecular hydrogen that is on-board reversible but generally require operating at liquid nitrogen temperatures (room-temperature atomic adsorption in the form of spill-over may be an exception).
- 2) **On-board Reversible Hydride** materials include the various metal hydrides described above, and some of the complex metal hydrides and amides...) that release hydrogen endothermically. Endothermic release allows for thermodynamically favorable, exothermic rehydrogenation during on-board recharging of the hydrogen storage materials under reasonable temperature (< 300°C) and pressure (< 200 bar) conditions.
- 3) **Off-board Regenerable Hydride** materials either release hydrogen exothermically, and/or involve complex chemical regeneration schemes that cannot be performed on board a vehicle. Examples in this class are the hydrocarbons, ammonia borane, and alane. The hydrocarbons and alane release hydrogen endothermically, but high hydrogen pressures or the complexity of their rehydrogenation most likely will require an off board process. Ammonia borane and other materials that release hydrogen rather exothermically cannot be rehydrogenated readily at common pressures and temperatures. This holds for compounds that release hydrogen with a free energy of greater than about 1kcal/mole exergonic.

6 Summary

Preface

The intent of the preface has been to introduce terminology commonly used in hydrogen storage materials research and to provide an overview of the fundamental processes and measurement considerations. We hope that this information proves useful and ultimately contributes to progress in the research and development of new and better hydrogen storage materials.

Section 1: Introduction

This introductory section is intended to provide the reader with the basic information necessary for productive and accurate hydrogen storage measurements. Introductory topics include: 1) evaluating the experimental setup and procedures with respect to the ultimate purpose for making a set of measurements, 2) the relationships between direct and indirect (measurable vs. derived) quantities (which we will refer to as variables) used to describe hydrogen storage materials properties, and 3) an overview of common methods used to measure these hydrogen storage properties. A variety of apparatus have been developed in the past to measure sorption properties⁴³; this manuscript will focus on some instruments *typically* used for hydrogen storage measurements (namely volumetric and gravimetric systems).

1 Purpose of Measurements

For simplicity, hydrogen storage properties measurements can be broken down into three basic categories: storage system level performance measurements, materials development measurements, and fundamental science measurements. It is important to understand the purpose of a particular experimental investigation before making measurements because the experimental setup and procedures can vary greatly depending on the purpose of the measurements and results and conclusions can be misleading if they are not presented in the proper context. Of course, these categories overlap and support each other. Testing the design and performance of a storage system, comparing storage properties across new or improved materials, and gaining insight into the underlying phenomena of hydrogen storage require experimental apparatuses and procedures that may be significantly different. Care should be taken to match the experiment well to the purpose of the study to avoid misleading results.

1.1 Purpose: System Performance

System level measurements are concerned with the performance of materials at an operational scale. The primary difference between experimentation at the system level versus other levels is the importance of application-specific considerations. Depending on the utilization of the hydrogen storage system, any combination of properties may be most important for performance optimization. Properties such as energy density, reversibility and safety at standard operating conditions are some of the primary 'real world' considerations. For example, one consideration central to portable hydrogen storage systems like those envisioned for transportation is energy density because the system must be transported. Stationary applications, in contrast, may be more concerned with total energy than energy density, and cost.

To gain useful system performance information, enough material should be tested to provide results representative of the material's behavior in a full-sized operating storage system. In general, this means between 10 grams and 1 kilogram of storage material. The authors believe 100 grams is a good tradeoff between the practical issues of synthesis and handling of the materials and a characteristic, uninterrupted volume of material that would be found in a large-scale system. It is recommended to take samples from different portions of larger batch to get a good average material representation.

An example of an experimental setup that may be appropriate at a system performance level but not for other purposes, is the use of flow meters to study rates of hydrogen uptake or release. This requires that the material performance has already been well characterized at a smaller scale. This is because conventional thermal mass flow meters generally have fairly narrow dynamic measurement ranges (often less than one decade). Thus, some prior knowledge of the material's performance is needed to select flow meters with the appropriate flow range. This can be a severe limitation when a material's hydrogen sorption/desorption rates may vary over several orders of magnitude depending on state of charge, temperature and pressure. An alternative is Coriolis flow meters, which have a robust dynamic measurement range, maintaining accuracy over several decades.

1.2 Purpose: Materials Development

The purpose of experimentation at the analytical level (typically tens of milligrams to a few grams) is to guide the development of advanced materials with desirable hydrogen storage properties. It is important to realize that hydrogen storage properties of a material can be strongly influenced by any number of individual sample characteristics including total chemical composition and distribution, microscopic and macroscopic structure, etc. In the realm of materials development, parametric and comparative studies are generally the best approach to producing reliable and productive studies. There is an extremely wide range of material characteristics (including such things as doping and nano-structuring) that can be modified and manipulated to produce profound changes in hydrogen storage properties. For example, the effect of elemental substitution in the LaNi_5 family of Intermetallic compounds ($\text{LaNi}_{5-x}\text{A}_x$) is demonstrated in Figure 5.³⁴ In this case Ni has been substituted with tin or aluminum to form materials with decidedly different hydrogen storage properties, including changing the thermodynamic stability of the hydride that is formed.

In order to conduct instructive parametric studies, it is especially important that measurements are conducted under identical conditions (pressure, temperature, sample size, etc.) using identical measuring equipment. This minimizes the number of free variables associated with the experiment and allows for the accurate determination of the effect of a specific material property. The effect of

some material properties on hydrogen storage can be quite small and easily masked by variation in testing conditions and measuring equipment if the proper precautions are not taken.

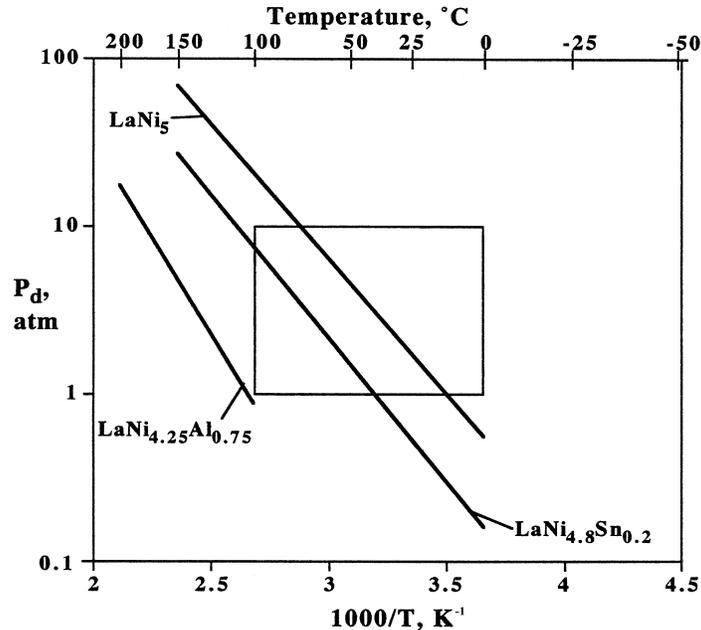


Figure 5. Van't Hoff diagram representing the hydriding thermodynamic properties of several different LaNi₅-based materials.³⁴

1.3 Purpose: Fundamental Science

As the title suggests, fundamental science research is concerned with identifying and understanding the physics and chemistry that governs a material's hydrogen storage properties. This fundamental knowledge can be used in research at the materials development and system performance levels. It may help to validate models that describe hydrogen-material interactions or aid in making enlightened decisions on new directions in improving materials. Without some level of fundamental understanding, system and materials development measurements would be conducted solely through intuition or painstaking systematic studies. By using knowledge gained from fundamental science, researchers can eliminate much of the trial and error and more efficiently conduct measurements for material development. With regard to fundamental science, samples may be small (gram quantities) and indeed very small (milligram powders, liquids and thin films) as synthesis is achieved on lab-scales. As a consequence, very sensitive instruments will be needed to perform measurement on sample weighing as low as tens of milligrams. Also, fundamental science implies the modeling of the measurements and hence, intrinsic behavior should be clearly separated from instrumental effects to match a particular model.

2 Hydrogen Storage Properties

Measurements at all three of the levels investigation described above, probe similar hydrogen storage properties of both systems and materials. The relative importance of each property may depend on the application or the purpose of investigation. The following is a very brief summary of the principal measured properties of hydrogen storage materials and systems. Each property is investigated in more detail in the individual chapters of the Recommended Practices Documents.

2.1 Property: Capacity

Capacity is the maximum steady-state hydrogen content of a storage material. Capacity can have several different definitions that reflect the application or material considerations including reversible capacity, usable capacity and excess material capacity. These definitions in turn may depend on the material's stability, composition, temperature, pressure and number of cycles. Each of these variables has the potential to change the capacity of a material. Additionally, there is a very important distinction between concentration and capacity: capacity is a material property that does not vary at a set state (after an extended period of time). In this text, a material's capacity will be referred to as its maximum steady-state hydrogen content and concentration as its temporal hydrogen content. For a more detailed discussion of capacity definitions and theory, please see the chapter on capacity measurements Capacity sections 1.2 .

2.2 Property: Kinetics

Kinetics is a measure of the rate of hydrogen sorption or desorption of a material and may not be exclusively dependent on intrinsic material properties. Sample size, heat transfer effects and other parameters that are highly dependent on the experimental method can affect kinetic measurements and conclusions. Minimizing the effects of external influences on kinetics is very difficult and requires a great deal of knowledge and preparation. Thus, extreme caution should be used in ascribing measured kinetics to fundamental sorption mechanisms or an intrinsic property of a given material. Sample preparation, catalyst and additives, particle size, heat transfer capabilities, among other things can strongly influence the kinetics. As one example, degassing at high temperature can remove or diffuse oxide layer from metals and increase subsequent hydrogen absorption kinetics. For a more detailed discussion of experimental considerations for kinetics, please see the chapter on kinetics.

2.3 Property: Thermodynamics

The intrinsic thermodynamic properties of hydrogen storage materials influence a number of other parameters, most notably the hydrogen capacity based on

temperature and pressure. Unfortunately, the relationship between measured temperature and pressure conditions and intrinsic thermodynamic properties may be complicated by kinetics considerations. In many of today's materials, the temperature and pressure conditions required for hydrogen uptake and release are dictated by kinetic considerations, not necessarily the intrinsic thermodynamics of hydrogen bonding. The ability to distinguish between the two material properties is especially important because the techniques used to improve one property are often ineffective or not available for the other.

In addition, we refer in this document to thermodynamic properties with respect to thermal equilibrium (the measure equilibrium state of hydrogen concentration in the material, hydrogen pressure and temperature). Thermal equilibrium may be dictated not only by the chemical interaction thermodynamics, but other terms as well such as strain energy, dislocation production and interfacial energy. In many metal-hydrogen systems these terms lead to differences in the absorption versus desorption equilibrium pressures at a given concentration and temperature. This is generally observed as hysteresis in the Pressure Concentration Temperature (PCT) isotherms. For a more detailed discussion on the thermodynamics of hydrogen storage, please see the chapter on thermodynamics.

2.4 Property: Cycle-Life

Cycle-life testing is restricted to reversible hydrogen storage materials such as metal and complex hydrides, amides and physisorbing materials. Materials that store hydrogen irreversibly (i.e. not reversible under practical conditions), like chemical slurries of elemental hydrides (e.g. LiH, NaBH₄), cannot be cycled. Cycle-life measurements are typically performed to characterize the effect of cycling on capacity that stems from activation effects, grain growth, structural degradation or chemical degradation due to gas impurities. However, kinetics may also be impacted by cycling and some of the observed change in capacity may in fact be due to changing kinetics during cycling. For example, if measurement time intervals during a cycle-life experiment do not reflect the changing kinetic properties of the material, the measured capacity will not be representative of capacity at quasi-equilibrium. Impurities in the hydrogen gas supply may have a profound effect on the cycle-life behavior of a storage material (see section 5.3.6). For a more detailed discussion of cycle-life considerations, please see the chapter on cycle-life measurements that will follow in a later version.

3 Types of Measurement

With respect to characterizing a material's hydrogen storage performance there are two principal types of measurements, kinetics measurements and pressure-composition-temperature (PCT) measurements. Kinetics measurements can be

considered the fundamental measurement of hydrogen storage because other types of measurement, including PCTs, are collections of several individual kinetics measurements. The relationship between kinetics and PCT measurements will be discussed further at the end of this chapter. Beyond these two main characterization measurements, there is a host of other measurements such as scanning temperature measurements that have value in rough screening for potential new hydrogen storage materials.

3.1 Measurement Type: Kinetics

Kinetics measurements track the rate of change of hydrogen concentration in a sample after the sample has been perturbed from quasi-equilibrium. Because hydrogen storage measurements can only approximate thermodynamic equilibrium due to experimental limitations, equilibrium will be used synonymously with quasi-equilibrium throughout the rest of this manuscript. Perturbation from equilibrium is accomplished by changing the thermodynamic state of the sample's environment, which causes the sample to sorb/desorb hydrogen in the attempt to restore equilibrium. For the gravimetric and volumetric methods, kinetics measurements are generally conducted under isothermal conditions, with changes in pressure used to perturb equilibrium. This is done partly for compatibility with PCTs and partly because of the profound effect of temperature on the kinetics character of almost all materials. The profiles and interpretations of kinetics curves and the considerations for kinetics measurements are the subject of the kinetics chapter of the Recommended Practices Document.

It is instructive to introduce a few fundamental features common to almost all kinetics measurements for reversible systems. The degree of perturbation from equilibrium is the driving force behind sorption/desorption in hydrogen storage materials: large perturbations cause relatively large rates of change in concentration while smaller perturbations cause relatively small rates of change. The rate of change of hydrogen concentration in a sample is largest at the beginning of a kinetics measurement, when the sample is furthest from equilibrium with its environment. The distance from equilibrium diminishes as hydrogen is sorbed by the sample, slowing the sorption rate as the sample reaches a time independent equilibrium concentration. These effects are illustrated in the sorption kinetics measurement in Figure 6. At the beginning of the experiment, the concentration changes quickly because the sample is furthest from equilibrium and with time the rate of change of concentration decreases until it becomes effectively zero.

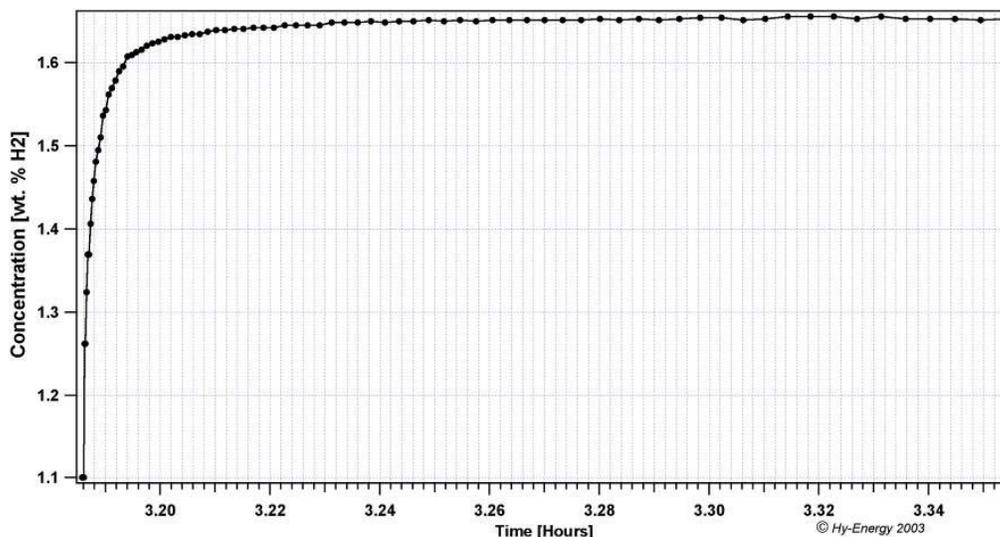


Figure 6. Representative kinetics measurement of an individual hydrogen dose to a porous material.

3.2 Measurement Type: Pressure-Composition Isotherm

Pressure-composition-temperature measurements (PCTs) are the most reported hydrogen storage measurement type in academic literature (composition in this context is synonymous with the concentration of hydrogen in a sample). A PCT measurement is a collection of data points that represents the pressure, concentration and temperature of a sample in equilibrium and relates the influence of the thermodynamic variables on concentration. PCTs are also commonly referred to as PCI (Pressure-Composition Isotherms) because they are taken at isothermal conditions. This minimizes the number of free variables and allows the relationship between concentration and pressure to be presented via two-dimensional graphics. The effect of temperature on hydrogen storage properties can be determined by comparing PCT isotherms at various temperatures. Because PCTs represent a sample in equilibrium, they can also be used to determine the thermodynamic properties of a hydrogen storage material. Unfortunately, the absolute interpretation of PCT data must be kept in perspective because it is difficult to make true equilibrium measurements. This is because as the pressure approaches the true equilibrium pressure, the driving force (or potential) becomes diminishingly small and therefore, kinetics becomes increasingly slower. In other words, it would take an infinitely long time to reach equilibrium. For more information on thermodynamics as they relate to hydrogen storage properties, please review the thermodynamics chapter in the [Recommended Practices Document](#).

It is instructive to conceptualize the relationship between PCT measurements and kinetics measurements in the volumetric method as follows: a sample is perturbed from equilibrium by a change in the pressure of the system and is allowed to reach equilibrium through the dynamic process represented by a

kinetics measurement. The last data point of each kinetics measurement, which most closely represents equilibrium, provides a single point of hydrogen concentration, pressure and temperature at equilibrium. In the volumetric method, this dosing process is performed repeatedly at one temperature until there are enough equilibrium data points are collected to construct a full PCT diagram. In this sense the PCT measurement can be thought of as a cumulative series of mini-kinetics measurements. Figure 7 demonstrates the PCT diagram of a porous material using the volumetric method by conducting a series of small dose kinetics measurements. In each kinetics measurement (separated by recharging the dosing volume which appears as discontinuities), the final pressure at the last data point represents the equilibrium pressure at a given concentration. In the volumetric method, the concentration is determined from the change in pressure with each dose (refer to the volumetric section 5.3 for details). Therefore the equilibrium pressure of the sample corresponding to each equilibrium concentration point is also known and a full PCT can be constructed from the series of kinetics measurements.

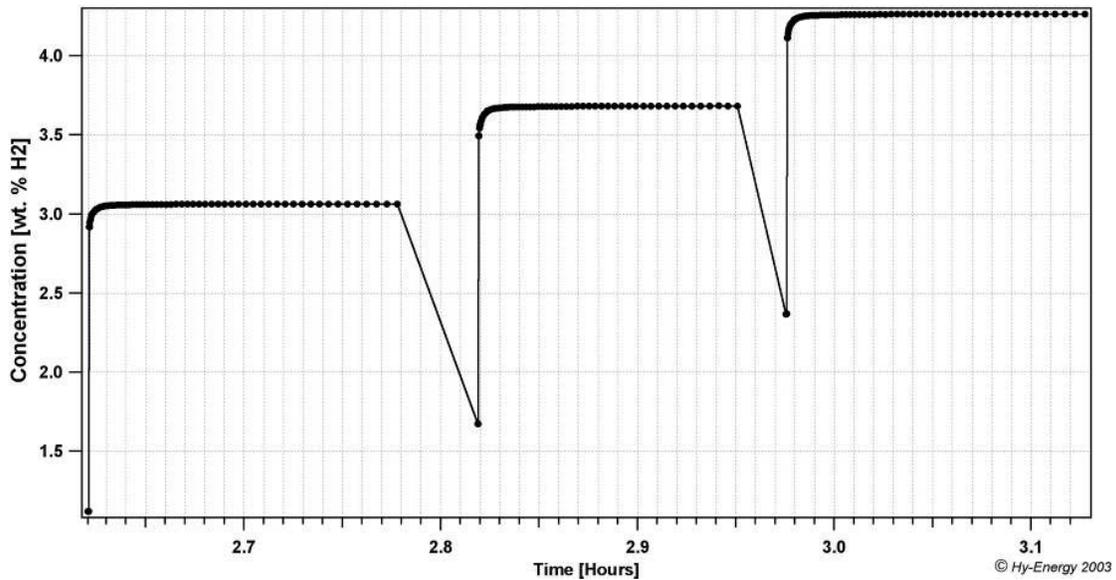


Figure 7. Representative measurement of a porous material. The last point in each ‘row’ of points is taken as representative of the equilibrium concentration of hydrogen in the sample at the pressure and temperature of experimentation.

This is shown in Figure 8 where the Pressure / Time data is translated to Pressure / Concentration data to form a PCT diagram. The relationship between pressure drop due to absorption (rise on desorption) and concentration is depicted in Figure 9.

Section 1: Introduction

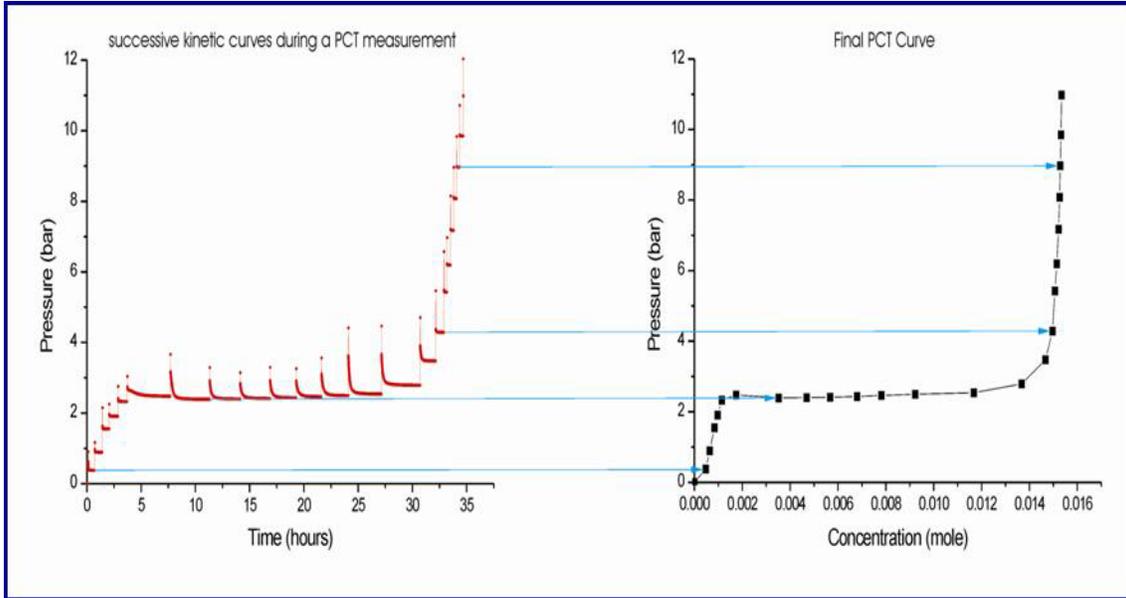


Figure 8. Representative pressure / time measurement and the resulting PCT plot of hydrogen absorption to form a metal hydride. The last point of each gas sorption dose provides the concentration of hydrogen in the sample at the equilibrium pressure and temperature of each dose.

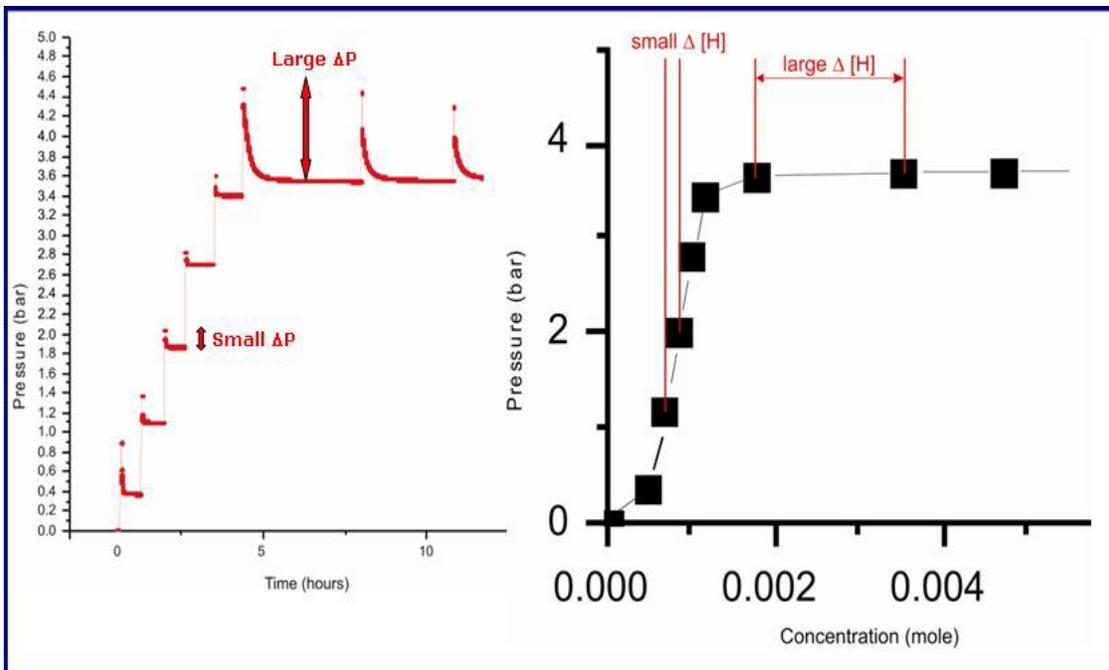


Figure 9. The relationship between pressure drop on absorption and the concentration associated with this pressure drop that is used to create each point on the equilibrium PCT diagram.

4 Hydrogen Storage Variables

Because the concentration of hydrogen in a sample is not measured directly, this important parameter necessarily relies on indirect determination from directly measured variables. Accurate measurement of direct variables is important for all hydrogen storage properties and perhaps more so for the determination of concentration than any other.

All storage properties are determined by the relationships between the variables: concentration, sample weight, temperature, pressure, cycle and time. The important distinction between direct (weight, temperature, pressure, time, cycle) and indirect (concentration) variables is made to differentiate between variables that can be measured directly from those that cannot. The last five (mass, temperature, pressure, cycle and time) are termed direct variables because they can be directly measured with traditional measuring devices such as balances, thermocouples and transducers. Concentration is considered an indirect variable because it cannot be directly measured and must be determined by correlating a direct (measurable) variable with concentration through the use of an empirical relation. Because of its dependence on measurable variables and its explicit ties to capacity, concentration will be addressed in detail in the Concentration and Capacity chapter.

The direct variables present problems in accurately collecting and interpreting data. Weight, temperature and pressure are difficult to accurately measure in all testing methods because errors can be introduced by testing equipment, sample holder design and secondary effects such as buoyancy. Errors associated with measuring the direct variables affect all property investigations and therefore the sources of these errors will be reviewed in the introductory chapter. Measurement errors specific to a particular testing method will be addressed in the associated methods section 5 . In addition to this section on the direct variables, the effects of testing and variable collecting methods unique to a particular storage property (e.g. capacity, kinetics) will be addressed in the property chapters that follow.

At this point, the reader is encouraged to briefly review the section 5 on Methods of Measurement to become familiar with the nomenclature and general principles of each testing method. Material in the sections on variables (4) and also static and dynamic measurements (5.1) will refer to basic concepts associated with the measurement methods. Familiarity with the material in these sections will aid in gaining an overall understanding of the subject.

4.1 Measureable Direct Variables

Measureable or “direct” variables (weight, temperature, pressure, time, cycle) affect the intrinsic adsorption/absorption behavior of a material:

Equation 1
$$N_a = f(P, T, \text{solid} - \text{gas system})$$

Where N_a is the number of moles adsorbed. In addition, the measurement of direct variables is needed to determine “indirect” variables such as capacity. The following are the direct variables that are typically measured to determine the hydrogen storage properties of a material. While the means and accuracies by which these variables are measured may vary (e.g., volumetric, gravimetric, electrochemical....) the influence on the intrinsic properties and performance of the materials should be the same.

4.1.1 Variable: Weight

The weight variable measured in the gravimetric method is often considered a direct measurement of hydrogen concentration; unfortunately, this is not the case. The balance in the gravimetric method (used to measure sample weight) actually measures the resultant force of a number of discrete forces: the weight of the sample, the buoyancy force caused by the displaced gas and the forces associated with mechanical disturbances and gas convection. The resultant force is often referred to as the *apparent* weight of the sample in order to differentiate between the measured weight and the actual weight of the sample. In order to determine the actual weight of the sample (from which concentration can be determined), it is necessary to account for and minimize the extraneous forces acting on the balance. The buoyancy force can be determined by an understanding of the skeletal density of the material while proper vibration damping can minimize mechanical forces. Forced and free convective forces are caused by pressure changes during charging/discharging and thermal gradients, respectively, and are transient in nature; patience is essential to minimize convective forces. Gravimetric measurements often use constant gas flow past the sample. In these cases, the flow drag forces must also be known and taken into account. Generally the flow drag force changes with the gas density, and therefore is a function of both temperature and pressure. Proper calibration of gas flow forces is necessary if the flow forces are significant in the particular apparatus or experimental arrangement.

In addition to the significant measurement considerations discussed above, the accuracy and precision of measuring weight depends on the type of balance used. A common weight-measuring system is an electronic strain gauge attached to a cantilever or balance (see gravimetric method section 5.4). The accuracy and precision of the strain gauge and cantilever/balance system are based on the properties of the strain gauge and the cantilever/balance material. The deflection varies with the modulus of elasticity of the material and the weight of the sample; a low modulus of elasticity leads to greater deflection and a more sensitive instrument but the instrument is more susceptible to noise due to external forces. The modulus of elasticity will vary with temperature and this must be taken into account when making measurements at different temperatures or

when ramping temperatures. The sensitivity of the balance must be considered along with other trade-offs when choosing gravimetric instruments.

With respect to hydrogen storage materials, the hydrogen storage capacity is usually given on a weight basis. Therefore accurate measurement of a samples weight is critical. Both chemisorption and physisorption materials may be highly air and water reactive, therefore samples are usually prepared and weighed in an inert atmosphere such as an argon glove-box. In addition, both types of material may require significant out-gassing of residual solvents, or adsorb impurities such as water before hydrogen testing. Thus for correct hydrogen capacity measurements it is vital that the sample is weighed after degassing. This can be performed either before or after hydrogen testing and preferably in an inert gas atmosphere.

4.1.2 Variable: Pressure

The pressure variable is intimately associated with hydrogen storage research and influences several important properties including concentration correlations, capacity and the kinetics of charging and discharging. Pressure is a commonly used measurable variable in concentration correlations and is therefore of practical interest to the measurement of all hydrogen storage properties. For example, the volumetric method measures changes in equilibrium pressure, along with volume and temperature information, to determine concentration. Changes in pressure are often used to control sorption/desorption reactions during both testing and practical operation. Isothermal measurements such as PCTs, one of the most common representations of capacity, use pressure variation to drive charging and discharging during storage property characterization. Pressure variation can also be used to control sorption and desorption in functioning storage systems, depending on the application. In fuel cell (FC) applications, hydrogen supplied at initially isothermal conditions (ambient) and elevated pressure is used to charge the storage system at the fueling station. The elevated pressure causes the reversible storage material to charge with hydrogen for future consumption by the fuel cell.

In addition to its obvious effect on reaction kinetics, pressure profoundly affects capacity measurements and practical capacities. Among the many capacity definitions are two based on thermodynamic considerations, reversible and usable capacity. Reversible capacity is of concern at the materials development level and is the measure of capacity available under feasible conditions. Reversible capacity is of particular importance to chemisorbing materials. Usable capacity is the capacity defined by the thermodynamic restrictions placed on the storage system by the environment and the end application. Once again, fuel cells present an excellent example of the importance of the thermodynamic variables on practical storage. The range of temperatures and pressures accessible to charge and discharge a storage system are restricted by availability; in classic PEMFC applications, this translates to operating temperatures from ambient to (~353K) and roughly ambient to a few bar

Section 1: Introduction

pressures (assuming no external pressurizing or regulating equipment is used). It is highly probable that maximum capacity of a given storage system does not occur within these limited ranges; therefore it is important to quantify usable capacity.

Electronic pressure transducers are the most common means of measuring pressure in hydrogen storage testing equipment. The accuracy limitations of transducers are generally described by two different types of error bands, those based on a percent of the actual reading (Capacitance Manometers) and those based on a percent of the full scale (Strain Gauge Transducers) (see Figure 10). For this reason, percent reading error bands are more accurate at low pressures while percent full-scale error bands may be more accurate at high pressures depending on the total error rating of the transducer. For hydrogen storage testing, particularly volumetric methods, the low-pressure range (0-15 bar) is often the most critical range for investigating storage properties. This makes the percent reading error bands the preferred error band for hydrogen storage.

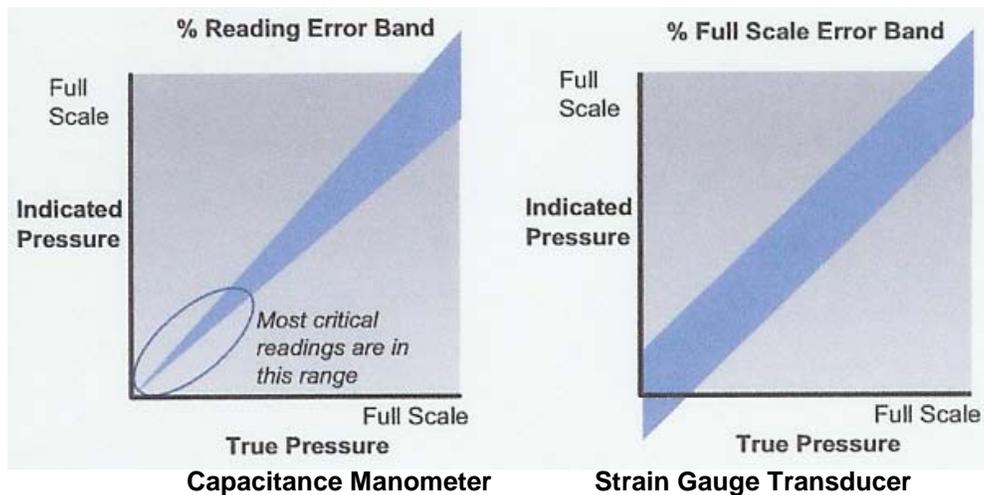


Figure 10. Depiction of the two types of error bands in pressure transducers.⁴⁴

A simple calculation demonstrates the percent reading advantage at low pressures. Take two pressure transducers rated to 300 bar, one has a 1 % reading error band while the other has a 0.1 % full-scale error band; the 'break even' pressure for these two transducers is 30 bar. The percent reading transducer is more accurate for pressures below 30 bar, the range of pressures most often encountered in hydrogen storage experiments. For optimum accuracy, several percent reading transducers rated to different pressures should be used.

The sensitivity of pressure transducers requires that the pressure signal change from all other sources, ΔP_0 , is minimized. It is conceivable to potentially account

for these other pressure signal changes and correct the data for their influence, but in practice it is more fruitful to minimize erroneous ΔP_0 signals. Background pressure signal change can be caused by a number of factors including transducer sensitivity, zero drift, miss-calibration and hysteresis effects.

With a near instantaneous change in pressure, there may be some error introduced into the immediate response of the pressure transducer, especially with respect to pressure measurements made by measuring the strain or deflection of a gauge's diaphragm. There are a couple of 'tricks' that can help determine the true measurement signal from a pressure transducer. After the transient from gas introduction has decayed, the measurement signal becomes pseudo-differential in the sense that the current signal can be compared to the measurements that came before and will come after. The signal curve is expected to show a smooth behavior and therefore noise superimposed on the curve can be "reduced" through standard procedures such as smoothing. If the sample shows marginal sorption/desorption during the transient, the pressure vs. time curve contains both the calibration data and the sorption/desorption data. In other words, since very little absorption occurred during the transient, the transient can be ignored and the pressure reading at $t = 0$ is the pressure with "no absorption". Thus the ideal sample, ideal in the sense that it is easy to measure, would have no sorption/desorption signal until after the transient but would come to equilibrium before other longer-term error signals such as temperature fluctuations have a chance to impact the data.

4.1.3 Variable: Temperature

Temperature is the second thermodynamic variable with important implications to hydrogen storage properties. It has many of the same hydrogen storage effects as pressure; it can be used to determine the binding energy of hydrogen in a sample (as in Differential Scanning Calorimetry), drive the sorption/desorption reactions in several testing methods and applications, and temperature influences a number of different definitions of capacity. To continue with the fuel cell example, temperature variation is the primary mechanism used to release hydrogen after initial charging because of the relatively limited pressures available due to FC structural considerations. Temperature affects practical capacity in much the same way as pressure. The two capacity definitions derived from thermodynamic considerations are based on temperature considerations as well as pressure considerations. Although, in hydrogen storage research, pressure and temperature are intimately linked, their measurements have their own, unique considerations.

Temperature-related measurement error is one of the most common errors associated with hydrogen storage measurements, particularly kinetics measurements. The accuracy of temperature measurements is typically limited to the accuracy of the thermocouples used and the heat transfer characteristics of the sample material and sample cell. Like pressure transducers, the accuracy of

a thermocouple measurement depends on what type of thermocouple is used and the temperature regime of the measurement. Some thermocouple types have a wide temperature range but are less accurate compared to those with limited temperature ranges. Because most hydrogen storage experiments are conducted under isothermal conditions, the authors advise the use of limited-range durable thermocouples that offer greater accuracy in measurement.

An important consideration is that thermocouples of all types generally present nearly the same voltage at room temperature. It is only at elevated temperatures that the deviation in the type (J, K, and N for example) will become apparent. As most modern temperature measuring devices offer many thermocouple options, it is important not only to validate the devices thermocouple type settings but also to validate by using separate secondary temperature measuring devices and to run calibrations on measurement devices on a regular basis.

Note that most thermocouples (if not all) are at the limit of their operating ranges under cryogenic temperatures and can have large errors when within a few degrees of 77K. The temperature is preferably measured with Pt resistance or silicon diode at around or below 77K.

Heat transfer between the sample material, sample cell and thermocouple is one of the primary sources of error in hydrogen storage measurements.⁴⁵ Sorption and desorption reactions can be highly exothermic and endothermic and the energy loads must be transported efficiently to maintain isothermal conditions during testing. Insufficient heat transfer can lead to pockets of sample at higher temperature than the temperature read by the thermocouple, effectively invalidating the isothermal assumption and conclusions based on that assumption. Thermocouples that are not in intimate contact with the sample, or perhaps not even in contact with the sample holder, can produce very large inaccuracies with respect to the actual sample temperature. On a system level where kilograms of storage material may be used, excellent heat transfer characteristics are required to supply and dissipate the significant amounts of energy necessary to charge and discharge a sample. The importance of heat transfer considerations will be discussed on several occasions throughout the course of the Recommended Practices Document.

4.1.4 Variable: Cycle

The desire for reusable hydrogen storage systems necessitates the ability to charge and discharge (cycle) repeatedly without loss of performance. Nearly all storage properties, particularly capacity and kinetics, vary with cycling and the variation can have a profound impact on system efficacy. Cycling phenomena include activation effects and poisoning (capacity) and retardation (kinetics) due to the gettering of impurities during cycling. In general a sample should be cycled until the capacity is stable; usually 10 cycles are sufficient for that purpose

Some important considerations for the cycle variable are primarily aimed at minimizing activation and gas stream impurity effects on measurements and are not testing method-specific. For activation effects for both capacity and kinetics, the authors advise cycling the sample at least ten times in order to measure the intrinsic properties of the material. It is also critical to evaluate the effects of poisoning and retardation on performance, especially in metal hydrides; for practical application, storage systems will commonly be charged with hydrogen gas that contains impurities like CO₂, H₂O and NH₃. The impurities adsorb to the material, occluding catalytic sites and diffusion pathways, and can be difficult to desorb because of their high thermodynamic affinity. As cycling increases with impure hydrogen gas, the impurities build to levels that poison capacity and retard kinetics.⁴⁶ Therefore, it is important to develop materials that can withstand the effects of gas stream impurities in order to avoid performance deterioration.

Several other phenomena occur when cycling a hydrogen storage material. In intermetallic compounds, decrepitation, self-pulverization due to stresses caused by lattice expansion upon hydriding, and disproportionation⁴⁷, dissociation of a compound into its fundamental components during repeated cycling (e.g. $LaNi_5 + La_2Mg_{17} \rightarrow 3La + 5Mg_2Ni + 7Mg$), cause variation in storage properties and system performance. Decrepitation and disproportionation are generally considered activation phenomena and initial cycling mitigates their effects.

Note: UHP Ultra-High purity (99.999% purity) hydrogen gas is recommended. It is also highly recommended that the source hydrogen gas is always tested for purity, especially for oxygen and water contaminants. A good solution is to have a hydrogen purifier system just before the gas enters the testing system.

4.1.5 Variable: Time

The effect of time on hydrogen storage measurements is manifested by the rate at which measurements are taken. However, some confusion surrounds how measurement rates affect data representation. Measurement data is collected in two distinct steps: the data acquisition hardware converts the continuous analog output from the measuring device (e.g. thermocouple, pressure transducer) to a digital value at a certain rate R_1 and the computer software samples the digital value from the data acquisition hardware at another rate R_2 .

Section 1: Introduction

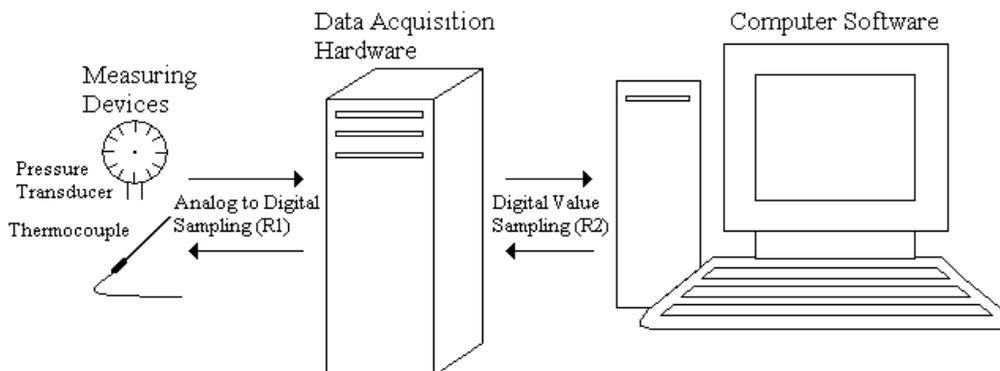


Figure 11. Schematic of a typical hardware/software set-up and the flow of information in a hydrogen storage testing system.

As Figure 11 illustrates, information is exchanged between two interfaces but not necessarily at the same rate. The sampling rate of the data acquisition hardware can be faster or slower than the sampling rate of the computer software. The difference between the rates may lead to the collection of multiple data points at the same value of the measured parameter and/or a step-wise rather than continuous change in the measured parameter. Both of these effects are most pronounced at small time steps that approach the limits of the sampling rates and are an artifact of data collection. The average results of the measured parameters are still representative of the homogeneous change in the properties being measured.

Figure 12 illustrates a number of data collection artifacts. At the beginning of the experiment, the R_2 sampling rate of the computer software is faster than the analog to digital conversion rate R_1 of the data acquisition hardware. Therefore, the computer software samples the data acquisition hardware several times before the hardware updates. This leads to several consecutive data points collected at the same pressure, an artifact that disappears as the R_2 sampling rate decreases (by design) below the data conversion rate R_1 as the experiment progresses. The step-wise rather than continuous change in the data at the beginning of the experiment is caused by the difference between the sampling rates and the initial gradient in the measured parameter. Figure 12 shows the measured pressure directly after the sample is dosed with hydrogen; the pressure gradient is initially large but slowly levels off as the sample approaches equilibrium. This is reflected in the data as the pressure step size becomes less and less and the data eventually appears continuous. These kinds of data collection artifacts demonstrate the resolution limits of the instrumentation but generally do not have a significant impact on the accuracy of the measurement and the conclusions that can be drawn. However, without understanding what causes them, they may be misinterpreted as a problem with data acquisition or instrument operation when first observed.

Section 1: Introduction

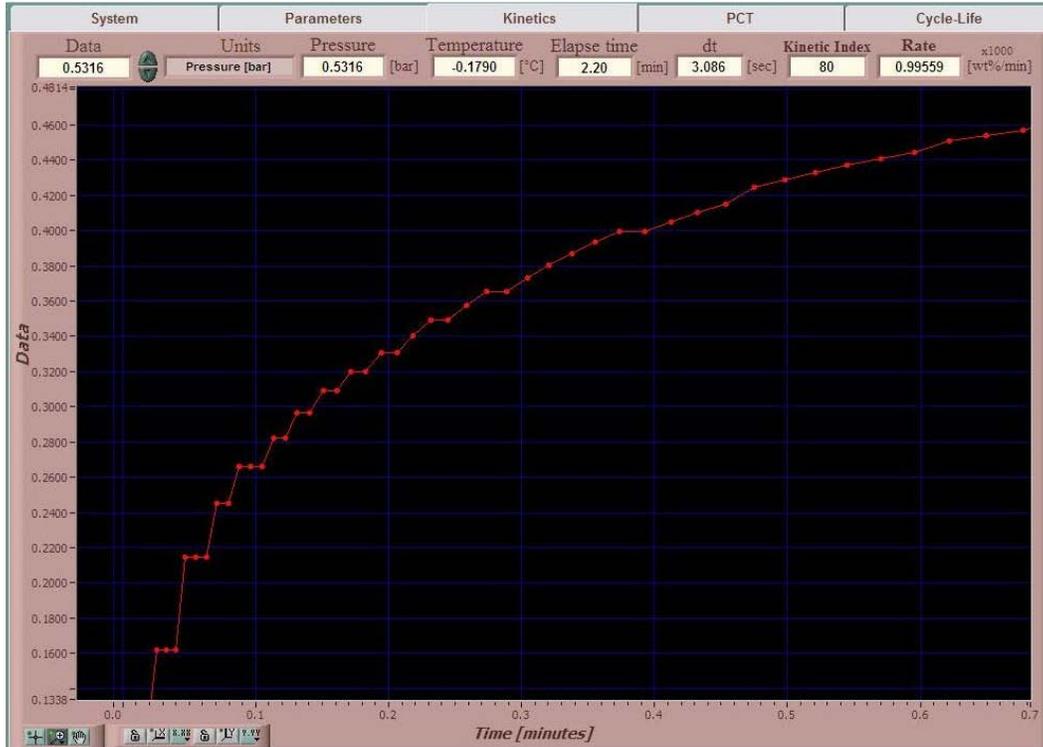


Figure 12. Example of constant and step data collection artifacts during desorption. The ordinate is measured pressure.⁴⁸

4.2 Accuracy and Precision of Measurements

In measuring direct variables, it is important to understand the distinction between the accuracy and precision of testing equipment and convey pertinent accuracy and precision information to the reader. Accuracy is the degree of conformity of the measured variable to the actual value while precision is the degree of reproducibility of the measurement. A measurement can be accurate and precise, one or the other, or neither. An excellent and frequently used parallel to explain the relationship between accuracy and precision is the target analogy. The distance from the marks to the center of the target is the measure of accuracy and the size of the mark cluster is the precision. Figure 13 illustrates the possible combinations of accuracy and precision in the target analogy. As a thought exercise, consider the limiting cases of perfect accuracy and perfect precision. In the case of perfect accuracy, precision must also be perfect. The reverse however, is not necessarily true: perfect precision does not ensure perfect accuracy. These cases can be easily shown in the target analogy. The limiting case of perfect accuracy necessitates that all of the marks lay one on top of another at the center of the target; obviously this ensures perfect precision because the spacing between the marks is zero. Perfectly precise marks lay one on top of another but can be located anywhere on the target, hence perfect precision does not ensure perfect accuracy.

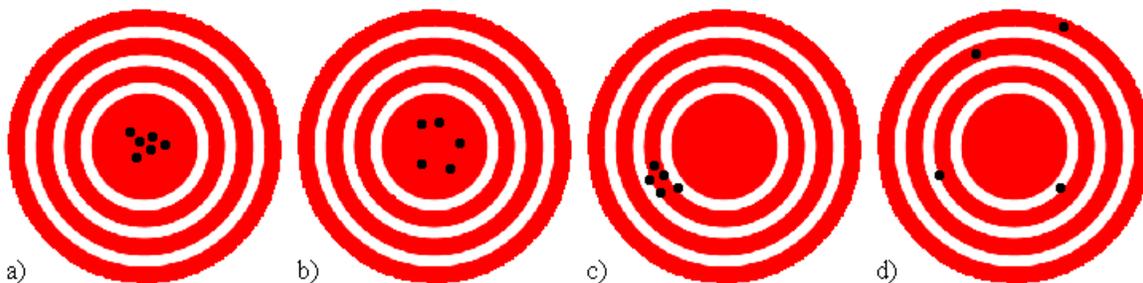


Figure 13. The target analogy for accuracy and precision. The proximity of the marks to the center of the target is the accuracy and the size of the mark cluster is the precision. a) Accurate and precise, b) accurate but not precise, c) precise but not accurate, d) not accurate and not precise.

4.2.1 Analog to Digital Conversion Error

The accuracy and precision of all direct variable measurements are influenced by analog to digital conversion effects. Traditional analog measuring devices such as thermocouples and pressure transducers output continuous signals that must be converted into discrete digital values. The analog to digital conversion process (ADC) has three principal sources or error: quantization, non-linearity and aperture error. Quantization error is caused by the finite resolution of converting a continuous analog signal to discrete digital values, non-linearity error is caused by physical imperfections in the conversion device itself (but can be mitigated by proper calibration) and aperture error arises from uncertainty in the ADC sampling rate. In addition to errors caused by ADC, measuring devices for some direct variables have unique considerations for accuracy and precision. These considerations will be reviewed in detail in the following variable sections 4.1 .

4.2.2 Error Bars in Data Representation

Error bars are used in experimental science to serve a number of important functions in relating the precision of an experimental measurement to the reader. An error bar indicates the range of one standard deviation of the measured variable and can be used to visually compare the precision of two measurements, determine whether differences are statistically significant and determine the statistical fit of experimental data to a given function. It is important to include error bars in graphics in literature when reporting hydrogen storage properties to both reflect the experimental nature of hydrogen storage testing and aid in comparing the performance of materials and the precision of testing methods.

Experimental data is often a collection of dependent variable measurements at a given independent variable value. The collection of measurements is presented as their mean value and standard error, which is based on the standard deviation of the collection. Standard error of a collection of measurements is determined by dividing the standard deviation of the collection by the square root of the number

of measurements in the collection. Standard error is represented in mathematical form by Equation 2 (M is a vector of measurements with m entries):

Equation 2
$$SE = \frac{std(M)}{\sqrt{m}}$$

For example, a (24.30, 24.68, 25.73, 26.08) collection of molar specific volume (L/mol) measurements at standard temperature and pressure would be summarized as $v = 25.2 \pm .38$ L/mol and presented graphically as in Figure 14.

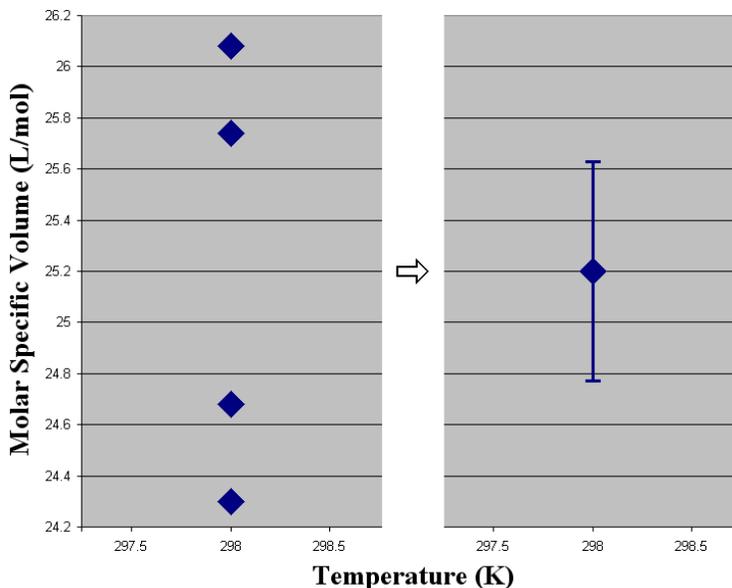


Figure 14. Graphical representation of collection of data points in mean/error bar format.

Error bars should be included on figures and error ranges on values whenever possible or at least stated in the experimental section. The value of these error limits can be determined from the known (or rated) errors of each measuring device (balance, pressure transducer, thermocouple, timing device....) and standard error analysis.⁴⁹

4.2.3 Testing For Accuracy

A very important and common standard practice that should always be carried out before experimental measurements and on a regular and documented basis is blank runs under identical experimental conditions with a non-absorbing material (example: glass beads or low surface area, silica or stainless steel). It is important for both gravimetric and volumetric techniques that the blank sample has essentially the same mass and x-ray (bulk) density as that of the sample that will be measured. This criterion helps to emulate, to some degree, both buoyancy effects and corrections in gravimetric measurements and gas displacement volumes in making temperature corrections in volumetric measurements. The results of such “blank” measurements should show zero hydrogen absorption

and desorption within the expected range of errors. This is an important step in identifying instrumental and/or procedural errors.

Ultimately, blank tests following a rigorous calibration procedure will produce a total experimental error that encompass all the uncertainties associated with the various variables, calibrations, calculations, corrections and uncertainties.

Finally, cross-checking or validation by performing both multiple measurements on the same sample and on different samples from the same batch of material should be performed not only on one instrument but, when available, on different types of instruments potentially at different institutions with different equipment operators. While it is often very difficult to perform measurements under exactly the same conditions and also difficult to ensure identical sample preparations or loading, the intrinsic hydrogen storage properties of a materials should be essentially the same. Thus, differences in capacity, kinetics, thermodynamics, etc. significantly larger than the total experimental error should be taken seriously. In this field, there are many instrumental and procedural issues that can lead to highly incorrect results including both false positives and negatives (usually the former). When in doubt, it would seem prudent to assume the worst.

4.3 Calibrations

Measurement instruments should be recalibrated on a regular basis. Most institutions have standard calibration protocols that should be followed. An important part of such protocols is a rigorous documenting of such calibrations so that if significant errors are discovered, previously recorded data can be corrected appropriately. The following are common methods for calibrating devices that measure important dependent variables.

4.3.1 Weight

It is recommended that NIST standard procedure be followed for making weight measurements. Documents detailing these procedures and calibrations can be downloaded from the NIST Weights and Measures website.⁵⁰

4.3.2 Volume

The standard procedure for calibrating a volume is:

- 1) Liquid method
- 2) Gravimetric method
- 3) Pressure method
- 4) Known displacement volume calibration sample

A summary of the Liquid and Gravimetric methods can be found at NIST Handbook 143: State Weights and Measures Laboratories Program Handbook.

Specifically the section: 7.3 Technical Criteria for Volume Laboratories (NVLAP Calibration Laboratories Technical Guide with OWM modifications).⁵¹

The Pressure method is commonly used in this field and requires a well calibrated pressure transducer connected to a standard volume (as measured through the Liquid or Gravimetric methods). The Pressure method is a secondary calibration technique that is generally used for convenience as no liquids are required. It is essentially the Sievert's method without a sample. The setup consists of a the calibration volume connected to the calibration pressure transducer with a low-displacement volume valve between the two and a rigid coupling fitting to connect the calibration system to the instrument or volume to be calibrated.

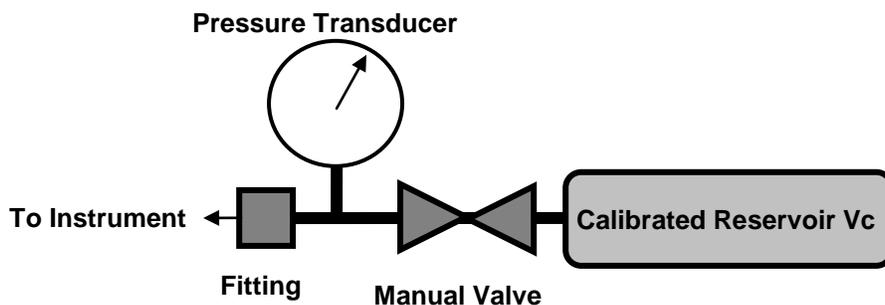


Figure 15. Pressure Method calibration system.

Gas (typically dry Nitrogen, Argon or Helium) is charged at a high pressure (0.1 to 5 bar, and at the upper 10% of the pressure transducers full scale range) into the calibration volume the valve is closed and the pressure is measured (P_1). Sufficient time (5-30 minutes) should be allowed for the gas to come to thermal equilibrium with the tubing and vessels before any pressure reading is taken. The pressure in the volume to be measured is then reduced (0.1 to 1 bar, and at the lower 10% of the pressure transducers full scale range) and the second pressure is measured (P_2). The valve is then opened gas is dosed into the unknown volume from the calibration volume. After enough time has passed for the gas to come to thermal equilibrium (5 to 10 minutes) the resulting equilibrium pressure is measured (P_3). Thus, the volume to be calibrated can be determined from the gas mass balance:

Equation 3

$$V_x = V_c \times \left(\frac{P_3}{T_3} - \frac{P_1}{T_1} \right) \div \left(\frac{P_2}{T_2} - \frac{P_3}{T_3} \right)$$

Where V_x is the unknown volume and V_c is the calibration volume. Here the ideal gas law is assumed to be sufficiently correct. The process should be repeated several times and should also be done in the opposite sense, where high pressure gas is dosed from the unknown volume into the calibration volume.

Section 1: Introduction

Ideally, the temperature of the entire calibration and unknown volume system are being held at exactly the same temperature ($T_1=T_2=T_3$). If not the temperatures should be measured carefully at the calibration volume (T_1) and the unknown volume (T_2) and an assumption that the final equilibrium temperature (T_3) is a weighted average of the two:

Equation 4

$$T_3 = \frac{(T_1 \times V_c) + (T_2 \times V_x)}{V_c + V_x}$$

Where some initial approximations for V_x can be made or Equation 3 and Equation 4 can be solved uniquely for V_x as a function of V_c , P_1 , P_2 , P_3 , T_1 and T_2 . Note this method of taking temperature differences into account is not very accurate because there is a temperature gradient in the gas that is not generally well represented by simply the weighted average of the two temperatures. A better approach is to take several temperature measurements along the portions of the temperature gradient and assign weighted temperature values based on the local relative volume associated with each local temperature measurement.⁵² Note that if there are valves and sections of tubing between the unknown volume to be calibrated and the calibration system, then each section must be isolated and calibrated in a step-wise manner. The displacement volume associated with a closed valve is automatically included in the calibration of the volume behind such a valve.

The known displacement volume calibration sample method is similar to the pressure calibration method except that instead of using a secondary calibrated volume as in Figure 15, a cell of unknown volume is used. A sample of known density (and when weighed, thus yielding volume) is placed in the cell. The same measurements are performed as described above once with the sample in the cell and once without the sample in the cell. Then V_x is solved for using the two measurements and the difference in V_c being equal to the volume of the standard sample. An example of such a standard sample would be a large single crystal of silicon.

4.3.3 Pressure

Most of today's modern pressure transducers have associated electronics that linearize the transducers output to the applied pressure. This generally only requires span (voltage, current or resistivity output versus pressure) and zero adjustments. Typically both will vary with temperature, time, and use. Spans can be determined from the comparative testing described below. The standard procedure for calibrating a mass balance is:

- 1) Perform a series of pressure transducer readings (5 minimum) over the transducer's full range of pressure with simultaneous measurements of the same gas pressure against a NIST traceable (or national equivalent) standard pressure transducers.

- 2) Perform a series of pressure transducer readings (5 minimum) over the transducer's full range of pressure with simultaneous measurements of the same gas pressure against a NIST traceable (or national equivalent) dead weight pressure calibrator.
- 3) Zeros are usually adjusted under vacuum by setting the transducer's final output (post electronics and post software) to zero (0.000... to within appropriate significant digits).

4.3.4 Temperature

It is recommended that NIST standard procedure be followed for making temperature measurements and calibrations. A document detailing thermocouple calibrations can be downloaded from the NIST Weights and Measures website.⁵³ Checking temperature measurement accuracy against boiling (distilled) water and ice (corrected for barometric pressure) is a recommended interim test.

4.3.5 Time

It is recommended that NIST standard procedure be followed for making time measurements. Documents detailing these procedures and calibrations can be downloaded from the NIST Weights and Measures website.⁵⁴

4.3.6 Other Calibrations

A variety of other devices may be employed for measuring gas sorption or other properties of hydrogen storage materials. Most devices or instruments will come with appropriate calibration instructions. Detailed information concerning calibration theory, regulations, and procedures can be found through most scientific societies and national standards institutions.⁵⁴

5 Methods of Measurement

There are a number of measurement methods that can be used to investigate hydrogen storage materials and systems. Gravimetric and volumetric methods are the two primary methods and the most robust in terms of depth of analysis; temperature-programmed desorption, differential scanning calorimetry, and thermal gravimetric analysis are also used. All measurement methods quantify a change in a measurable property to indirectly calculate the hydrogen storage capacity of a material. It is important to keep in mind that all methods indirectly calculate hydrogen concentration and each have complications associated with indirect methods. For example, characterizing the hydrogen storage capacity of highly porous media has proven difficult using gravimetric and volumetric methods because both require an understanding of the amount of gas displaced, calculated from the skeletal density of the material, and the corresponding

buoyancy (gravimetric) and volume calibration (volumetric) effects on measurements.

This section will summarize these most commonly used measurement methods and provides detailed techniques for measuring hydrogen storage properties. The section also provides a series of detailed considerations that may have a significant impact on the performance and accuracy of a measurement. These range from general sample preparation considerations to issues unique to specific types of measurements and instruments.

One clear consideration is that the measurement equipment should be constructed of materials that are both hydrogen compatible and do not have significant hydrogen permeation. Obviously metal that react with hydrogen at low pressures and temperature such as Titanium, Magnesium, Palladium and Vanadium to name a few should not be used. Common copper tubing and brass components are prone to out-gassing impurities that may have an impact on measurements. 316L stainless steel is commonly used in many hydrogen applications. Teflon and many polymer sealing materials have high hydrogen gas permeation rates and are not generally recommended for these measurement applications.

5.1 Static and Dynamic Measurements

Hydrogen storage testing can be divided into static and dynamic testing based on whether or not the sorption/desorption reaction is allowed to reach equilibrium at any point during the experiment. In volumetric and gravimetric methods for example, hydrogen gas can be introduced or removed either by aliquots (static) or through a variable flow or pressure regulator (dynamic). In thermally driven methods such as TPD and TGA, the temperature of the sample can be raised in steps (static) or continuously (dynamic).

In static testing, a sample in equilibrium at a certain temperature, pressure and composition is perturbed by a sudden change in pressure (volumetric and gravimetric methods) or temperature (TPD and TGA). The sample is allowed to reach equilibrium at some new temperature, pressure and composition before it is perturbed again. This process continues until the sample is fully sorbed or desorbed. This step-by-step, or equilibrium state-by-equilibrium state process allows static testing to be used to determine the thermodynamic properties of a material by van't Hoff diagram analysis. Static testing is the most frequently reported testing method in literature when using volumetric and gravimetric methods.

Dynamic measurements are characterized by continuous changes in pressure and temperature and do not allow for equilibrium. Although they are not ideal for investigating purely thermodynamic properties, they can provide information on the kinetic activity of a material. When hydrogen flows at a constant rate into an

evacuated hydrogen storage system, the pressure in the system increases linearly until the material begins to sorb. After this point, the pressure in the system is a function of the material's ability to sorb hydrogen; if the system is to remain at constant pressure across the pressure plateau in Figure 16, the rate of hydrogen flowing into the system must be equal to the rate of hydrogen sorbed by the material.

Dynamic measurements are more useful for evaluating a material's hydrogen storage performance during application than static measurements. For example, fuel cells require hydrogen at a specified constant pressure to operate efficiently and safely. In order to supply hydrogen at constant pressure, a regulator is connected between the FC and the hydrogen storage system through which the flow rate varies. Dynamic measurements allow testing of storage materials at flow rates representative of the flow through the pressure regulator in the fuel cell/storage system and the dynamic pressure limits associated with such flow rates. These results are highly dependent on the impact of heat transfer on sorption/desorption kinetics.

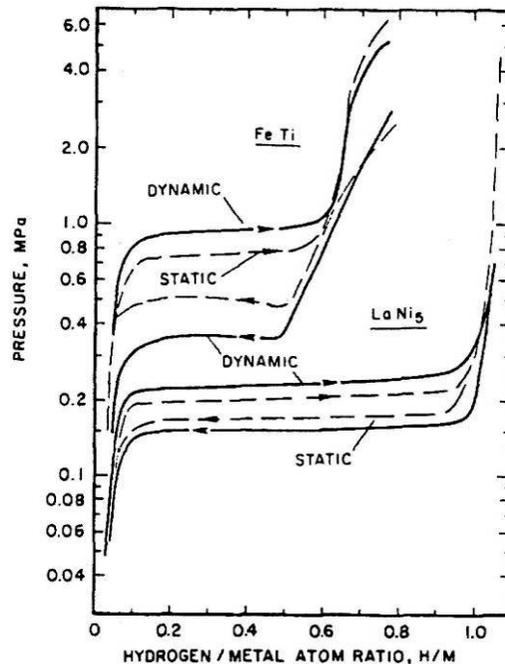


Figure 16. Comparison of static and dynamic pressure-composition isotherms for LaNi_5 and FeTi at 298K. Results are after about 200 test cycles.⁵⁵

5.2 dC and dP Dosing Methods

In isothermal testing, the sample is charged and discharged by changes in hydrogen pressure in the sample holder. Hydrogen can be added step-by-step in aliquots or continuously through flow or pressure regulators. These techniques

are used to provide static and dynamic methods of storage testing. Static and dynamic dosing can also be referred to as dC (differential concentration) and dP (differential pressure) dosing, respectively. In dC dosing, a specific amount of hydrogen calculated from the temperature, pressure and volume of the aliquot is dosed to the sample. In dP dosing, a flow or pressure regulator is used to increase the pressure in the sample cell a specific amount per dose. The terms dC and dP originate from the relationship between the different types of dosing and PCTs; dC dosing steps along the PCT concentration axis and dP dosing steps along the PCT pressure axis.

Volumetric instruments typically take steps in concentration (dC dosing) whereas Gravimetric instruments generally take steps in pressure (dP dosing).

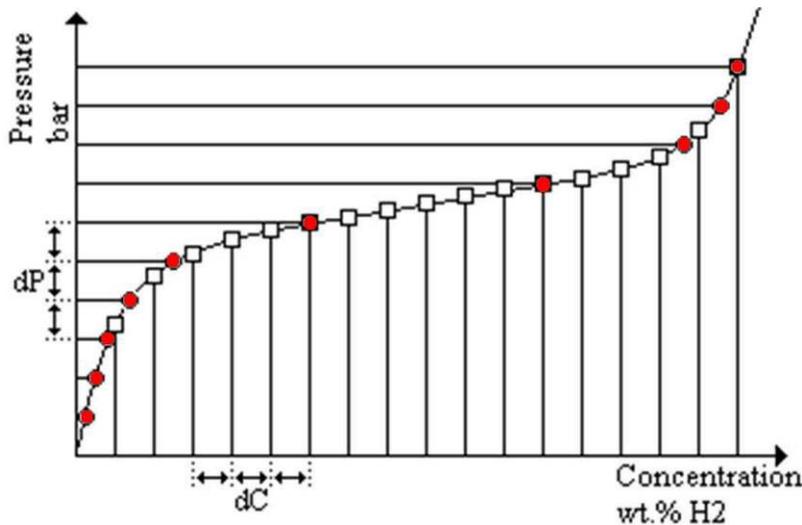


Figure 17. PCT of classic metal hydride material with plateau. dC (squares) and dP (red circles) dosing provide different information in solid solution (vertical) versus hydride formation (horizontal) portions of the PCT phase diagram.

Figure 17 shows the relationship between dC and dP dosing and PCTs for a metal hydride. dC dosing (squares) enables limited investigation of the solid solution phases, represented by the regimes with greater slope at low and high concentrations, compared to dP dosing (circles). However, the reverse is true for the investigation of transitional regimes at intermediate concentrations. dC dosing can provide much greater information across plateaus in metal hydrides and the saturation regimes of physisorbing materials. A common complaint in hydrogen storage testing is incomplete or uninformative investigation of metal hydride plateau regimes due to dP testing. In some cases where the plateau slope is very small, the plateau may be missed altogether.

An advantage of the dC stepping of the volumetric method is that samples can be prepared to specific hydrogen concentrations. This may be very useful for ex-situ examination of the materials using other analytical techniques.

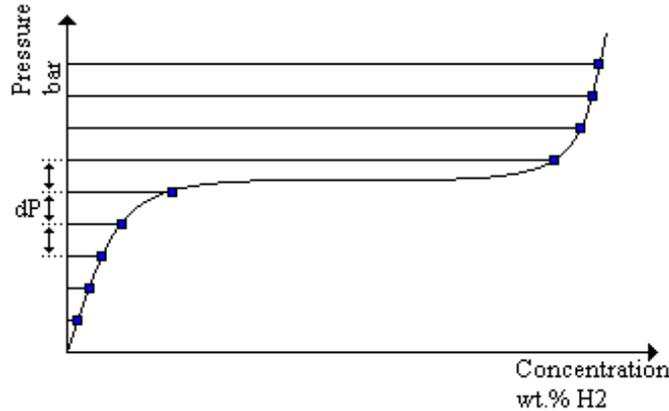


Figure 18. Example of PCT with missing plateau information due to inherent limitation in dP dosing.

5.3 Volumetric Method ^{56 57}

The volumetric method of hydrogen storage measurement, also known as the manometric method, or as Sievert's method in honor of the German chemist of the same name, uses temperature-pressure-volume correlations to determine hydrogen concentration and the storage properties of a material. A generalized volumetric system with commonly employed components is shown in Figure 19.

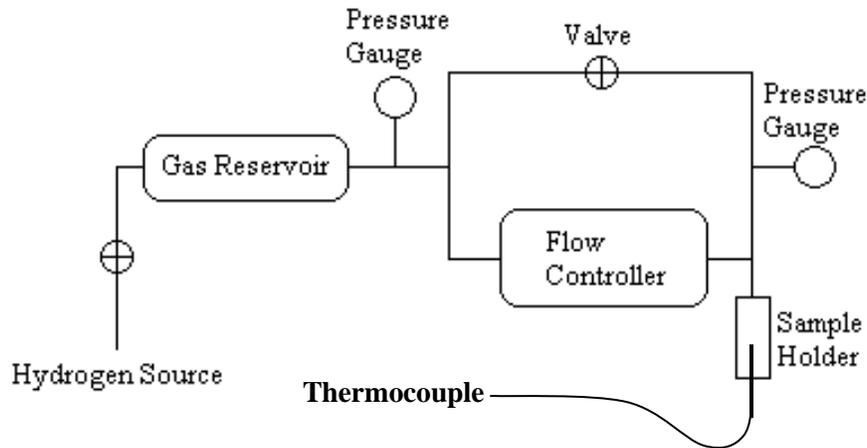


Figure 19. Multipurpose Gas Sorption/Desorption Apparatus. The pressure gauge on the right is only required when using the flow controller.

The apparatus consists of a gas reservoir connected to a specimen reactor. Because the volumetric method measures concentration indirectly through temperature-pressure-volume correlations, the volumes and temperatures of the reservoirs and sample holder (system) must be known in advance. A thermocouple should always be positioned in as close a contact as possible with the sample. The system volumes are carefully pre-calibrated and the reservoir and sample holder are maintained at constant (but not necessarily equal) temperatures using an external temperature controller. By fixing volume and

Section 1: Introduction

temperature, reservoir and sample holder pressures can be measured using pressure transducers to provide isothermal pressure-concentration data.

The volume of the sample holder must be calibrated while filled with sample in order to get an accurate measurement of the free gas volume in the system. Although a generally straightforward procedure for chemisorbing media, calibration can be tricky for highly porous and nano-structured media at low temperatures due to inaccurate or incomplete skeletal density information and the possible physisorption of helium used to perform the calibration. Note however, that it is unlikely that most materials will have significant helium adsorption below 5 bar and at 77K, and certainly not at significantly higher temperatures. It can be verified that helium does not adsorb by measuring the sample holder volume with the sample (free volume) as function of the helium expansion pressure at temperature. Materials that do not adsorb helium will likely show a constant free volume as function of pressure. Similarly, in a gravimetric measurement, such material would also exhibit a linearly decreasing mass response (buoyancy) as function of helium pressure. More on the issue of potential helium adsorption is presented in section 5.9 .

Volumetric testing requires accurate measurement and control of the instrument and sample holder temperatures and the associated temperature gradients. The temperature of the instrument should be controlled in order to minimize temperature fluctuations due to external sources such as room heating, ventilation and air-conditioning. The temperature of the sample can be precisely controlled below room temperature by cryogenic cooling accompanied by PID (Proportional Integral Differential control) heating or above room temperature by PID heating and appropriate insulation.

To test a sample using the static method, the gas reservoir is filled with H₂ to a pressure P and then allowed to react with the specimen reactor by opening the top valve. When filling the gas reservoir, sufficient time should be allowed for the gas to come to thermal equilibrium with the tubing and vessels before a pressure reading is taken. An equilibrium pressure P' is reached between the gas reservoir and the specimen reactor that, once paired with temperature, initial pressure and volume information, can be used to precisely determine the amount of hydrogen sorbed by the material. Dynamic testing allows the slow and continuous introduction of hydrogen to the specimen reactor. Hydrogen gas from the gas reservoir flows into the specimen reactor via the electronic flow controller while continuous pressure readings are taken by the pressure gauges attached to the reservoir and reactor. The pressure, temperature and volume data are analyzed to generate dynamic (non-equilibrium) pressure-composition isotherms.

One intrinsic advantage of the volumetric method is that, unlike gravimetric methods, the quantity of gas dosed to or from the sample can be small compared to the total capacity of the sample. Thus, the method allows the direct preparation of sample of known hydrogen contents. This may be useful for doing

in-situ or *ex-situ* secondary measurements such as X-ray or neutron diffraction, NRM, IR, Raman, etc.

5.3.1 Differential Pressure Method ⁵⁸

The differential pressure method is a modification of the standard volumetric testing method and is designed to increase the accuracy of Sievert's measurements. An example of a differential pressure method apparatus is shown in Figure 20.

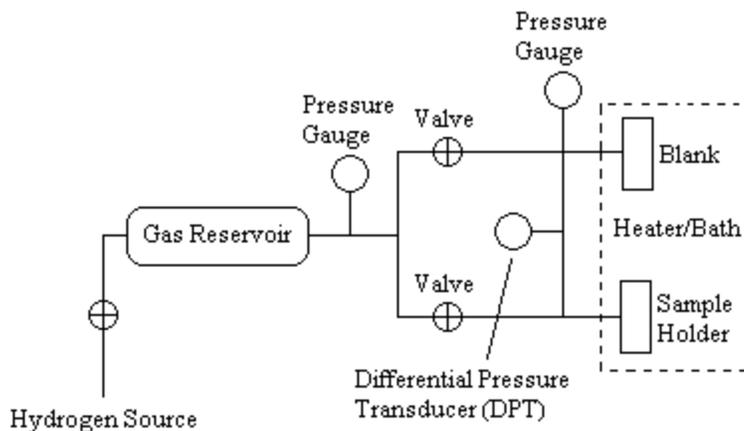


Figure 20. Schematic of the Differential Pressure Adsorption Unit.

The sample holder and a blank are maintained at the same temperature and are initially under the same pressure with the two valves in Figure 20 open. Immediately after dosing, the valves are closed, isolating the two volumes (sample holder, blank and associated tubing) from each other except for the differential pressure transducer connecting them. The differential pressure transducer measures the pressure change between the two volumes caused by the sorption/desorption of hydrogen by the sample. While adding significant complications, by measuring pressure with a differential pressure transducer instead of an absolute pressure transducer (gauge), the differential pressure method can take some advantage of the higher accuracy afforded to percent reading pressure transducers at low pressures (see section 4.1.2).

The most important consideration when testing with the differential pressure method is thermal equilibrium; the sample holder and the blank must be maintained at exactly the same temperature for the duration of the experiment for accurate isothermal data. This is often accomplished by placing the two volumes together in a heater or bath. Unfortunately, even small temperature variations like those caused by endothermic or exothermic reactions can lead to pressure fluctuations that can impair the accuracy of the differential pressure method.

Excellent heat transfer and thermal management capabilities are essential to accurate testing using the differential pressure method.

5.3.2 Data Corrections

Volumetric systems determine the concentration of hydrogen in a material from changes in the concentration of hydrogen gas in the reservoir/sample holder system. The concentration of hydrogen gas in the system is determined by knowledge of the pressure, temperature and volume of the reservoir and sample holder. Pressure changes are measured on a pressure transducer inside the volumetric equipment that is at the same temperature as the instrument. Ideally, the system volumes are calibrated and the temperature is known and constant throughout so that the measured pressure is directly related to the concentration of hydrogen gas in the system. Unfortunately, temperature can vary both spatially and temporally and can be difficult to monitor because it requires many sensors to map the true temperature gradients. A common approach is to divide the instrument into isothermal regions, but care must be taken to validate this assumption to avoid the contribution of thermal effects on kinetics (see Figure 21). For example, if a sample is held at 77 K, the pressure is the same throughout the system. However, the hydrogen gas density is greater in the fraction of the system at 77 K. The volume fraction at 77 K depends on the system design, the type of sample holder used and the skeletal density of the sample.

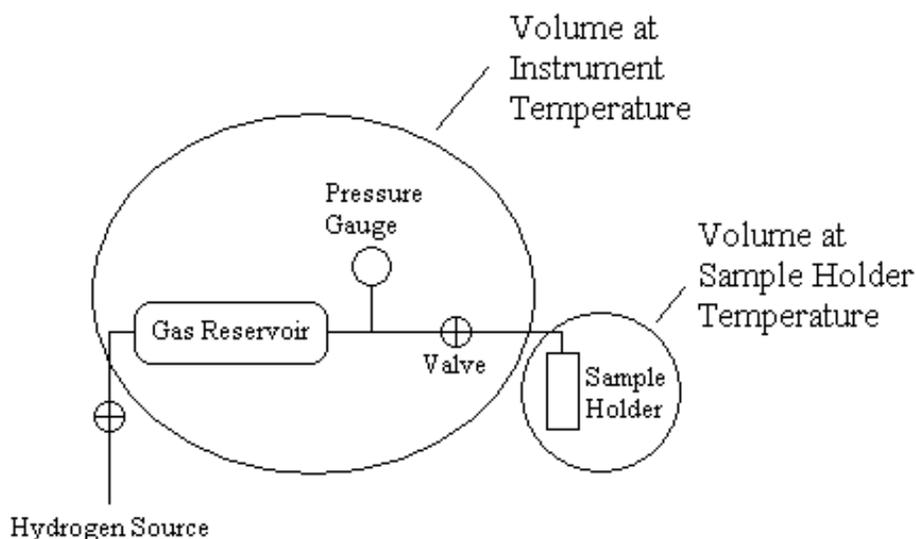


Figure 21. Schematic of temperature regimes in a volumetric instrument. The volume of gas at instrument temperature and at sample holder temperature varies depending on the system design and the type of sample holder used.

There are two data correction methods that can be used to account for temperature and hydrogen (gas) concentration variation in the reservoir/sample holder system; both involve calculating ‘apparent’ volumes that more closely represent the actual concentration of gas in the system. The apparent volume corrections can be applied to raw data after experimentation.

5.3.3 Temperature Correction

When the gas in a volumetric instrument is not all at one constant temperature, there will be a density gradient in the gas which must be accounted for in the measurement of hydrogen uptake or release. This is known as the “Temperature Correction” or “Apparent Volume Correction”. This typically occurs because the sample is held at a temperature which is different than the gas dosing reservoir. Below we describe two methods for compensating for this gas temperature gradient. It is important to note that the temperature and the volume of the sample cell has a large impact on this correction and should be considered in the whole design of the system. While the corrections are generally small terms, in the present context, the volume and temperature differences can be substantial.

The method referred to here as the temperature correction method uses an empirically determined correction factor C_f to calculate the true hydrogen gas content in the system. In practice, the temperature correction factor does not affect the temperatures used in the concentration equation (equation of state) but rather the volume used. It is determined from the volume fraction of the system at non-ambient temperatures and is used to define an apparent volume (Equation 5). In this analytical approach the “Apparent volume” of the sample holder $V_{SH,App}$ is determined for a given sample temperature T_{SH} and reservoir temperature T_R using the room temperature volume calibration of the sample holder (with sample) V_{SH} . The apparent volume corrects for the temperature differences between the reservoir and sample holder (see section 4.3.2).

Equation 5

$$V_{SH,App} = C_f \cdot V_{SH}$$

This apparent volume is then applied to the equation of state to determine the hydrogen content in the total volume of the system.

The process for applying a temperature correction is straightforward. An inert (non-sorbing) material of similar physical properties as the sample (density, size and thermal conductivity) is tested at identical conditions to the actual sample experiment. As an example, for the hydrogen uptake measurements of a high-surface area activated carbon sample, solid (non-porous) graphite pellets of the same mass could be used as the blank or control sample for determining the temperature correction factor that will be applied to the actual adsorption and desorption data. To minimize the number of free variables associated with the temperature correction factor the sorption testing on the blank sample should be

performed under identical conditions as the sorption measurements on the material of interest. Using the same example, if one is investigating the hydrogen storage properties of a sample at 77 K, the inert material should be tested at 77 K with the exact same reservoir volume, tubing and sample holder. It is important the inert material have the *same* skeletal (gas displacement) volume as the sample, as well. Because the temperature correction factor reflects the volume fraction of the system at non-ambient temperatures, it is necessary that the volumes of gas at sample and reservoir temperatures are identical in the inert material and sample experiments. Once volumetric equivalency has been ensured, the inert sample is tested in order to establish a baseline with which to compare the performance of the sample. Theoretically, capacity (n =moles of gas sorbed) should be zero at all pressures for the inert material (Equation 6):

Equation 6
$$nRT_R = P_F(V_{SH,App} + V_R) - P_{SH}V_{SH,App} - P_RV_R = 0$$

Where P_F is the resulting pressure after sorption, P_R is the pressure in the reservoir volume V_R before dosing the sample, and P_{SH} is the pressure in the sample holder of apparent volume $V_{SH,App}$ before dosing. A correction factor is adjusted to determine an apparent volume $V_{SH,App}$ (Equation 5) that produces no sorption (i.e. Moles of sorbed gas $n=0$). In practice, this first-order approximation may be sufficient for the temperature correction, however, there will be a non-zero effect of pressure on the temperature (gas density) gradient (Figure 22).

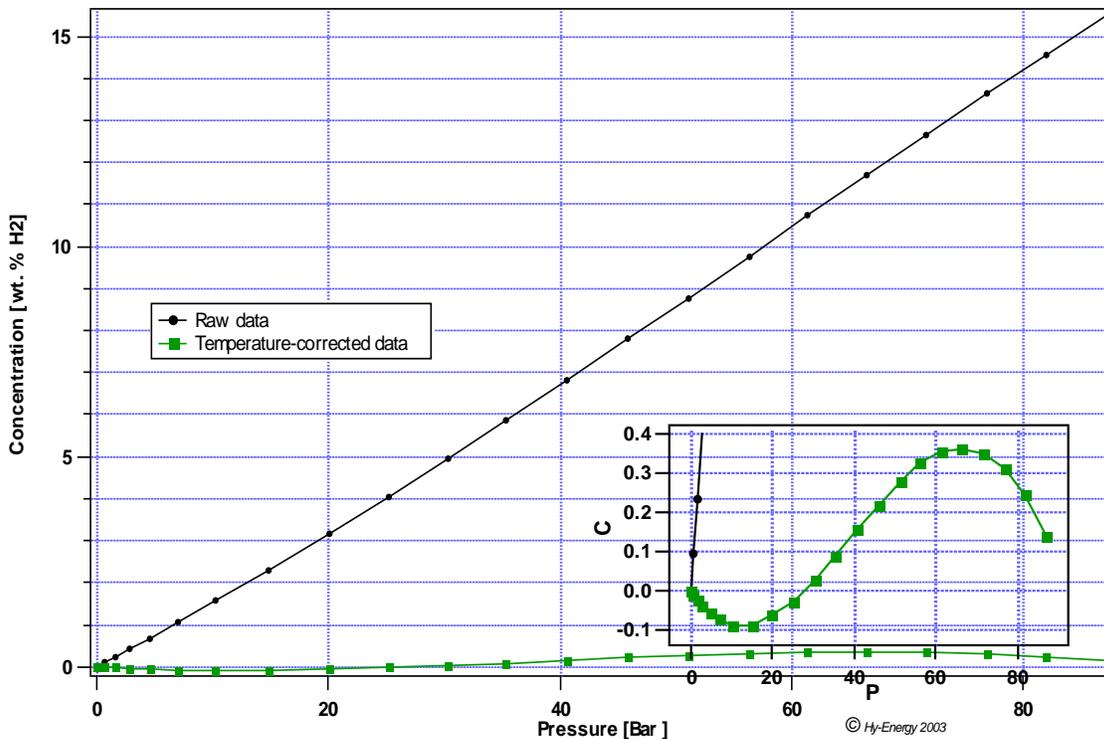


Figure 22. PCT data for an inert material. The linear relationship between pressure and concentration is due to the temperature difference between the reservoir (302 K) and the sample holder (77 K).

A temperature correction factor is applied to the raw data of the inert material and varied until the associated apparent volume yields zero sorption at over the pressure range of interest. The temperature correction factor that yields zero sorption for the inert sample is then applied to the raw data of the actual sample.

Figure 23 presents an extreme example (most difficult scenario) of a low capacity, very low density material (0.1 g/ml) showing raw and temperature corrected data for a physisorption at 77 K. The temperature correction was taken from the data in Figure 22 for a physisorbing material at 77 K showing raw and temperature corrected data.⁴⁸

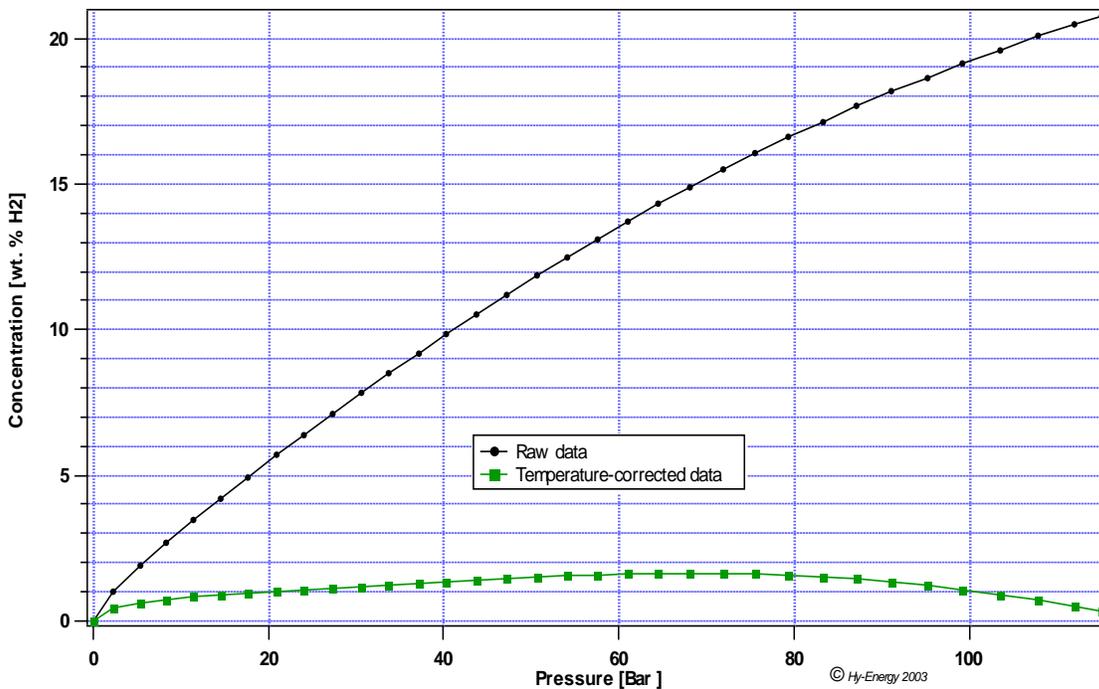


Figure 23 Excess capacity PCT.

5.3.4 Volume Correction

A volume correction is an empirical correction for the temperature based gas density gradient based on performing an inert gas (usually helium) volume calibration measurement of the sample holder (with sample) at the testing temperature. This calibrated volume is the volume at room temperature required to contain the same amount of hydrogen gas as the volume of the sample holder at testing temperature. It provides a direct method to determine the “Apparent Volume”. If there were a discrete change in temperature at the valve between the sample volume and reservoir volume (i.e. T_{SH} to T_R), the relationship between the “Apparent volume” of the sample holder $V_{SH,App}$ and the volume of the sample

holder V_{SH} (measured at the same temperature as the reservoir) would be given by the simple relationship:

Equation 7
$$n_{SH} = \frac{PV_{SH}}{RT_{SH}} = \frac{PV_{SH,App}}{RT_R} \rightarrow V_{SH,App} = \frac{T_R}{T_{SH}} V_{SH}$$

Where n_{SH} is moles of gas in the sample holder, R is the gas constant, P is the measured pressure. However, this is not a realistic representation of the temperature distribution of the gas in a real system. There will be a gradient in the gas temperature (and density) in going from the sample holder to the reservoir. In addition, non-ideal behavior of the gas (compressibility, see section 5.3.5 below) would have to be taken into consideration at high pressures or low temperatures.

In practice, the “Apparent volume” is determined by calibrating the free gas (dead) volume of the sample holder using an inert gas (usually helium) with the sample holder at the temperature that the hydrogen sorption measurements will be made. The pressure change measured on dosing the inert gas from the known reservoir volume into the sample holder volume (at temperature) will compensate for the temperature gradient effect. It is critical that enough time is taken in these calibration dosing measurements for the gas to come into thermal equilibrium with the heated (or cooled) sample holder. It is also very important to note that, while this method is more direct and easier to perform than the Temperature Correction method described above, it may be inappropriate to use with microporous materials that exhibit significant helium adsorption at low temperatures. More on the issue of potential helium adsorption is presented in section 5.9 .

To apply the empirical volume correction, one must use the inert gas “Apparent volume” determined at the testing temperature and reservoir temperature in the calculating the concentration of hydrogen uptake or release from a sample. Note that the reservoir temperature data must be used exclusively because the temperature variation in the system is accounted for in the apparent volume correction.

Figure 24 shows the same data as that of Figure 23 with both the Temperature Correction method and the Volume Correction method applied to the data. Note that the very low density of the sample in this example (0.1 g/ml) combined with the extreme temperature difference (sample holder 77K and reservoir 302K) causes a very large correction to the data. The difference in the corrected results demonstrates the limits of accuracy of these two different correction approaches under the most extreme conditions.

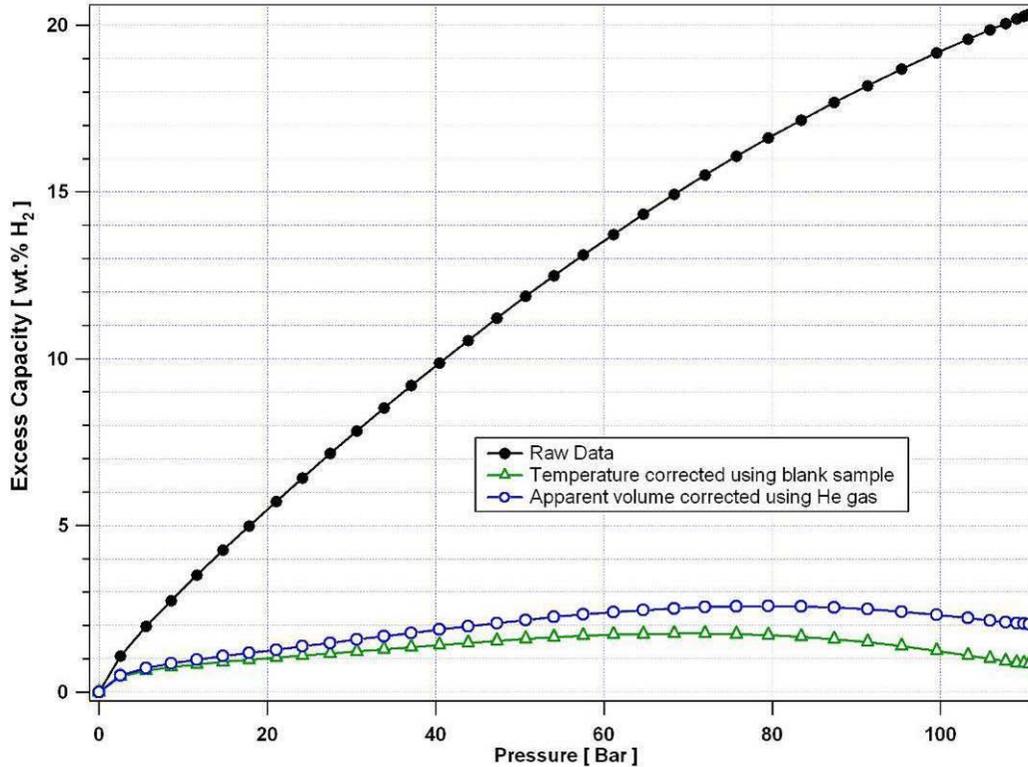


Figure 24. PCT for a physisorbing material at 77 K showing the raw data, temperature corrected, and volume corrected data. This is the same raw data that is used in Figure 23.

5.3.5 Compressibility Factor

The volumetric method uses gas laws to determine the number of moles of hydrogen in the system based on pressure, temperature and volume measurements. A gas law can be written in general form as

Equation 8
$$PV = nRTz(P, T)$$

The measurement and sources of error for pressure, temperature and volume are discussed in the variables section 4.1. The compressibility factor, z , accounts for the non-ideality of the gas at a given temperature and pressure. For an ideal gas, the compressibility factor is unity and Equation 8 collapses into the familiar ideal gas law. The compressibility factor for hydrogen is taken from compressibility data and applied as a function of the measured pressure and temperature (Figure 25). It is recommended to determine compressibility factors using a standard reference database such as the NIST12 database for fluid properties.⁵⁹

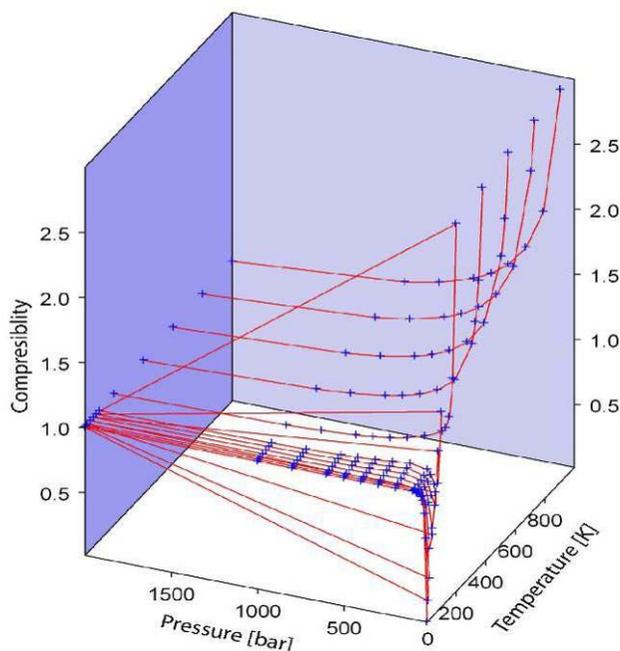


Figure 25. Compressibility factor z for hydrogen as a function of temperature and pressure.

5.3.6 Gas Impurities

Gas impurities can be introduced into a volumetric system through the use of impure hydrogen gas and leaks during desorption experiments, or can be introduced by decomposition and byproduct formation from the storage material. In volumetric measurements the sample's hydrogen storage capacity is determined by measuring pressure drop/increase due to sorption/desorption. Since the partial pressures of any low level impurities are a minute fraction (parts per million to perhaps parts per thousand) of the measured hydrogen pressure, the impact on the total capacity caused by impurities is essentially negligible. In the volumetric method, the impurities may still impact capacity and kinetics through surface effects such as poisoning and retardation; however, the measurement will be truly representative of the material's performance in the presence of impurities. In contrast, for the gravimetric method, the presence of impurities in the hydrogen can cause significant experimental errors as due to their larger masses they can mimic important hydrogen uptakes. Moreover, such error may be more important on porous materials at cryogenics temperatures as the sample may act as a getter for some vapors. Therefore, using very high purity gases and purging thoroughly the measurement system under very high vacuum is strongly recommended in such case.

Poisoning and retardation (see Capacity and Kinetics chapters) occur when gas impurities react with the sample to inhibit the total hydrogen sorbed/desorbed and/or the rates of reaction, respectively. These effects cause decreases in the

measured storage capacity and kinetic activity of the sample material and may incorrectly indicate the sample material is not suitable for hydrogen storage applications. It is important to not eliminate a sample from consideration until gas impurity effects are mitigated. Impurities may simply cause “gas blanketing” which reduces sorption rates but does not necessarily impact capacity or desorption rates.

5.3.7 Instrument Temperature

The temperature of the instrument is an often-overlooked factor in taking accurate measurements. In most volumetric equipment, the dosing volume is inside the body of the instrument and is not in thermal equilibrium with the sample and sample holder. Therefore, knowledge of the instrument temperature and the temperature gradient between the instrument and the sample holder is necessary to accurately relate the pressure reading on the pressure transducer (inside the instrument) and the equilibrium pressure in the sample holder. Instrument temperature management is most often performed by a temperature control system inside the instrument housing.

5.3.8 Leaks

Hydrogen can be leaked to the environment (external leak) and across valves inside equipment (internal leak) during hydrogen storage testing. Both types of leaks during volumetric testing cause unexpectedly high capacities and strange kinetic behavior. During sorption testing above ambient pressures, gas leaked to the environment is assumed to be sorbed to the sample. Leaks during sub-ambient desorption also affect the capacity by increasing the reading of the amount of gas desorbed. In kinetic testing, leaking sorption/desorption profiles appear linear in time, as opposed to true sorption profiles that have a curved profile and eventually reach an equilibrium pressure. An equilibrium pressure of exactly 1 atmosphere and extraordinarily large hydrogen storage capacities are highly unlikely and should be double checked. Leaks also expose the sample and system to gas impurities that can affect property measurements and compromise samples.

It is advisable to check hydrogen storage testing systems for external and internal leaks every 20-40 experiments by running an empty sample holder. It is also good practice to check for external leaks on exposed tubing and joints using helium leak detection or a hand-held flammable gas detection instruments. These leak precautions apply to both volumetric and gravimetric testing methods. An important note is that certain types of gas fittings may have “virtual leaks” that can not be picked up by external leak checking. Therefore, conical gas fittings are not recommended.

5.3.9 Reference Point

The volumetric method measures relative changes in hydrogen concentration calculated from changes in pressure in the reservoir/sample holder system. Because only changes in hydrogen concentration can be calculated, volumetric methods require a reference point with which to calculate absolute concentrations. The most obvious and most commonly used reference point is an uncharged sample under vacuum, which corresponds to (0 bar, 0 wt.% H₂). From this reference point, absolute concentration with respect to an indirect variable can be determined. Note that the quantity of hydrogen absorbed and desorbed in a closed set of isothermal cycles should be consistent. Thus, a second absorption would commence at a capacity that is the end point of the previous desorption.

Using mass balance of the gas by knowing the total gas volume, and measuring pressure and temperature, the exact concentration of hydrogen in a sample can be determined. In some cases, where the uptake (or release) of hydrogen from the sample is slow enough, it may be possible to adjust the concentration vs. time measurement to a concentration of zero (or fully charged) at time = 0.0 (the point at which the valve between the reservoir and sample holder was opened). With accurate volume calibration and pressure and temperature measurements the calculated concentration at time = 0.0 should likewise be zero (or fully charged).

5.3.10 Gas Heating and Cooling effects

An important temperature effect is the adiabatic gas expansion effect. While, hydrogen is unusual in that it has a range that exhibits reverse Joule-Thompson behavior the overriding thermal effect will be cooling of the gas on expansion and heating on compression. This effect can often be seen in the initial part of a kinetics measurement when hydrogen is dosed at high pressure from a calibrated volume to the sample held at low pressure or vacuum. There is a small temperature drop in the gas that is seen as a pressure drop and consequently what appears to be initial sorption. The gas expansion effect impacts desorption kinetics measurements in a similar manner: as the hydrogen desorbs from the sample and expands into the vacated volume, the temperature and pressure spike can be mistaken as increased desorption. These transient effects usually last only a few seconds or less depending on the thermal mass and internal surface area of the gas handling system and sample holder (see Figure 26). However, with large quantities of gas and large pressure differentials, it may take the gas, vessels and tubing several tens of minutes to return to thermal equilibrium. This effect disappears as the gas comes into thermal equilibrium with its surroundings. One should be careful to not misinterpret this temperature relaxation behavior as gas sorption by the sample. This is one good reason why it may be quite important to have a temperature sensor in close proximity if not intimate contact with the sample. To be able to determine when transient temperature related effects have subsided, one should ideally monitor the gases return to return to isothermal conditions.

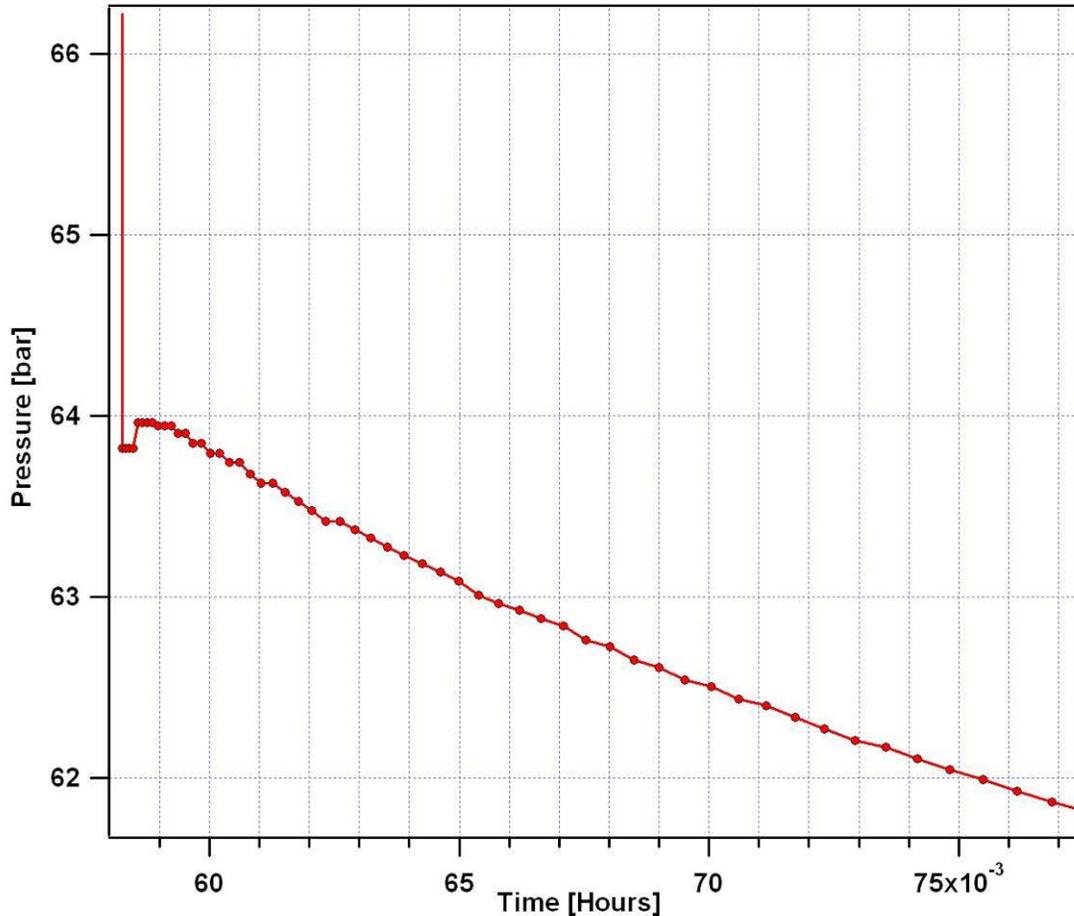


Figure 26 Adiabatic gas expansion in dosing from high to low pressure can cause an increase in temperature (and pressure) of the gas.

5.3.11 Sample Size

During single-dose measurements, the largest practical calibrated volume available limits the amount of material that can be tested. At a more sophisticated level an automatic volumetric doser with multiple volumes can be used to perform such kinetic measurements on wide range of sample sizes.

Small samples (less than 100 mg) exhibit small pressure changes due to sorption/desorption. It is therefore important to minimize the background pressure noise in order to measure the small pressure changes associated with small sample sorption/desorption. Also, small samples require that the instrument must be capable of high sensitivity both in the pressure sensor itself and the volume size. In particular, volumes should be match in size relative to the sample volume.

5.3.12 Skeletal Density

The low skeletal density of highly-porous materials can cause difficulties in accurately determining hydrogen storage properties. This is primarily due to two factors: first, knowledge of the amount of gas displaced by the sample is required to determine the free volume in the sample holder. This can be difficult to quantify for samples of low skeletal density that have the potential to adsorb helium, the gas commonly used to calibrate volume in a volumetric system. Helium adsorption during volume calibration may lead to unexpectedly large volume calibrations, an effect that becomes especially pronounced at cryogenic temperatures. Second, low skeletal density makes it difficult to test a sufficient mass of sample for an accurate measurement. Insufficient sample mass leads to small pressure changes and, therefore, less accuracy due to pressure transducer sensitivity. It is important to have enough sample mass that pressure changes are significantly above the level of resolution of the pressure transducers.

When the skeletal density of the sample is very low and difficult to determine, the two factors discussed above lead to opposite conclusions regarding the amount of sample necessary for accurate testing. On the one hand, it is desirable to minimize the error associated with the free volume in the sample holder by using a small sample volume compared to the overall volume of the sample holder. This suggests using as small a sample as possible. Recent literature from Gray et al. supports this view and finds that the volume calibration error associated with skeletal density is proportional to the square of the volume of the sample.⁵⁶ On the other hand, pressure transducer sensitivity suggests a larger sample will lead to more accurate measurements due to the larger pressure changes associated with sorption and desorption. These opposing conclusions engender a tradeoff between small and large sample sizes in this special case; one possible solution is to test both small and large amounts of material and compare the results.

5.3.13 Calibration Volume Changes

The effects of miss-calibration of the reference volume and a possible volume change with pressure can contribute error through the volume term; the latter effect is only considered significant in the sensor head, the valves with their accompanying diaphragm or bellows components and changes in the sample volume itself. Pressure-induced volume changes in the tubing, calibration volumes, and gas component are generally considered negligible.

5.3.14 Volume Dilatation of Sample

Some hydrogen storage materials, especially metal hydrides, undergo volume dilatation and contraction during hydrogen sorption and desorption. The volume of a system (sample, sample holder and appropriate tubing) is typically calibrated using helium before or after experiments are conducted when the sample is in the uncharged state. Because volumetric methods require knowledge of the

volume of a system in order to calculate concentration, changes in the volume of the sample during testing are not accounted for in the calculations and have the potential to cause errors in measurement. Volume dilatation and contraction of a sample is often negligible when compared to the overall volume of the system. However, dilatation effects should be considered when testing large quantities of materials that exhibit large volume expansion coefficients.

5.4 Gravimetric Method

The gravimetric method of measurement uses weight changes measured on a balance to determine concentration and the storage properties of a material.⁵⁷ A schematic of a simple symmetrical microbalance gravimetric system is presented in Figure 27. Note additionally, that gravimetric systems are also often configured as flow-through systems, in which case there is also a gas exit port attached to the chamber through a pressure control device.

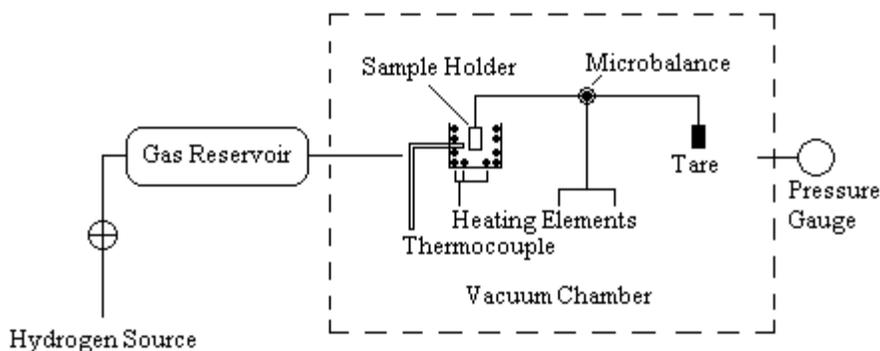


Figure 27. Schematic of counterbalanced gravimetric method system for hydrogen storage testing.

Before gravimetric testing, the weight of the sample is measured and the sample is placed on one end of a symmetric microbalance in a sample holder. In symmetrical microbalance gravimetric instruments, an inert tare with the same weight and comparable density to the sample is placed on the other end of the microbalance to provide a counterbalance. The tare is designed to minimize the effects of buoyancy caused by the hydrogen gas displaced by the sample volume and must be inert in a hydrogen atmosphere. Note that at relatively high pressures, buoyancy measurements (see the Introduction 5.5.1 section) should be considered as an intrinsic part of the gravimetric method, basically on the same standing and care as the free (dead) space volume calibration in the volumetric method.

After the chamber containing the gravimetric equipment is evacuated, hydrogen from an external hydrogen source enters the chamber and is generally increase in incremental pressure steps as it is sorbed by the sample in the sample holder.

The microbalance is typically equipped with an electronic circuit that measures the strain on the balance material that is directly related to the change in weight of the sample. This information combined with pressure and temperature readings provided by a pressure gauge connected to the chamber and a thermocouple located next to the sample holder are needed to measure hydrogen storage properties.

Measurements can generally be made under isobaric conditions with no loss of sensitivity and modification of the thermodynamic driving force or altering the kinetics by significant pressure changes. This can be accomplished even in static experiments by providing makeup gas during absorption or bleeding the evolved gas during desorption. Finally, as explained below (Introduction 5.5.2), special care must be taken to avoid contamination gases in the hydrogen using this method.

5.5 Thermal Gravimetric Analysis Method ⁶⁰

We make a distinction here between the Gravimetric instruments described above and Thermal Gravimetric Analysis (TGA) in that Gravimetric instruments generally operate under isothermal conditions with a controlled over pressure of gas. Whereas, TGA's typically operate under vacuum or low-pressure flowing gas conditions and ramping temperatures. Some equipment, however, may be setup to operate in all of these modes. TGA is a thermal analysis technique often used in conjunction with DSC to determine the hydrogen storage properties of a sample. The first documented use of TGA was in the study of the efflorescence of hydrated salts in 1912 but it is now traditionally used in the quantitative investigation of decomposition reactions. TGA is experimentally similar to DSC but instead of measuring the heat flow as function of temperature, TGA measures sample weight as a function of time or temperature. This is accomplished by placing the sample in an environment that is heated or cooled at a controlled rate and measuring the weight change.

The equipment necessary to perform TGA consists of an accurate balance, a programmable furnace, a reaction chamber and a data collection system. As the temperature inside the furnace and reaction chamber changes, the balance measures the variation in weight due to various chemical reactions including dehydrating. TGA is affected by many of the same issues as the gravimetric testing method such as buoyancy and mechanical disturbances. The buoyancy force exerted on the sample by the displaced fluid varies with temperature and must be taken into account either during the experiment, e.g. the tare technique in the gravimetric method, or during data analysis; mechanical disturbances must be minimized through leveling and anti-vibration supports. Another complication TGA shares with the gravimetric method is how to determine the sample temperature. Using a thermocouple to directly measure the temperature affects the weight reading of the sample. Consequently, care must be taken to place the

thermocouple in such a way that it accurately reads the sample temperature but does not affect weight readings.

Scanned temperature experiments (TGA) are often done using flowing inert gas, such as argon. Although useful for comparing different materials (catalyzed vs. uncatalyzed, for example), desorption occurs into an essentially H₂-free environment, and thus it does not reflect the actual conditions encountered in a real storage system application, where there is always H₂ gas present at pressures at or exceeding 1 bar. Interpretation of desorption temperatures thus must be done carefully. For this reason TGA may be used as a screening tool, but not as a technique to rely on for realistic system desorption temperatures. When one really wants to know practical desorption temperatures, the experiment must be conducted by flowing H₂ gas into the TGA at the particular pressure of interest (say, 1-8 bar).

5.5.1 Buoyancy

The weight of the fluid displaced by the sample exerts an upward force on the sample holder that can affect the measured weight change appreciably. The degree of the buoyancy effect is proportional to the volume displaced by the sample and the density of the surrounding gas. The upward force due to buoyancy on a symmetric microbalance like that in Figure 27 is

Equation 9

$$F_b = g\rho\Delta V = g\rho\left(\frac{m_s}{\rho_s} - \frac{m_t}{\rho_t}\right)$$

where ρ is the density of the hydrogen gas, m_s and ρ_s are the mass and density of the sample and m_t and ρ_t are the mass and density of the tare which may include terms representing the mass and density of the sample holder (bucket, pan, beam, and the hang-down wires). At elevated pressures ρ is not only a function of pressure and temperature but must also include corrections for non-ideal gas behavior. This calculation is may be complicated by the fact that at sample temperatures far from room temperature there will most probably be a temperature gradient (and thus hydrogen gas density gradient) in the gas surrounding the components of the balance (pan, hang-down wires, balance beam). In a symmetrical microbalance instrument, it is generally assumed that both sides of the balance experience the same gradients and are zeroed accordingly. However, with very small samples, any minute difference in the instrumental buoyancy may present large apparent mass changes in the sample.

For asymmetric balances (spring balances or magnetic suspension balances), the influence of buoyancy on the sample and instrument components must be corrected computationally, taking into account that the buoyancy of the balance

parts occurs at temperatures different from that of the sample. Thus, the upward force due to buoyancy on an asymmetric microbalance is

Equation 10
$$F_b = g\rho\Delta V = g\rho(P_s, T_s)\left(\frac{m_s}{\rho_s}\right) + g\rho(P, T_x)\left(\frac{m_B}{\rho_B}\right)$$

where $\rho(P_s, T_s)$ is the density of the hydrogen gas at the sample, $\rho(P, T_x)$ is the density of the hydrogen gas at various points along the components of the balance (P is constant, but T_x will vary), m_s and ρ_s are the mass and density of the sample and m_B and ρ_B are the mass and density of the balance components (bucket, pan, beam, and the hang-down wires).

When the density of the materials is ill-defined (e.g. for many microporous materials) helium displacement curves can be used to calculate the buoyancy effect. In this case, the essence of the buoyancy measurement lies in the extraction of the skeletal volume ($V_s = m_s / \rho_s$) from the helium displacement curve. This can be performed directly using a microbalance to determine the skeletal volume of the adsorbent. This measurement is quite straightforward when a sample is tested on a symmetrical *instrument* with no tare weight. This approach is basically the gravimetric [method] equivalent of the free (dead) space volume measurement in the volumetric [method]. In fact, there might be no need for separate pycnometry measurements although it can constitute as excellent verification.

Note that there is some concern that the helium may interact with some materials in a way that causes error in determining the skeletal volume and consequently may lead to errors in the quantity of hydrogen absorbed by such a sample. These interactions may be in the form of helium adsorption or it is possible that the helium pressure may affect the density of the material. While not common for most materials, this issue will have the strongest effect on low density, physisorption materials and may be exacerbated by small sample sizes.

5.5.2 Gas Impurities

Gas impurity effects are generally much more severe in gravimetric methods than volumetric methods because samples are much smaller and the total amount of gas surrounding the samples is many orders of magnitude larger than in the volumetric case. This means that even at low impurity levels the relative exposure of the sample to impurities may be orders of magnitude higher. In addition, the weight increase due to contaminants can not be distinguished from increase due to hydrogen sorption and therefore gas impurities have the potential to greatly affect measurements; in the volumetric system, the partial pressure of contaminants is typically negligible compared to hydrogen and therefore doesn't affect measurements to the same degree. This makes it important to reach relatively high levels of vacuum in order to take accurate measurements.

In contrast to the volumetric method, the effects of gas impurities tend to lead to false positives, measurements that indicate a sample is a better hydrogen storage material than it really is. This is because weight increase due to sorption of impure species is mistaken for hydrogen sorption, although in reality the sorption of hydrogen is decreasing (poisoning). Once again, it is necessary to minimize gas impurity effects during testing in order to gain an understanding of a material's true hydrogen storage properties. When a gravimetric system is used in a flow-through mode, the sample is continuously exposed to fresh source gas, thus impurities in the source gas must be minimized. Use of high purity gas, non-permeable and non-contaminating tubing such as stainless steel, and, if necessary, passing the source gas through water and oxygen scrubbers will mitigate the effect of impurities.

The effects of impurities is increased at low temperatures where a (porous) sample can act as "getter" for molecular species condensing at temperature above the particular cryogenic temperature used. This can lead to large errors in gravimetric measurements. There has been considerable concern in the case of hydrogen storage on carbon nanostructures where important errors can be attributed to impurities in gases, vacuum quality and gas purity.

Because gravimetric measurements are much more sensitive to co-generation of other gases (evolved mass, not evolved moles) they often send up warning flags (like when the weight loss exceeds the total hydrogen content) even when the evolved gas is not being monitored.

5.5.3 Heat Transfer

Heat transfer effects are critically important to hydrogen storage measurements and are resolved from temperature data collected by thermocouples. Ideally, the thermocouple measuring the temperature of the sample material and the sample are in perfect thermal contact, allowing the thermocouple to best measure the temperature of the sample. In gravimetric systems, this is not the case. A thermocouple cannot be attached directly to the sample because it will affect the sample's measured weight and is therefore placed near but not touching the sample. This makes it difficult to measure the true temperature of the sample and resolve heat transfer effects. In cases where the thermal gradients in the vicinity of the sample holder are large enough that the temperature reported by the thermocouple does not represent the true temperature at the sample holder, calibration with known temperature standards is necessary. System design that minimizes thermal gradients near the sample is highly desirable.

5.5.4 Leaks

The effects of leaks on the gravimetric method vary widely depending on the type of experiment. One advantage of the gravimetric method is that leaks that occur

during sorption testing have little effect on the measurement because the gas lost to the environment is not included in the indirect calculation of concentration like in the volumetric method. However, the flow of gas in the instrument caused by a leak can affect the forces measured by the cantilever. Leaks during gravimetric desorption testing can affect the sample material as well as the measurement. Sub-atmospheric pressures sometimes used for desorption promote gas contamination and can lead to poisoning, retardation and other issues associated with gas impurities. This is a serious consideration when evacuating the sample holder or degassing a sample at elevated temperatures under vacuum.

5.5.5 Sample Transfer

Some hydrogen storage materials are sensitive to atmospheric oxygen, carbon dioxide and/or water. Physisorbing materials readily adsorb atmospheric gases and vapors and must be baked out under vacuum for a sufficient time (3-12 hours) before hydrogen storage testing. Other materials, such as magnesium-nickel metal hydrides, oxidize rapidly and can not be exposed to oxygen. Both cases necessitate 'airless' sample transfer between storage containers and the hydrogen storage instrument. Airless sample transfer is difficult in gravimetric systems because the sample must be loaded onto a microbalance, a process that often exposes the sample to atmosphere. Some gravimetric and volumetric systems offer airless sample transfer devices but the process is typically awkward and while special designs make this manageable, typical systems are prone to mistakes that can compromise a sensitive sample. One approach is to incorporate the entire instrument inside an inert gas glovebox. While this provides a much higher level of assurance against contamination, it can add considerable complexity and impracticality to the sorption testing of materials and general, use, maintenance and repair of the instruments.

5.5.6 Volume Dilatation

Volume dilatation during sorption affects weight measurements in gravimetric systems by changing the buoyancy forces acting on the microbalance. As the volume of the sample increases, the amount of hydrogen displaced by the sample also increases. This increases the buoyancy force acting on the volume that in turn affects the resultant force measure by the microbalance. This is a particularly challenging consideration because taring the microbalance with an inert material, a common technique used to minimize buoyancy effects, will not account for buoyancy effects due to volume dilatation. If necessary, these can be taken into account by post-data acquisition processing provided a measurement or reasonable estimate of the sample density in the sorbed state is available.

5.5.7 Thermal Gradients and Gas Flow Forces

Thermal gradients in the gas phase inside the chamber cause natural convection currents that can affect the microbalance, leading to noisy weight measurements.

Once perturbed, the microbalance can take a long time to stabilize; therefore it is important to heat and cool the system slowly to minimize thermal gradients. Careful system design, including controlled flow channels and baffles to prevent establishing large convective cells, can help mitigate against thermal gas flow noise. In flow-through systems, gas flow drag forces on the sample holder and hang-down wires must be taken into account. These require either running a second, null experiment under identical conditions in the absence of the sample as a baseline for comparison of the sample run, or else calibration of the flow forces under various conditions of flow velocity (which generally changes with the kind of gas, temperature, and pressure).

5.6 Temperature-Programmed Desorption Method

Temperature-Programmed Desorption (TPD) refers to a wide range of experimental methods that rely on temperature variation and generally include mass spectroscopy to investigate and quantify desorption reactions. The technique can be used for both reversible and irreversible processes, with the latter referred to as Temperature-Programmed Reaction Spectroscopy (TPRS).

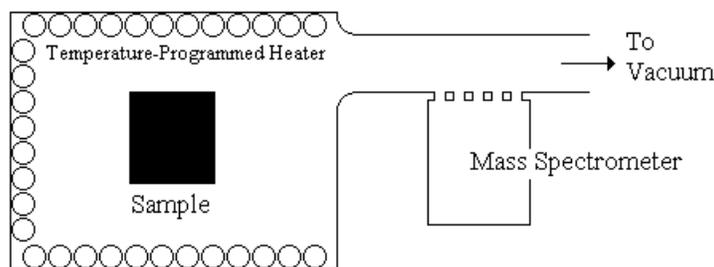


Figure 28. Schematic of typical Temperature-Programmed Desorption experimental set-up.

TPD measurements may be as simple as measuring pressure rise in a volumetric instrument or weight loss in a gravimetric instrument while ramping the sample temperature. However, TPD generally refers to spectroscopic desorption measurements. The basic set-up for TPD techniques is illustrated in Figure 28. The sample is loaded into the experimental apparatus (a temperature-programmed heater contained in a vacuum chamber) and charged with hydrogen until fully loaded. Note that hydrogen loading may also be performed in a separate apparatus prior to putting the sample in the TPD instrument. After the remaining gas has been drawn off, the computer-controlled heater slowly raises the temperature of the sample. This releases hydrogen that is evacuated to vacuum. A mass spectrometer connected to the evacuation line analyzes the relative composition of the desorbed gas and quantifies the amount of hydrogen desorbed by the sample. As with other methods (gravimetric and volumetric) that employ simultaneous mass spectrometry analysis, TPD systems have an

advantage, in that it can distinguish between hydrogen and other constituents in the evacuated stream.

Concentration, temperature and time data is obtained through TPD measurements and can be used to determine capacity, kinetics and thermodynamic properties of a material. A common data representation format for TPD experiments is shown in Figure 29.

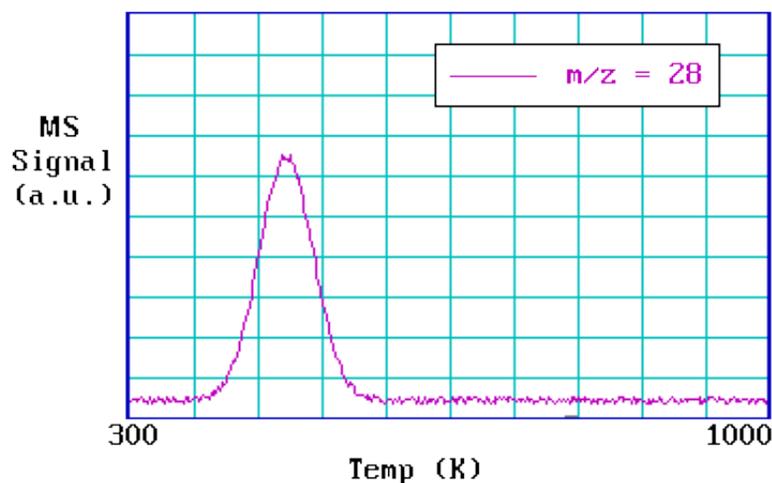


Figure 29. Typical data representation of single-component TPD experiment with CO.⁶¹

The area under the peak at ~475K in Figure 29 is proportional to the amount originally sorbed to the sample. In the case of full charging, it represents the capacity of the material. Kinetics information is obtained from the contour of the spectroscopic peak and knowledge of the relationship between temperature and time based on the computer program. Lastly, the temperature associated with the peak is related to the reaction enthalpy of hydrogen-substrate desorption. Unfortunately, TPD measurements can only be done at vacuum due to limitations in analytical equipment, effectively limiting the amount of thermodynamic information that can be collected. Quantitative analysis requires accurate calibration of the mass spectrometer against known flow rates. It is also important to understand that TPD or any dynamic type measurement of measurement gives results that are a convolution of both thermodynamic and kinetic properties of the hydrogen storage material. This may lead to misinterpretation of the results. For example, does a decrease in desorption temperature of a material that is modified through the addition of a dopant mean that the thermodynamics of the host material has been altered? Or, is the dopant acting as a catalyst, or a thermal conductor, or modified the materials morphology such that kinetics are improved, increasing desorption rates at lower temperatures? For the development of new (reversible) materials it is important

to have information on both the dynamic and equilibrium hydrogen sorption behavior of the storage material.

5.7 Differential Scanning Calorimetry Method ⁶²

Differential Scanning Calorimetry (DSC) is a thermal analysis technique used to investigate the thermodynamic properties of a material by measuring the energy necessary to maintain a sample material and an inert reference material at the same temperature over a range of temperatures. The relative heat flow to the sample material as a function of temperature can be used to determine thermodynamic properties such as specific heat and enthalpy.

Temperature variation in DSC is controlled by a computer and is typically linear in order to simplify calculation, although nonlinear temperature variation can be used as well. The specific heat at constant pressure C_p of a sample material (on a per mass unit basis) as a function of temperature is determined by the equation

Equation 11

$$c_p(T) = \left(\frac{\partial h}{\partial T} \right)_p = \frac{q(T)}{\frac{dT}{dt}(T)}$$

where T is temperature, h is energy, q is heat flow and t is time. The heat flow can be taken from the data and the temporal temperature variation is based on the computer program controlling the experiment. In this way, the specific heat as a function temperature can be determined. Furthermore, the enthalpies of reactions can be determined from the measurement. For example, the enthalpy of crystallization is calculated by integrating the specific heat capacity determined from Equation 9 between the temperatures at which the heat flow varies ($T_{c,1}$ and $T_{c,2}$).

Equation 12

$$\Delta H_{crys} = \int_{T_{c,1}}^{T_{c,2}} c_p(T) dT$$

The two most commonly used methods for conducting DSC measurements are power-compensation DSC and heat-flux DSC. In the power-compensation method, the sample and reference material are placed in independent, identical furnaces. The furnaces are maintained at the same temperature over a variety of temperatures by varying the power input. The power input and temperature data are used to construct the DSC diagram. The indirect and direct variables in power-compensation DSC are flipped in heat-flux DSC. The sample and the reference material are placed in one furnace and exposed to the same heat flux. The variation in temperature between the sample and reference is used to determine the relationship between heat flux and temperature.

In the context of hydrogen storage, Differential Scanning Calorimetry is primarily used for desorption testing because DSC equipment is not typically designed to handle the high pressures required for sorption with some exceptions. The

advantage of DSC over other methods is that other thermal events such as melting or crystal structure changes may be observed. A significant limitation for testing hydrogen storage using DSC is that there is no way to determine the amount of hydrogen desorbed by a sample, only the total enthalpy of a given reaction. For instance, DSC alone would be unable to distinguish between materials that desorb 0.1 mol H₂ with an enthalpy of reaction of 30 kJ/mol H₂ from one that desorbs 1 mol H₂ with an enthalpy of reaction of 3 kJ/mol H₂. It is important to have an understanding of the enthalpy of reaction per mol hydrogen in order to compare thermodynamics across materials. This vital consideration for hydrogen storage should not be overlooked but can be remedied by coupling DSC with quantitative measurements of hydrogen uptake and release.

5.8 Important Consideration: Gas Composition

All testing methods (with the possible exception of TPD spectroscopy) rely on the assumption that the change in the direct variable used for correlation during desorption is due to hydrogen gas alone. Unfortunately, this assumption is not always valid. During desorption, it is possible to evolve gases other than hydrogen by chemical reaction of the sample material itself. These evolved gases can affect pressure and weight measurements and can contaminate experimental data.

Unless the gas evolution properties of the material are well established, for many materials it may be highly incorrect to assume that the change in the [directly measured] correlation variable, such as weight or equilibrium pressure, is due entirely to hydrogen. In particular, this can produce seriously misleading results in making hydrogen storage measurements during desorption. In addition, impurities (water, oxygen...) in the hydrogen gas stream used to charge a sample may be gettered out of the hydrogen, causing a significant weight change that may be misinterpreted as hydrogen absorption. In terms of hydrogen absorption capacity measurement this contaminated gas problem is much more significant for gravimetric measurements than volumetric measurements because of the ratio of the quantity of gas to sample size and the fact that sample weight change is being equated to hydrogen content. In volumetric measurements the pressure change due to sorption of ppm level impurities would be minimal, if even measureable. Whenever possible we recommend using a secondary technique, such as mass spectrometry, to validate weight loss or gain measurements in gravimetric systems. Volumetric measurements should likewise be tested for evolution of gases other than H₂ which can lead to capacity loss or possibly decreased kinetics with cycling (e.g. nitrogen loss in amides) or detrimentally affect fuel cell catalysts (evolution of ammonia from amides).

One way to account for non-hydrogen gases is to use a mass spectrometer to determine the composition of the desorbed gas. The mass spectrometer is connected to the outlet line of the sample holder and tests a representative sample of the evolved gas, outputting the relative composition of the individual

Section 1: Introduction

species via their partial pressures. One caveat when using mass spectrometers is the production of a virtual H₂O signal. Water and air are often present in the background spectrum, especially in the absence of a complete bake-out of the experimental equipment. However, depending on the state of the mass spectrometer being used, the filament itself can be partially oxidized and when testing H₂ for impurities, the H₂ can reduce the filament to create water. Although the mass spectrometer registers the water, it may not necessarily be coming from the material.

In some alanate-amide mixtures, the gas evolved from a sample during desorption is not entirely hydrogen. Trace amounts of ammonia can be found as well, as shown in Figure 28.

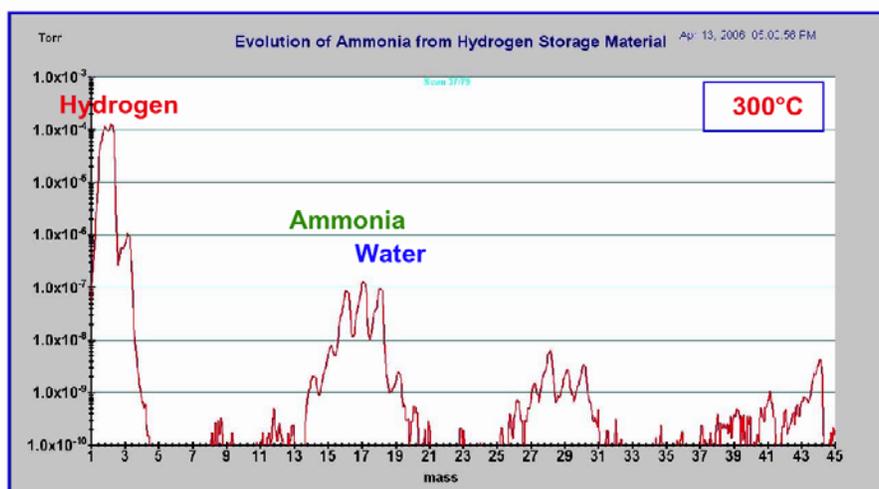


Figure 30. Residual gas analysis of alanate-amide sample discussed in the Kinetics section.⁴⁴

Water is a common background contaminant, but is also found as a contaminant of hydrogen storage materials, generally due to adsorption from air due to improper sample handling prior to testing. The presence of ammonia is much more interesting in this case. Under elevated temperature, the alanate-amide mixture reacted to measureable amounts of ammonia as well as hydrogen, although the exact mechanism for the reaction is unclear. This type of unexpected gas evolution shows a critical need to apply other analysis to validate the gas composition assumption inherent in the testing methods. Simultaneous measurement of gas composition and (inferred) concentration is highly preferred until it can be assured that co-evolution of other species does not occur from the particular material. Gas phase infrared spectroscopy of polyatomic gases such as ammonia, water, carbon dioxide, carbon monoxide, etc, is a particularly powerful tool to complement mass spectrometry.

5.9 Important Calibration Consideration: Helium Adsorption

5.9.1 Background For The Issue Of Helium Adsorption

In both the volumetric and gravimetric capacity measurement techniques, it is usually necessary to calibrate the apparatus with the sample present and using a non-adsorbing gas to subsequently determine the Gibbsian excess hydrogen adsorption. In the volumetric case, the calibration determines the free space in the sample container; in the gravimetric, it is used to determine the skeletal volume of the sample so that buoyancy effects can be accounted for. Almost universally, helium is the gas of choice for these calibrations with its small size and ability to penetrate tiny pores and it is very weakly interacting so that adsorption effects are minimized. It is especially suited in hydrogen sorption experiments because of hydrogen's correspondingly small size and they share a similar thermal conductivity which is important in measurements where the apparatus is non-isothermal. The critical assumption made during these calibration procedures is that helium is not adsorbed onto the sample. What are the consequences when this assumption fails and what procedures exist to compensate for this failure? This section discusses just this topic and it should be noted that Sircar has addressed this issue extensively for the case of an ideal gas^{63,64,65} and that other authors have also investigated this issue.^{66,67,68}

As a starting point in the discussion we ask: Under what circumstances will the non-adsorption assumption most likely fail? As we expect the helium atom to only interact with the surface atoms of the sample, samples with high specific surface areas will be the most problematic. This is further borne out by realizing that the intent for the volumetric and gravimetric calibrations is to effectively measure the skeletal density of the sample and that samples with a high surface-area-to-volume ratio will most likely be susceptible to errors introduced by helium adsorption. Additionally as the temperature of the sample and helium gas decreases, the relative influence of any helium-sample interaction will increase. Thus high-surface-area samples at low temperatures will have the largest helium adsorption effects. Still, this is a relative statement and it is found that there are significant effects for high-surface-area samples even at room temperature.

What influence does helium adsorption have on the instrument calibration? For the volumetric or "free space" calibration, the adsorption of helium reduces the pressure and results in the free-space volume being calculated larger than it actually is. When this calculated volume is then used to determine the hydrogen adsorption, the adsorption is underestimated. So ignoring the helium adsorption effects will underestimate the hydrogen adsorption but it will still yield a lower-bound estimate for the Gibbsian-excess hydrogen adsorption on the sample. Similarly, it can be shown for the gravimetric measurement that ignoring any helium adsorption during the calibration also

results in underestimating the hydrogen adsorption and again produces a lower-bound estimate.⁶⁴

Sircar^{64,65} treated the case where the helium adsorption follows Henry's law:

Equation 13
$$n_{He} = m_s K_{He}(T) P_{He}$$

where n_{He} is the number of helium moles adsorbed, m_s is the mass of the sample, $K_{He}(T)$ is the temperature-dependent Henry's Law constant for helium on a particular sample type and P_{He} is the helium pressure. This is the "worst-case" scenario for not detecting helium adsorption and its interference with the calibration because for a given temperature and for an ideal gas, this helium adsorption exactly mimics an effective extra volume and shifts the apparent volumetric free-space calibration to a higher value. In other words, performing the calibration measurements as a function of pressure alone will not reveal the occurrence of helium adsorption.

If Henry's law is modified so that it is proportional to the helium density, ρ_{He} , instead of the pressure:

Equation 14
$$n_{He} = m_s \bar{K}_{He}(T) \rho_{He}$$

then the situation is identical except that the constraint of gas ideality is relaxed. In fact, the effective extra volume is the sample mass times the modified Henry's law constant, $m_s \bar{K}_{He}(T)$, as it has the proper units and has been shown as such.^{64,65} The modified law is equivalent to the normal law when the gas is ideal, and in general, appears physically plausible as it linearly relates the adsorbed amount on the surface to the number of helium atoms near the surface of the material.

If the helium adsorption does not follow Henry's law (normal or modified), then in principle, one could detect that the helium adsorption was occurring by observing a pressure-dependent calibration result (assuming other causes of such behavior have been eliminated). However, this is not to say that the helium adsorption could be quantitatively determined since any linear (Henry's law) component would be masked as discussed above. Instead, it is anticipated that performing the calibration at various temperatures could reveal both its occurrence and its magnitude under the proper circumstances.^{64,66,68} The reasoning behind this is the strong temperature dependence expected for any helium adsorption with it rapidly decreasing with increasing temperature. The most straightforward situation occurs when it is possible to measure the free-space volume (or equivalently the skeletal density) as a function of increasing

temperature and observing the measurement reach an asymptotic value.⁶⁸ This value is the true value and carries the assumption that negligible helium is adsorbed at the higher temperatures. Additional assumptions needed are: 1) thermal expansion effects are either negligible or compensated for; 2) the sample can reversibly withstand excursions to the elevated temperatures; and 3) the necessary instrumentation, procedures, and calibrations exist to perform such measurements.

5.9.2 Best Practices For The Issue Of Helium Adsorption

These practices follow in no particular order. Any methodology used should be clearly reported with its respective data. It is also assumed that all other possible errors have been minimized through proper experimental protocols, well-calibrated instrumentation and verified data analysis procedures. It is useful to try several of the approaches listed below for comparison and to check for self-consistency.

5.9.2.1 Gibbsian Excess Lower Bound

As stated above, it is possible to assume that no helium adsorption is occurring in conjunction with performing a standard calibration using helium and the sample present (w/S). Then by processing the hydrogen adsorption data using that calibration result, one arrives at a lower-bound estimate for the Gibbsian excess adsorption. Although this is counter to the inclination to report the absolute best numbers possible, it provides a good solid number. This number will most likely be the highest adsorption number reported that simultaneously maintains a high degree of confidence. As many researchers may not be aware of the helium adsorption issue, the corresponding values reported in the literature may actually be this value *de facto*. This is a good reason why the methodology used to treat helium adsorption be explicitly described when reporting Gibbsian excess values.

5.9.2.2 Engineering Excess

It is possible to measure the free space or buoyancy with helium and with no sample (n/S) present to determine the empty volume (volumetric) or empty buoyancy (gravimetric) of the sample holder. If this empty value is then subsequently used for the calculations of hydrogen adsorption obtained with the sample present, a firm estimate of the engineering excess is obtained. This calculation is useful in answering the question on whether an empty pressure vessel is better at storing hydrogen than one filled with the material being tested. As the engineering excess values are lower than the Gibbsian excess lower bound, these numbers tend to be reported only when this particular question is

being addressed. Still, it offers two advantages: 1) it is easy to measure the empty calibration with a high degree of confidence, and 2) in principle, this calibration measurement only needs to be performed once and can be used indefinitely as long as it can be proven that the sample vessel volume or buoyancy is constant over time and under repeated sample loadings and multiple instrument mountings.

5.9.2.3 Independent Skeletal Density

Direct knowledge of the sample's skeletal density coupled with the sample's mass and a n/S calibration will theoretically allow one to arrive at the true Gibbsian excess adsorption value. This is done by using the sample mass and skeletal density estimate to calculate the sample volume and then using that information to adjust the empty-sample-vessel calibration value. Unfortunately, the skeletal density is usually determined by helium pycnometry so the helium adsorption issue remains. However by using an independent measurement, such as apparent skeletal density versus temperature, it may be possible to obtain a good estimate of the true skeletal density. Furthermore, there may exist upper- and lower-bound estimates for the skeletal density and these could then be used to determine upper- and lower-bound estimates for the Gibbsian excess adsorption. These estimates should be compared to the one obtained from the Gibbsian excess lower bound discussed above.

5.9.2.4 Independent Helium Adsorption

Independent knowledge of the sample's helium adsorption properties allows corrections to be made to the w/S calibration. If the sample follows a modified Henry's law, the correction consists of subtracting the effective volume, $m_s \bar{K}_{He}(T)$, from the free space calibration volume for the volumetric case or by adding this volume to the sample volume for buoyancy correction. As the Henry's law constants are largely unknown for the wide range of new and novel materials being tested for hydrogen storage properties, having some predictor to estimate the Henry's law constant would be valuable. One possible predictor is to correlate the Henry's law constant with the surface area as measured by nitrogen BET.⁶⁷ In this way, a rough estimate of the Henry's law correction is made, as these materials are often tested for their surface area. It should be noted however that the BET-Henry's law correlation has a fair degree of scatter and should only be used as an estimate.

5.9.2.5 Recommendation for Low Temperature

The adsorption of helium onto the sample will drastically increase as the temperature is lowered. Rather than attempting to perform a w/S calibration at

low temperatures and then correct for the helium adsorption, it is recommended to perform any w/S calibrations near or above ambient temperatures only. A low temperature calibration is still required to measure the volume at low temperature, but an empty sample holder can be used for that purpose. The sample volume measured at high temperatures can then be used to correct for the low-temperature volume to estimate the volume with the sample present. It is much easier to correct for the other weaker temperature effects in the sample (e.g., volume contraction) than to correct for the helium adsorption effects which has a much-stronger Arrhenius dependence with temperature.^{69,70}

6 Summary

It is our intent that this overview of fundamental processes and measurement considerations will aid research and development of new and better hydrogen storage materials. In particular we hope to have clarified some of the recommended practices and caveats in performing high-quality experiments to measure the hydrogen storage properties of advanced materials.

Section 2: Kinetics

Measurement of hydrogen sorption and desorption kinetics is important for practical hydrogen storage system performance, advanced materials development and fundamental research on the mechanisms of hydrogen uptake and release.

In this chapter we will provide an overview of the purpose of kinetics measurements, introduce some modeling of mechanisms, discuss important considerations that affect kinetics measurements, and present some methods to improve kinetics.

The proper characterization of hydrogen storage properties is one of the most crucial and time-consuming steps on the road to the discovery and development of advanced and practical materials. Because of this, it is important that measurements, including kinetics measurements, are informative, reliable and consistent with accepted standards. The intent of this chapter is to describe some common practices accepted in the field of hydrogen storage and to highlight important considerations both positive and negative that can have a strong impact on kinetics measurements.

1 Introduction and Definitions

As an introduction, we will briefly review definitions in chemical kinetics in general and then discuss kinetics as it pertains to hydrogen storage materials.

1.1 Chemical Kinetics

The following description of kinetics involves excerpts from general textbooks on the topic. This is intended only as a general introduction to the field. For a more detailed discussion, please see the references at the end of this chapter.

“Kinetics deals with the speed or rate at which reactions proceed and the rate of reaction are defined simply as the rate of change of concentration for reactants and products... The rate of a chemical reaction depends on several factors in addition to reactant concentration. In some cases the rate is influenced by the products, substances such as catalysts, or even chemically inert species. Of greater general importance is the fact that in almost all cases the rate varies with temperature, often very considerably.¹²

The following factors affect reaction rates:

1.1.1 Nature of the Reactants

“Depending upon what substances are reacting, the reaction rate varies. Acid reactions, the formation of salts, and ion exchange are fast reactions. When covalent bond formation takes place between the molecules and when large molecules are formed, the reactions tend to be very slow.”⁷¹

1.1.2 Heterogeneous vs. Homogeneous Reactions

The physical state (i.e. solid, liquid, gas) of the reactants is also important. If the state of all of the reactants is the same, they will mix and the result will be a homogeneous reaction. If the reactants are of different phases or for some reason cannot mix, then the reaction is heterogeneous and limited only to the interface between the reactants. Heterogeneous reaction rates therefore scale with surface area.¹¹

1.1.3 Concentration

“Concentration plays an important role in reactions. According to the collision theory of chemical reactions, this is because molecules must collide in order to react together. As the concentration of the reactants increases, the frequency of the molecules colliding increases, striking each other more often by being in closer contact at any given point in time. Imagine two reactants in a closed container. All the molecules contained within are colliding constantly. By increasing the amount of one or more of the reactants you cause these collisions to happen more often, increasing the reaction rate.”⁷¹ An equation that describes the relationship between the rate of reaction and the concentration of all species in the reactor is called a rate equation and is presented in detail in section 2.2.2 .

1.1.4 Temperature

“Temperature usually has a major effect on the speed of a reaction. Molecules at a higher temperature have more thermal energy. When reactants in a chemical reaction are heated, the more energetic atoms or molecules have a greater probability of colliding with one another. Thus, more collisions occur at a higher temperature, yielding more product in a chemical reaction. More importantly however, is the fact that at higher temperatures molecules have more vibrational energy; that is, atoms are vibrating much more violently, so raising the temperature not only increases the number of collisions but also collisions that can result in rearrangement of atoms within the reactant molecules.”⁷¹ Temperature has a profound effect on reaction rates, most often described by the Arrhenius equation. This is presented in detail in section 2.2.1 .

1.1.5 Catalysts

A catalyst is a substance that increases the rate of a reaction without modifying the overall standard Gibbs energy change in the reaction... this definition is equivalent to the statement that the catalyst does not enter into the overall reaction; it is both a reactant and a product of the reaction.¹⁴ A catalyst increases the rate reaction by providing a lower energy pathway from reactants to products (Figure 31).

“Ostwald defined a catalyst as ‘a substance one adds to a chemical reaction to speed up the reaction without the catalyst undergoing a chemical change itself.’ ...this definition is not quite accurate. Catalysts do undergo chemical changes during the course of reaction. It is just that the changes are reversible, so that the catalyst is not consumed as the reaction proceeds. Example of catalysts include the acids in your stomach that you use to break down food, and the enzymes that people put in detergents to make the detergent work better. Most chemical processes use catalysts at some stage in the production process.

...One of the key features of catalysts is that they change the form of the rate equation. In the gas phase, rates of reactions are often proportional to the reactant concentrations to some simple powers. However, catalytic reactions follow much more complex rate equations. It is common for the rate of a catalytic reaction to be constant or even go down as the concentration of one of the reactants increases. This is quite different from gas-phase reactions, where rates generally increase with increasing reactant pressure.¹¹

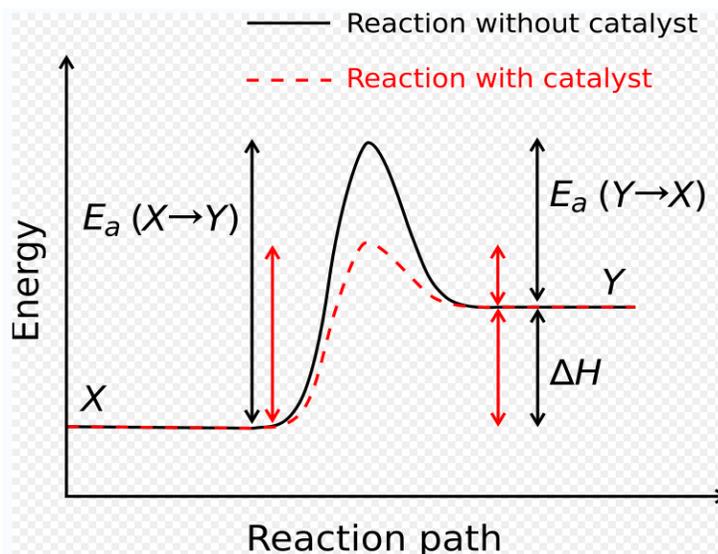


Figure 31. Generic potential energy diagram showing the effect of a catalyst in a hypothetical endothermic chemical reaction. The presence of the catalyst opens a lower energy reaction pathway (shown in red) with a lower activation energy. The final result is an increase in the rate of the reaction while the overall thermodynamics remain the same.⁷¹

1.1.6 Equilibrium

The concept of equilibrium is an important link between thermodynamics and chemical kinetics. Equilibrium does not determine the reaction rate of a system, but rather is defined by the statement “at equilibrium, the rate of any forward chemical reaction... must equal the rate of the reverse chemical reaction.” This is most easily represented by the concept of the equilibrium constant.

For example, for the reaction $A + B \leftrightarrow C + D$, the equilibrium constant is defined as

Equation 15

$$K_{1,2} = \frac{k_1}{k_2} = \frac{[C][D]}{[A][B]}$$

Where k_1 is the rate of the forward reaction, k_2 is the rate of the reverse reaction, and brackets representation concentration. Therefore, if $k_1 = k_2$, the product of the concentration of the products will equal the product of the concentration of the reactants at equilibrium.¹¹

“In chemical kinetics, reactions that simultaneously and independently proceed in two directions – the forward and reverse ones – but at different rates, are called opposing, two-way, or reversible. It is characteristic of reversible reactions that in a certain time after they begin the rates of the forward and the reverse reactions become equal and a state of chemical equilibrium sets in.

All chemical reactions are reversible, but in definite conditions some of them can proceed only in one direction up to the practically complete disappearance of the reactants. Such reactions are called irreversible. Usually reactions are irreversible in which at least one product is removed from the sphere of the reaction (when reactions proceed in solutions a product precipitates or evolves in the form of a gas), or which are attended by a great positive heat. When considering ionic reactions, a reaction is practically irreversible if its products include a very poorly soluble or poorly dissociated substance.⁷²

While all chemical reactions are reversible, for the purposes of hydrogen storage they may not be because of practical considerations such as limits on achieving conditions of temperature, composition, and/or pressure to achieve reversibility. As described above, reactions may be rendered irreversible when one or more products are removed from the system. For example, precipitation of a solid or evolution of a gas from a homogeneous reaction solution effectively removes a product from the reaction system, causing the reaction to be irreversible. Another

example of irreversibility occurs when the reverse reaction becomes thermodynamically highly unfavorable, such as is the case for many highly exothermic forward reactions. To drive such a reaction in reverse, the temperatures or pressures may be unachievable because of experimental or practical limitations, or because of high temperatures leading to decomposition of products and/or reactants.

1.1.7 Free Energy

The concept of Gibbs free energy change, ΔG is “the indicator of spontaneity of a reaction or physical change at constant T and P. If there is a net decrease of useful energy, ΔG is negative and the process is spontaneous.” It is defined as

Equation 16
$$\Delta G = \Delta H - T\Delta S$$

Where ΔH is the change in enthalpy, T is the temperature and ΔS is the change in entropy. The heat of formation, ΔH_f , and the entropy of formation, ΔS_f , are roughly independent of temperature, and therefore can be used to determine the spontaneity of the reaction at various temperatures by inserting them into Equation 16.⁷³ It is important to note that the Gibbs free energy only determines whether the reaction will occur, but says nothing about the speed of reaction. For that we must rely on kinetics.

1.2 Kinetics in Hydrogen Storage

For hydrogen storage, kinetics is generally taken to mean the rates of hydrogen sorption and desorption from a storage material occur. A primary distinction between capacity and kinetics in reversible systems is that capacity measurements are theoretically taken at thermodynamic equilibrium, independent of the time required to reach equilibrium, while kinetics investigates how the material approaches equilibrium and what influences this approach. The availability of hydrogen in a storage material is dependent on the kinetics of the material under the system operating conditions. While a material might demonstrate high hydrogen storage capacity, the amount of hydrogen practically available may be significantly less depending on the material’s intrinsic kinetics versus what the application requires. A number of different intrinsic properties of a storage material may control kinetics including surface interactions, transport phenomena, hydrogen-substrate storage mechanisms and phase change.⁷⁴ External factors such as temperature and pressure (in the case of reversible systems) also have a profound effect on hydrogen sorption and desorption kinetics.

In its most simple form, a kinetics experiment provides a useful measure of the rate of hydrogen uptake or release from a storage material. Unfortunately,

comparing kinetics data across materials and experimental setups can be complicated. For example, one way to compare kinetics is to consider average rates. A common practice is to define the average kinetic rate as the time to reach 95% of the full capacity. However, as is demonstrated in Figure 32, it is possible to derive the same average sorption rate for materials that, in fact, exhibit very different kinetic character. Thus, it is important not only to compare average rates but also to compare the shape of the kinetic curves. Factors that can influence the experimental rates are discussed in the section on experimental and analysis considerations (Section 3).

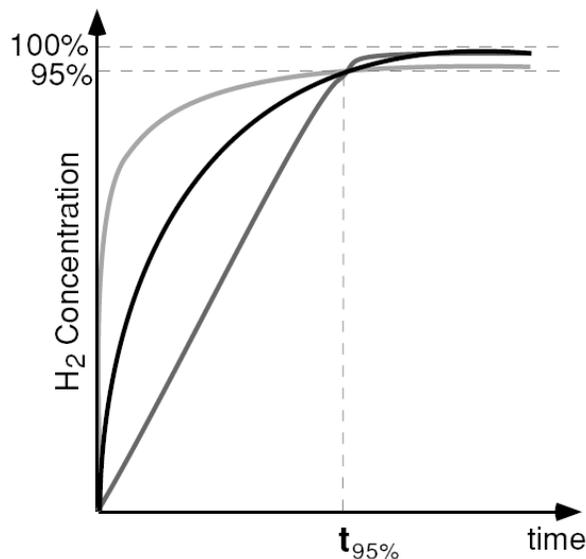


Figure 32. Hypothetical concentration versus time curves showing three different kinetic behaviors that have the same average rate at $t_{95\%}$.

1.3 Impact of Heat Transfer

Kinetics measurements are conducted to quantify the kinetics performance of hydrogen storage materials and identify the potential intrinsic mechanisms controlling hydrogen uptake and release. Identification of the kinetic mechanisms, most specifically the rate-controlling mechanism, is instrumental in developing materials with improved kinetics properties. It is not easy to perform measurements to accurately determine the potential intrinsic rate-controlling mechanism however. Early in hydrogen storage research, intrinsic material properties like surface effects, mass transport and storage mechanisms were generally assumed to be the rate-controlling mechanisms. In reality, heat transfer and other thermal effects dominate rates for nearly all reactions in hydrogen storage systems and measurements.⁷⁵

In taking kinetics measurements, heat transfer (i.e. maintaining as much as possible a constant sample temperature) is the most important effect for which researchers must account. The temperature of sorption/desorption is

the most influential variable in hydrogen storage kinetics for both chemisorbing and physisorbing materials. It is imperative that measurements are taken under isothermal conditions in order to minimize the effects of heat transfer and identify the potential intrinsic reaction mechanisms. Isothermal measurements are difficult in systems with poor heat transfer and fast intrinsic kinetics because the heat generated or taken up during hydrogen-substrate interactions can cause local temperature excursions that profoundly affect rates. All too often, rates reported in literature are in fact heat transfer rates because the sorption/desorption process is limited by an experiment's ability to supply or dissipate energy. Heat transfer-limited kinetics measurements occur primarily because of improper equipment design and errors in experimental protocol. The effect of heat transfer on kinetics measurements is underscored by Dantzer in 1997: with regard to kinetic measurements on hydrogen sorption in LaNi_5 , before 1983-1985, attempts to interpret data in terms of a microscopic [kinetics] model are questionable since no proof is provided on the isothermal conditions of the experiments.⁴⁵ The effects of heat transfer are addressed often to reinforce their importance to the field. Further discussion on steps that can be taken to minimize the effects of heat transfer can be found in the experimental and analysis considerations section 3 of this chapter.

2 Kinetic Theory

This section is designed to familiarize the reader with knowledge of the fundamental mechanisms of hydrogen uptake and release. It will also briefly review the process used to identify rate-limiting mechanisms through mathematical modeling.

Kinetic theory is a complicated and heavily researched field and a complete review of its content is beyond the scope of this work as an introductory document on hydrogen storage properties and testing. Accordingly, the kinetic theory section 2 is restricted to a brief overview. The authors will use references extensively in order to both summarize information and provide the reader with avenues for further inquiry into the subject of kinetic theory.

2.1 Fundamental Mechanisms of Reactions

In order to improve the kinetics properties and performance of potential hydrogen storage materials, it is important to gain a fundamental understanding of the underlying rate-controlling steps. The sorption and desorption of hydrogen by a material involves a number of important steps that occur in series and in parallel. For different sorption and desorption processes as well as for different hydrogen storage materials, the mechanisms controlling these steps differ. In general, there are three broad categories of kinetics mechanisms: surface interactions, mass (hydrogen, potentially the host elements) and energy transport (heat transfer), and bond breaking and bond forming mechanisms. Surface

interactions, mass and energy transport and binding mechanisms are considered intrinsic processes. Mass and energy transport also depend on a number of extrinsic considerations including the particle size, packing density, the shape of the sample and sample holder, the thermal contact between the sample and sample holder, and the mobility and pressure of the gas. Any one mechanism of these parameters may be rate controlling, although heat transfer is often rate-controlling in practical application. Moreover, for reversible storage materials, the rate-controlling mechanisms may not necessarily be the same for sorption and desorption. Careful experimental control is required to develop mechanistic understanding of any chemical process.⁴⁶

Sorption and desorption in physisorbing materials (at least) is a two-step process consisting of mass and energy transport and surface interactions/binding mechanisms. Hydrogen is only transported through the void volume of the material and physisorption occurs at the surface of the host material with minimal effect on the structure of the material. In this sense, surface interactions/binding mechanisms can be considered equivalent phenomena in physisorbing material and will be addressed in the physisorption binding mechanisms section below. In chemisorbing media, surface interactions and bulk diffusion present distinct steps in the process of hydrogen storage and one or both may play the key role in hydrogen storage kinetics. The following section on surface interactions will discuss the various surface interactions that affect hydrogen storage kinetics.

2.1.1 Binding Mechanisms

Hydrogen storage mechanisms differ for physisorption media and for storage media where the interaction between hydrogen and the storage material involve bond breaking and bond making between hydrogen and the host. The relative strength of the bonding situations between these two classes of storage greatly influences the kinetics and thermodynamics

2.1.1.1 Storage by Physisorption of H₂ on Surfaces

For physisorption, molecular hydrogen interacts with the surface via weak van der Waals forces and remains in molecular form, H₂. Storage through physisorption is primarily limited to porous and nano-structured materials, where high surface area-to-volume ratios contribute significantly to storage capacity. In these types of materials, the external surface structure dictates the accessibility of the internal pore structure and the internal surface area dictates the degree of physisorption. Hydrogen interactions with the surface can occur through dipole-induced dipole and induced dipole-induced dipole interactions (Figure 33), with heats of adsorption (physisorption) ranging from 4-10 kJ/mol depending on the nature of interaction.⁷⁶

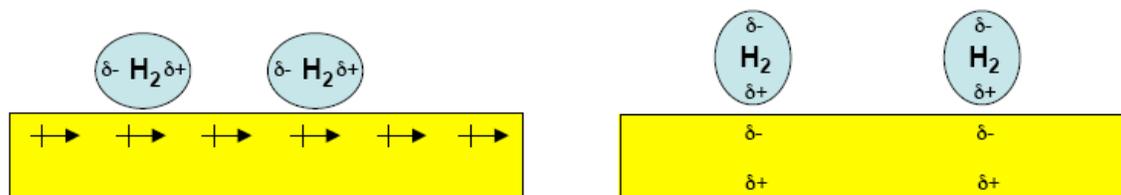


Figure 33. Left: Dipole-induced dipole van der Waals interactions. Right: Induced dipole-induced dipole van der Waals interactions.⁷⁶

In Figure 33 below, the heat of adsorption is shown on the $H_2 + M$ potential energy curve as E_p . Van der Waals forces dominate kinetic forces at low temperatures because molecules have relatively low kinetic energy under these conditions, allowing weak intermolecular forces to bond hydrogen to a substrate.

It should be mentioned that the energy of physisorption is enhanced in small pores owing to the overlap of attractive fields from opposite walls. Therefore, there is considerable interest in the development of porous materials with pore of nanometer dimensions. The extent of adsorption depends on the surface area and the micropore volume. The characterization of samples in terms of surface area is subject to controversy, especially for microporous materials. On these materials, the surface measured will depend on the size of the probe molecules, the model use (BET or Langmuir), the extent of micropores filling etc.

2.1.1.2 Storage of Hydrogen by Forming Hydrides

The dissociation of hydrogen and the subsequent bond formation to yield bulk hydrides or interstitial metal hydrides provides the basis for a substantial number of hydrogen storage materials. Depending on the type of hydride bond formed, hydrides may be classified as ionic, metallic(interstitial?) or covalent hydrides. A thorough review of the chemistry of hydrides can be found in the book "Hydrides" by Wiberg and Amberger and in particular on metal hydrides in the book "Metal Hydrides" edited by Muller, Blackledge, and Libowitz.⁵ The important point is that the kinetics of hydrogen uptake and release may involve many complex steps including adsorption, dissociation, surface diffusion, bulk hydrogen diffusion, hydride formation, reactant diffusion, phase separation, catalysis, etc.

2.1.2 Mass Transport

The kinetics of hydrogen storage in reversible systems is strongly influenced by the mobility of hydrogen and potentially the storage material itself and the transport of energy through the storage media (material and gas). The mobility of hydrogen, reactants, and energy within the storage media involve a wide range of transport properties. For simplicity we have divided the discussion of transport mechanisms into physisorption and hydride storage media.

2.1.2.1 Physisorption

For porous materials, molecular hydrogen easily passes through macroscopic boundaries and is transported through the network of pores to the internal surfaces of the material. Transport through the internal networks is governed by porous media-specific transport laws. Darcy's Law is a well-known momentum transport constitutive equation in porous media that relates the velocity with respect to the porous media v to the viscosity of the fluid (hydrogen in this case) μ , the diagonal permeability tensor K , and the piezometric pressure, P .⁷⁷

Equation 17

$$\langle v \rangle = -\frac{1}{\mu} [K \cdot \nabla \langle P \rangle]$$

Transport of fluids in porous media is the subject of extensive study and the reader is encouraged to review several books on the subject.^{78, 79}

2.1.2.2 Hydrogen Diffusion in Metal Hydrides

For hydrogen mobility in metal hydrides, hydrogen transport in the bulk occurs via atomic diffusion through the interstitial sites of the host metal structure. The dynamics of interstitial motion cover a wide range of time scales, from 10^{14} Hz for vibrational motion to 10^{10} Hz for collective long-range diffusion. The mechanisms controlling local diffusion in metal hydride materials are highly temperature dependent. Values measured for long-range diffusion can vary over 12 orders of magnitude for different samples at different temperatures.⁸⁰ In the high-temperature region of practical interest to hydrogen storage research, a classic barrier-hopping model can be used to describe the diffusion of hydrogen through a metal hydride. The temperature dependence of the diffusion rate can be expressed by the relation

Equation 18

$$D = D_0 e^{\frac{-E_A}{k_B T}}$$

where D is the number of successful jumps per unit time, D_0 is the number of vibrations or attempts per unit time, k_B is the Boltzmann constant and E_A is the activation energy. At lower temperatures, quantum tunneling effects of hydrogen atoms become dominant.⁸¹

2.1.3 The Impact of Surface Interactions on Kinetics

As described above, hydrogen can be stored on the surface (adsorption) and in the bulk (absorption) of metal hydride materials. Hydrogen is weakly bound to the host's surface. For bulk metal hydride formation, only atomic hydrogen can pass through the surface layers and be transported into and out of the bulk. Therefore, the surfaces of metal hydride storage materials must dissociate molecular hydrogen into atomic hydrogen for storage. This is accomplished by the dissociation of H_2 via the transfer of electrons to the sample material. Hydrogen dissociation on the surface of a metal hydride is shown in Figure 34. Generally, hydrogen exists as a diatomic molecule before interacting with the surface of the

material (left side of the figure), dissociates at the surface into two atomic hydrogen atoms, and diffuses into the bulk of the material (small molecules in the lattice). Doping with metal catalysts is a common technique used to increase the efficiency of hydrogen dissociation at the surface of chemisorbing materials. A considerable number of investigations at the materials development and fundamental mechanism levels seek to maximize the ability of a material to dissociate hydrogen through doping and surface texturing.^{82,83}

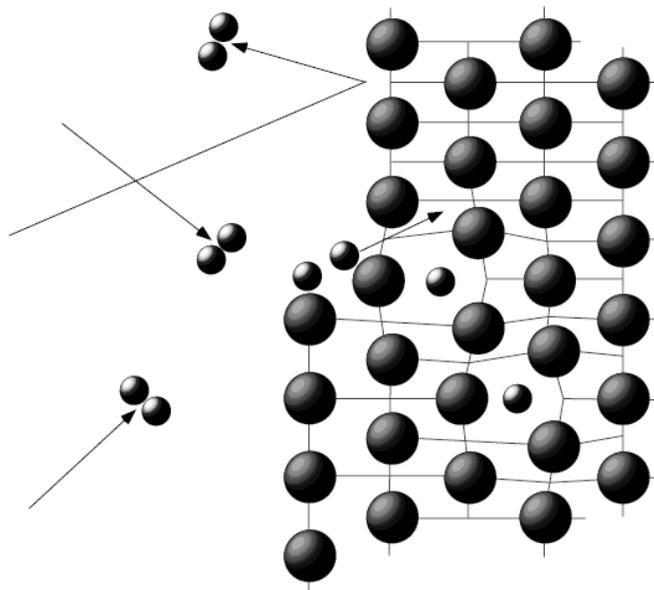


Figure 34. Schematic representation of the interaction of hydrogen with a clean crystalline surface.⁴⁷

The interaction of hydrogen with the surface of a chemisorbing material is complicated by the fact that the surface or interfacial properties of the material may be substantially different than those of the bulk. The crystal structure, electronic, magnetic and dynamic properties, as well as the chemical composition of a material can be dramatically altered near the surface due to the discontinuity of the surface. By definition then, the surface layer consists of the atomic region that shows different properties from those of the bulk. For a clean single crystal, the surface layer is generally no thicker than the first few monolayers. Oxidized, contaminated, or multiphase materials may have a surface layer as thick as 10 nm. From the crystal structure point of view, atoms in the surface layer may relax or reconstruct. Surface relaxation may involve changes in the lattice dimensions and inter-atomic distances in the first few layers. Reconstruction consists of a rearrangement of atoms in the top atomic layers and often results in a loss or change of symmetry. Electronic states are also altered in the surface layer.

Details on the effects of surface contamination on kinetics is discussed in section 2.1.3.2 below.

2.1.3.1 Surface Energetics

Surface energetics governs the dissociative chemisorption of hydrogen in the surface layer. The potential energy of the interaction of gaseous hydrogen with a surface can be depicted using a simple two-dimensional set of potential energy curves (Figure 35). (Complex hydrides do not fit into this simple picture, since the absorption and desorption of hydrogen involve structural phase transitions.) Away from the surface the two curves are separated by the heat of dissociation, $E_D = 218 \text{ kJ/mol H}$, which represents the amount of energy required to split H_2 into two hydrogen molecules. The interaction of gaseous hydrogen with the metal to form a stable solid solution or intermetallic is described by following the $\text{H}_2 + \text{M}$ potential from its minimum (E_P) to its intersection with the $2\text{H} + \text{M}$ potential in the surface layer. If the potential energy curves intersect above the zero energy level, positive activation energy E_A is required for hydrogen dissociation; if the curves intersect below zero, dissociation is energetically favorable ($E_{NA} < 0$) and occurs spontaneously. After the curves intersect, dissociation occurs and the potential continues along the $2\text{H} + \text{M}$ curve as atomic hydrogen is transported into the bulk. The potential energy of hydrogen in the material reaches a deep minimum on the $2\text{H} + \text{M}$ potential (the heat of chemisorption, $E_C \approx 50 \text{ kJ/mol H}$) close to the surface/bulk interface, which dictates that only atomic hydrogen transports through the bulk of metal hydrides.

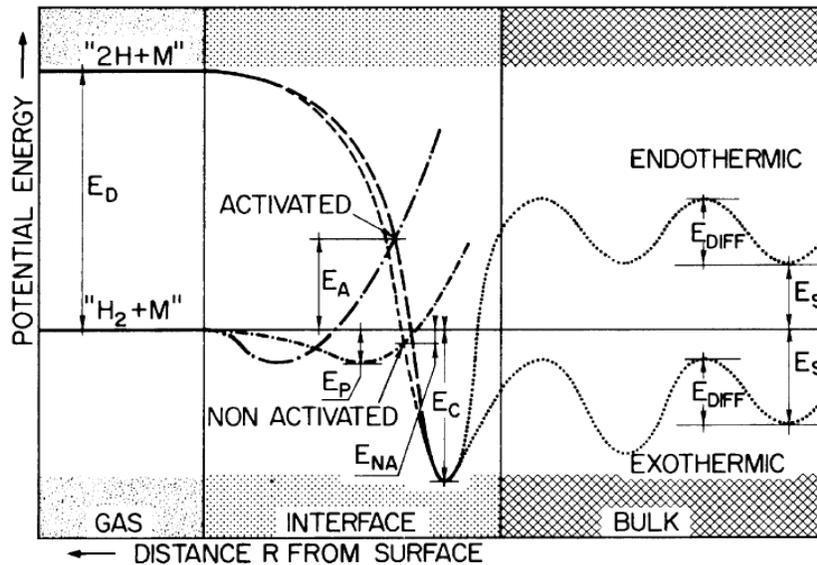


Figure 35. Potential energy curves for activated or non-activated dissociation and chemisorption of hydrogen on a metal surface, followed by the endothermic or exothermic solution of atomic hydrogen into the bulk.⁸⁴

For chemisorption, some surface properties that can limit the overall hydrogen sorption rates (such as E_C and the sticking probability) become concentration dependent as the surface coverage of atomic hydrogen increases. The coverage,

in turn, depends on the mobility of atomic hydrogen on the surface and into the bulk. Perhaps most importantly, diffusion from the very stable superficial chemisorption sites (E_C) into the bulk absorption sites (E_S) may be a rate-limiting step and is usually closely linked to surface structure. Thus, kinetics may be influenced by a feedback loop between concentration and surface interactions.

2.1.3.2 Surface Contamination

So far, the interaction of hydrogen with metals has been described by the ideal case of a clean elemental metal surface. Clearly, this model does not describe the real surface environment found on most samples. Elemental metals generally have surfaces that have been passivated by oxygen, thus preventing the dissociation reaction and the diffusion of atomic hydrogen into the bulk (Figure 36).

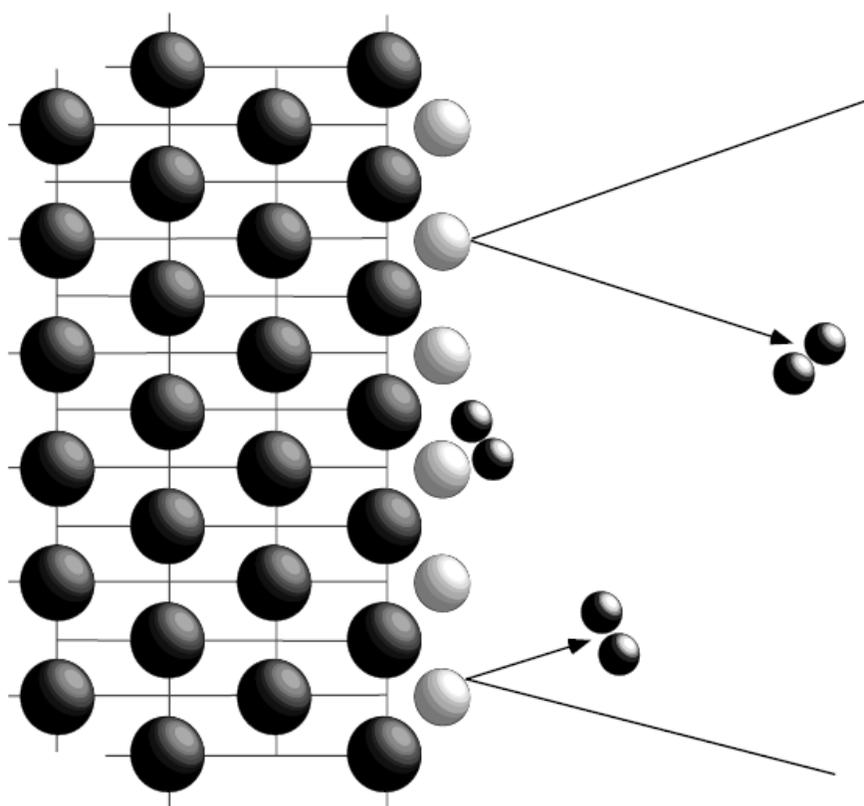


Figure 36. A schematic representation of surface passivation hindering the hydrogen dissociation reaction. Light-colored spheres represent oxygen occluding the surface of the material.⁴⁷

Intermetallic compounds, on the other hand, often show highly reactive surfaces even after exposure to oxygen or other contaminants (H_2O , N_2 , CO_2 , etc.). This is due to reorganization in the chemical composition of the surface to minimize the surface energy. This form of surface segregation is an intrinsic property of alloys.

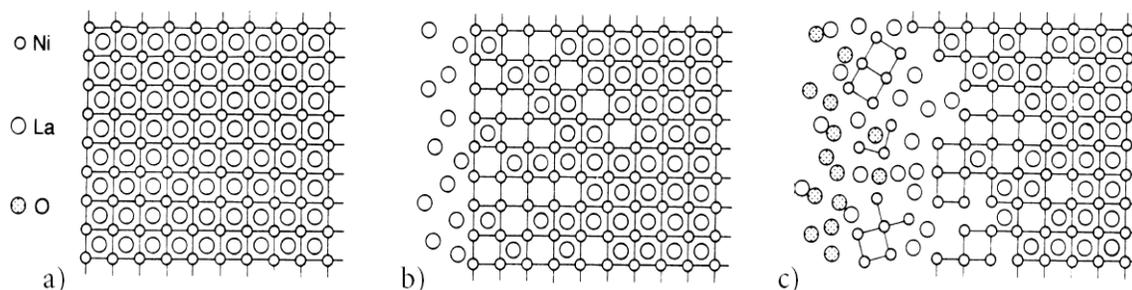


Figure 37. Surface segregation in the LaNi_5 system. a) fresh surface, b) surface enrichment of La lowering the surface energy, and c) selective oxidation of La and formation of Ni precipitates at the surface.⁸⁵

Schlapbach et al. showed that surface segregation can be caused by selective oxidation of certain elements in the alloy.⁸⁶ In the case of LaNi_5 , they found that the selective oxidation of La prevents the surface from becoming passivated. Using depth profiling by combining photoelectron spectroscopy and sputtering, they demonstrated that there was a surface enrichment of La, as well as the precipitation of metallic Ni in the subsurface. This suggests that the decomposed surface layer is permeable to molecular hydrogen that may dissociate in the subsurface on active Ni precipitates and on the un-oxidized host alloy (Figure 37). Surface segregation at room temperature has also been observed in many other hydride-forming intermetallic compounds such as ErFe , ZrMn_2 , TiMn_2 , CeRu_2 , and Th_7Fe_3 , and at elevated temperatures for the hydrogen storage compounds TiFe and Mg_2Ni .

An active surface does not necessarily guarantee rapid kinetics. TiFe provides a good example. This compound requires activation at high pressures and temperatures to absorb hydrogen. Yet, the detection of HD molecular species created through H_2 - D_2 exchange interactions at the surface showed that this compound actually has an active surface even at room temperature. It is thought that the difficult activation is due to bulk diffusion properties.⁸⁷

In practice, there are different ways to overcome the kinetic barriers of oxides and other contaminants on the surface (activating the material or sample). By heating under vacuum oxygen may diffuse from the surface into the bulk, essentially cleaning the surface. By heating under an inert gas flow unstable surface layers may be removed. By heating under hydrogen the oxides may be reduce and removed. Any one of these processes may cause surface segregation and the formation of a mixed surface layer consisting of nano-scale oxide and catalytic metal particles (such as La-oxides and Ni clusters on the surface of LaNi_5 as described above).⁸⁵

2.1.3.3 Surface Hydriding

Hydride formation that occurs at the surface of the material can hinder the further transport of hydrogen into the bulk.^{88,89} This phenomenon is depicted in Figure 38. When hydrogen dissociates at the superficial layer, it must be transported away from the surface through the first several monolayers of material. If the hydrogen transport properties of the material are poor, the hydrogen and substrate will react to form hydride at the surface. The hydride acts as a barrier to further hydrogen transport into the bulk and can significantly affect kinetic performance. The sorption rate eventually becomes limited by the diffusion of hydrogen through this hydride layer.

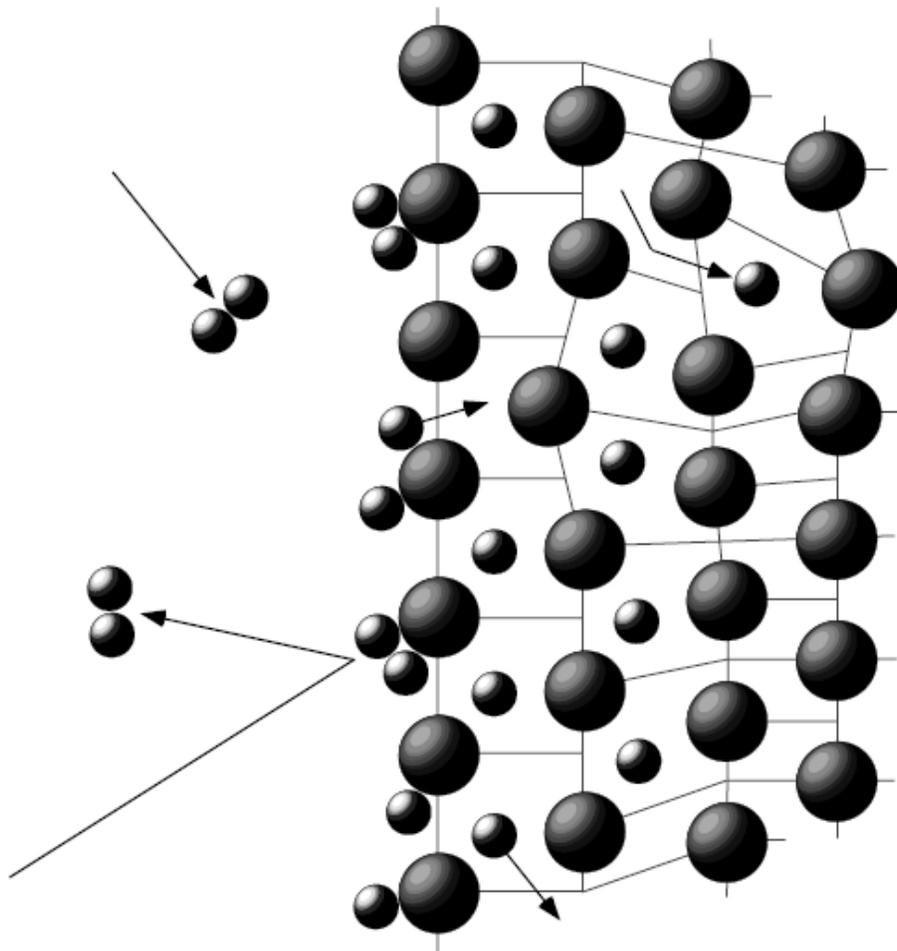


Figure 38. A schematic representation of the formation of a surface hydride which creates a diffusion barrier blocking the transport of atomic hydrogen into the bulk.⁴⁷

2.1.4 Heat Transfer

Because of the exothermic nature of most hydrogen storage materials, heat transfer often plays the most critical role in the kinetics of hydrogen sorption and desorption. This topic was brought out early in this chapter because of the importance of heat transfer on the study of sorption kinetics. Consideration of heat transfer effects on experimental measurements are presented in detail in section 3.9 . At this point it is useful to discuss heat transfer within the context of the materials themselves.

Heat transfer in porous media occurs through the internal pore network and the material itself. Heat transfer performance is generally dictated by the pore size distribution relative to the mean free path of the hydrogen molecule at various temperatures and the structure (e.g. characteristic dimension, linkage) of the skeletal material.^{90, 91}

At first glance, heat transfer in chemisorbing materials would seem to be governed by thermal conduction through the storage material itself. However, with few exceptions, hydrogen storage materials are often powders with limited particle-to-particle contact. Thus, heat transfer is generally governed by many of the same principles as porous media. For example, the large lattice expansion that occurs in hydriding metals and intermetallic compounds creates enough internal stress within the crystal lattice and grain boundaries that bulk samples will turn to powders on hydriding. With cycling these powders will break down into smaller and smaller particles. This is referred to as decrepitation. This process itself will change the thermal conductivity of the storage material. Thus, the repeated process of hydrogen sorption and release can have a strong influence on the kinetic behavior of the storage material system with cycling. Heat transfer in other hydrogen storage materials such as alanates and amides as well as nano-materials of any kind may also be affected by mass transport of the reactants and grain growth.

Over the years, a great amount of effort has been put into the design and development of materials and devices optimized for controlling material mobility and heat transfer in hydrogen storage systems.⁹²

2.2 Kinetics Modeling

Mathematical models are used to provide insight into the rate controlling mechanisms of a material's hydrogen uptake and release. The model that best fits experimental observation is typically assumed to be the rate-limiting mechanism.

The kinetics modeling section will be structured around models for metal hydrides to illustrate the process of determining sorption mechanisms. Kinetics in metal hydrides can be mathematically modeled by the general relationship

Equation 19

$$\frac{dC}{dt} = K(T)F(C, P)$$

where $K(T)$ is the temperature-dependent rate constant and $F(C, P)$ is a function dependent on the hydrogen concentration in the material C and gas pressure P . A brief introduction will be given on the rate constant $K(T)$ and how it is determined followed by a more in-depth discussion on modeling the hydrogen concentration function.

2.2.1 Temperature Dependence

When kinetics measurements are made at different temperatures, it is generally found that gas sorption and desorption rates are highly dependent on temperature. This is indicated in the temperature dependence of the rate constant K in Equation 20. In 1889, Arrhenius recognized that most chemical reactions occur at rates that increase exponentially with temperature. This empirical observation is valid in hydrides and can be conveniently written as

Equation 20

$$K(T) = Ae^{\frac{-E_A}{k_B T}}$$

where A is the frequency factor, E_A is the activation energy, k_B is the Boltzmann constant and T is the temperature. Note however, that the Arrhenius equation is actually only an approximation and, while it is a good approximation over the temperature range of interest for hydrogen storage, it works best in for temperature of about 50-100 K where the activation energy may be considered temperature independent.¹¹

From Equation 20 we find that the activation energy E_A is given by

Equation 21

$$E_A = -k_B T \ln(K)$$

The activation energy of a reaction can be determined by measuring the rate constant $K(T)$ at several different temperatures and then plotting $\ln(K)$ versus $1/T$. This is known as an Arrhenius plot.

An example of such an Arrhenius plot is shown in Figure 39. This plot presents data for the same $\text{La}_2\text{Mg}_{17}$ sample given in the example in the following section.⁴⁷ The rate constants were determined from a series of absorption measurements at different temperatures using the same pressure-dependent curve fitting approach as in Figure 41. A line was then fit to the Arrhenius data in Figure 39. The activation energy for the hydride formation reaction can be obtained from the slope of this $\ln(K)$ versus $1/T$ plot. The activation energy calculated from these measurements is 63.7 kJ/mole H_2 .

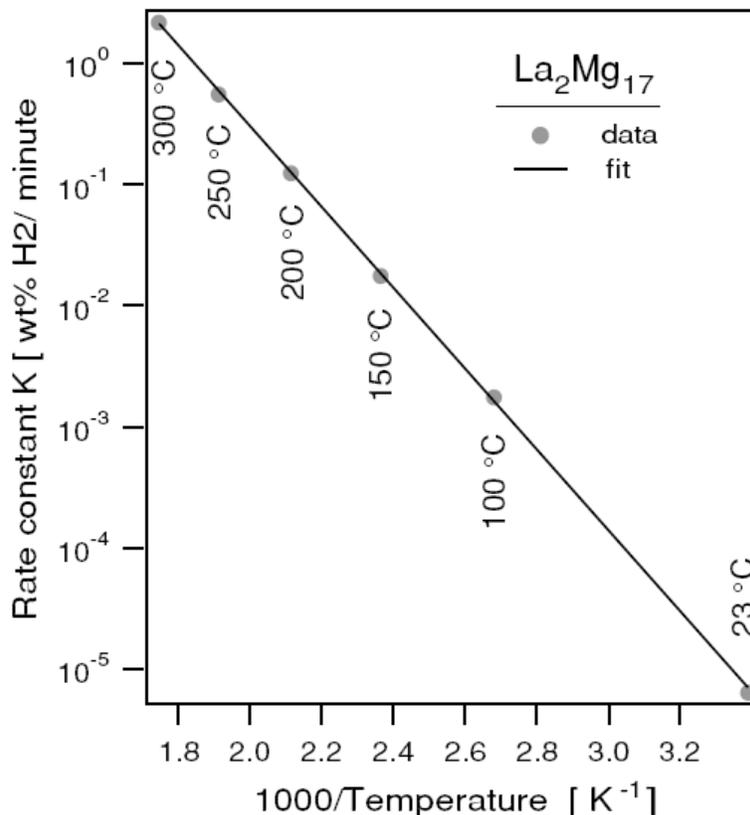


Figure 39. Arrhenius plot of rate coefficients K versus $1/T$, for hydrogen absorption by La₂Mg₁₇.⁴⁷

2.2.2 Concentration Dependence

The rate of adsorption and desorption is dependent on the availability of hydrogen in the sample. The hydrogen concentration function is used to model this availability and is often normalized to allow different kinetics measurements to be compared on the same plot. The functional dependence of concentration is modeled non-dimensionally as

$$\text{Equation 22} \quad F(\alpha) = \kappa(t/t_{1/2})$$

where the reacted fraction α is the concentration C normalized by the final concentration C_0 , κ is an empirically-determined rate constant, and t is the time normalized by $t_{1/2}$, the time at half concentration ($C_0/2$).⁹³

With great care, experimental data can be compared with theoretically derived models for different bulk-process rate limiting mechanisms (diffusion or reaction propagation). This type of mechanistic analysis was described early on by Sharp et al.⁹³ This is presented below as a series of models that have been derived for different hydrogen transport mechanisms and geometries. The nine models presented, divided by mechanistic category, are compared to experimental data in Figure 40. In the absence of heat transfer and/or surface interaction effects,

such an analysis can be used to determine the rate-limiting concentration driven mechanism of a material. The subscripts of the equations below denote the kinetics profile they describe in Figure 40.

Please note that it is extremely difficult to make measurements that are sufficiently isothermal and have little-to-no surface effect considerations. Such an analysis should be restricted to experimental configurations designed specifically for this type of analysis (see section 3.9) and well defined high-purity samples and gases.

2.2.2.1 Diffusion Models

Diffusion models can be used to describe one-, two-, and three-dimensional diffusion processes. A simple one-dimensional diffusion process with a constant diffusion coefficient can be described by

Equation 23
$$D_1(\alpha) = \alpha^2 = .2500(t/t_{1/2})$$

Two-dimensional diffusion into a cylindrical body gives

Equation 24
$$D_2(\alpha) = (1 - \alpha)\ln(1 - \alpha) + \alpha = .0426(t/t_{1/2})$$

Diffusion from the surface towards the center of a sphere is ⁹⁴

Equation 25
$$D_3(\alpha) = \left(1 - (1 - \alpha)^{1/3}\right)^2 = .0426(t/t_{1/2})$$

Another well-know model for a spherical body is ⁹⁵

Equation 26
$$D_4(\alpha) = \left(1 - \frac{2\alpha}{3}\right) - (1 - \alpha)^{2/3} = .0367(t/t_{1/2})$$

2.2.2.2 Reaction Models

Kinetics may be limited by the chemical reaction rate i.e. the rate of transition from solid solution to intermetallic. This mechanism can be modeled by

Equation 27
$$\frac{d\alpha}{dt} = \kappa(1 - \alpha)^n$$

where n is the order of the reaction.⁹³ In some cases, solid-state reactions appear to follow first order kinetics

Equation 28
$$R_5(\alpha) = \ln(1 - \alpha) = -.6931(t/t_{1/2})$$

If kinetics is controlled by a constant velocity propagation of the phase transition boundary, then useful relationships can be derived from Equation 27. The case of a cylinder, n = 1/2, gives

Section 2: Kinetics

Equation 29
$$R_6(\alpha) = 1 - (1 - \alpha)^{\frac{1}{2}} = .2929(t/t_{1/2})$$

For a sphere of radius r in which the reaction proceeds from the surface towards the center with $n = 2/3$,

Equation 30
$$R_7(\alpha) = 1 - (1 - \alpha)^{\frac{1}{3}} = .2063(t/t_{1/2})$$

The above models of phase boundary propagation assume a virtually instantaneous and homogeneous nucleation of the product phase. In such a case the surface of a material is quickly covered by a hydride layer and the kinetics are described by the propagation of the phase boundary towards the center of the material. However, this is generally not how a hydride is formed. Typically the hydride phase nucleates at discrete locations in the bulk and grows outward. Hydride domains come into contact with each other as they grow and growth continues along the remaining reactant-product boundaries, eventually consuming the entire material. This process of nucleation and growth can be described by the following equations derived by Avrami and Erofe'ev^{96 97}

Equation 31
$$A_8(\alpha) = (-\ln(1 - \alpha))^{\frac{1}{2}} = .8362(t/t_{1/2})$$

Equation 32
$$A_9(\alpha) = (-\ln(1 - \alpha))^{\frac{1}{3}} = .8850(t/t_{1/2})$$

The following is an example presented to show how one could potentially determine the rate-controlling mechanism. The nine models described above are plotted along with the experimental hydrogen absorption data of a metal hydride sample in Figure 40. The models are shown in Figure 40 on a plot of α versus $t/t_{1/2}$. At low concentrations, it is clear that diffusion (Equation 23 through Equation 26, 1-4 in Figure 40) is the rate-controlling mechanism, although it is difficult to distinguish between the different diffusion models. However, this distinction becomes more obvious at higher hydrogen concentrations. The experimental data best fits curve 3, which describes diffusion from the surface to the center of a sphere. Therefore, absent heat transfer and/or surface interaction effects, this diffusion process is the mechanism that would best describe the rate limiting mechanism of hydrogen sorption in the metal hydride in question. Once again, it is important to remember that it is very difficult to accurately determine the intrinsic mechanisms of hydrogen sorption/desorption due to thermal effects. Heat transfer effects dominate kinetics for most measurements. Therefore, conclusions drawn from modeling must be kept in perspective when analyzing sorption/desorption mechanisms.

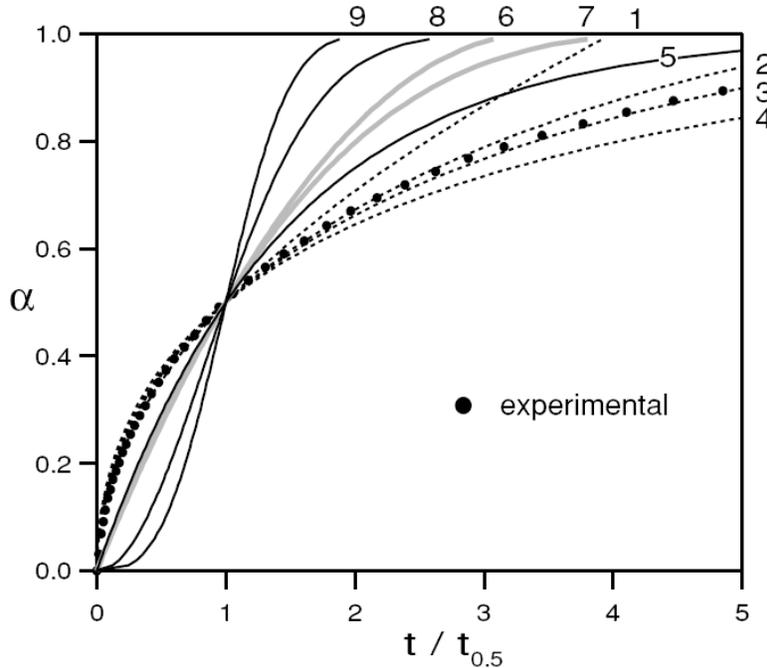


Figure 40. Various solid-state kinetics models.⁹³ 1) One-dimensional diffusion, 2) diffusion in a cylinder, 3+4) diffusion in a sphere, 5) 1st-order phase transformation, 6) constant velocity phase-boundary propagation in a cylinder, 7) constant velocity phase-boundary propagation in a sphere, 8+9) nucleation and growth.

2.2.3 Pressure Dependence

The volumetric method commonly used for measuring kinetics is not done at a constant pressure. Therefore, the pressure term in Equation 19 must be included to account for the effect that the changing potential energy of the surrounding gas will have on sorption kinetics. The following set of equations were proposed by Wang and Suda⁹⁸ for the sorption kinetics of the hydride phase transition:

Equation 33
$$\frac{dC}{dt} = K_h F_h(P, C)$$

Equation 34
$$K_h = A e^{\frac{-E_h}{k_B T}}, F_h(P, C) = \left(\frac{P}{P_{eh}}\right)^a \left[1 - \left(\frac{P_f}{P}\right)^a \left(\frac{C}{C_f}\right)^b\right]$$

Equation 35
$$\frac{dC}{dt} = K_d F_d(P, C)$$

Equation 36
$$K_d = A e^{\frac{-E_d}{k_B T}}, F_d(P, C) = \left(\frac{P}{P_{ed}}\right)^b \left[1 - \left(\frac{P}{P_f}\right)^a \left(\frac{C_f}{C}\right)^b\right]$$

Section 2: Kinetics

K_h and K_d are the absorption and desorption rate constants, P_{eh} and P_{ed} are the equilibrium plateau pressures, P_f and C_f are the final pressure and concentration, and a and b are the orders of the relationships between the sorption rates and pressure and concentration, respectively. Corrections due to pressure change effects on rates can be overcome by simply adding pressure regulation or using relative volumes such that sorption results in measurable pressure changes but not significant with respect to reaction rates (quasi-isobaric).

As an example of relationships given in Equation 33 through Equation 36, experimental measurements of the hydrogen absorption kinetics of the intermetallic compound La_2Mg_{17} at $300^\circ C$ are presented in Figure 41. The most linear behavior was found for reaction orders $a = 2$ and $b = 1$. This relationship proves to be valid for up to 95% of the absorbed capacity. The slow non-linear residual absorption at the bottom of the plot is most likely due to reestablishing thermal equilibrium after initial fluctuations in temperature caused by the exothermic hydriding reaction. The rate constant K_h from Equation 34 was determined from the slope of a linear fit of the upper part of the data.

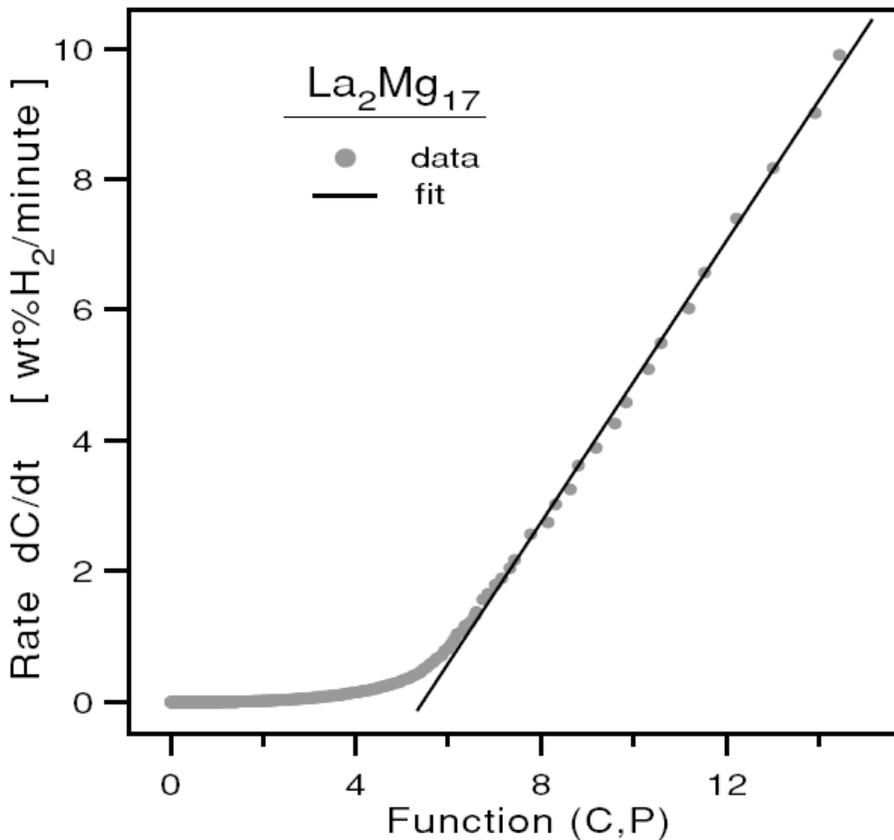


Figure 41. Linear fit to the rate dC/dt versus $F(C,P)$ for hydrogen absorption of La_2Mg_{17} at $300^\circ C$. The rate coefficient K is found from the slope of the fit.⁴⁷

3 Experimental and Analysis Considerations

Measured sorption and desorption rates are dependent on experimental and data analysis considerations as well as intrinsic material properties. As a consequence, experimental conditions and procedures that vary from system to system and from researcher to researcher can have a tremendous effect on measurements and the conclusions drawn from them. This makes comparisons between measurements with experimental equipment, different experimental conditions, different sample shapes, sizes, morphology and composition difficult if not impossible. Considerations that can have a significant effect on kinetics measurements will be discussed in this section along with suggestions to minimize their impact.

This section will rely heavily on examples from literature to support and illustrate the effects of various kinetics considerations. For more detailed information on specific considerations, refer to the reference of the cited example.

3.1 The Limitations of Kinetics Measurements

While a great deal can be learned from a good set of sorption and desorption kinetics measurements, from a materials discovery perspective, it is critical that the underlying hydrogen sorption process that is occurring is well understood. Unfortunately, kinetics measurements themselves often give very little direct information about these processes. In many ways kinetics plots look similar to each other. For that reason, basic sorption and desorption measurements should be complemented by a reliable set of supporting measurements. These may include characterization by PCT isotherm, TPD, X-ray and neutron diffraction, NMR, FTIR and Raman measurements among others.

To give an example, the measurement of hydrogen uptake or release (kinetics) may appear quite similar for extremely dissimilar chemical processes. Two examples are presented to show how desorption measurements from two different types of hydrogen storage materials can look quite similar (no distinguishing features other than being measured at different temperatures and showing differing overall rates) even though the mechanisms of hydrogen uptake and release are very different.

In the first example, the room temperature release of hydrogen from a classic AB₅ (LaNi₅-based) intermetallic hydride is shown in the kinetics measurement of Figure 42.

Section 2: Kinetics

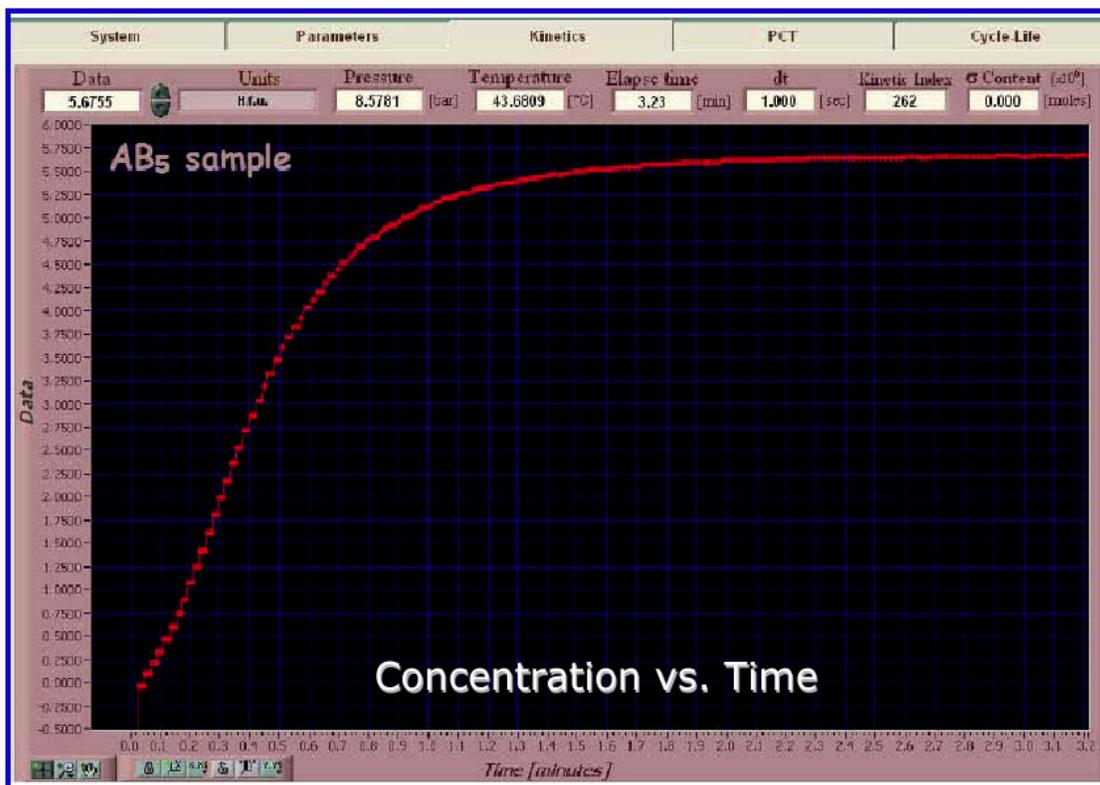
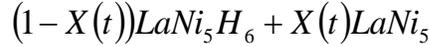


Figure 42. Kinetics measurement of LaNi₅ Intermetallic compound with a single phase transition. The experiment was conducted at room temperature. Units in H per formula unit released.⁹⁹

Figure 42 was made by measuring the increase in pressure using a calibrated volumetric instrument as a sample of approximately 5 g desorbed hydrogen. For the most part, this material exhibits the classic kinetics profile of a single phase-transition from the intermetallic hydride compound to a metal alloy with some hydrogen in solid solution (commonly referred to as beta and alpha phases, respectively). An intermediate crystal structure transition is known to occur (gamma phase), but for current illustrative purposes the kinetics can be considered as a single chemical reaction. Atomic hydrogen is released from its interstitial binding site in the host metal's lattice, diffuses to the surface and combines with another hydrogen to form gaseous hydrogen, which gives rise to the measured increase in pressure.

The capacity change as a function of time represents the material's total hydrogen content change (in H per LaNi₅) during the desorption transition from LaNi₅H₆ to LaNi₅. This does not mean that the concentration of hydrogen in the hydride is changing but rather that the sample's total composition of the two phases is changing with time. The sample's total composition at any one time is:

Equation 37



with boundary conditions $X(t=0) = 0$ and $X(t=\infty) = 1$.

This transition from solid solution α -phase through the γ -hydride phase to the β -hydride phase in $LaNi_5$ is best observed by performing a series of equilibrium PCT measurements (Figure 43). Absorptions are shown for increasing temperatures in purple to red and desorptions at the same set of temperatures in blue. The flat portion (plateau region) of each measurement is present because of the equilibrium coexistence of the α -phase and β -phases (or γ -phase as the case may be). On moving from left to right along an absorption plateau the measured sample is being transformed, gas aliquot by gas aliquot, from the α -phase intermetallic alloy to the β -phase hydride. The reverse is true going from right to left across the desorption plateau.

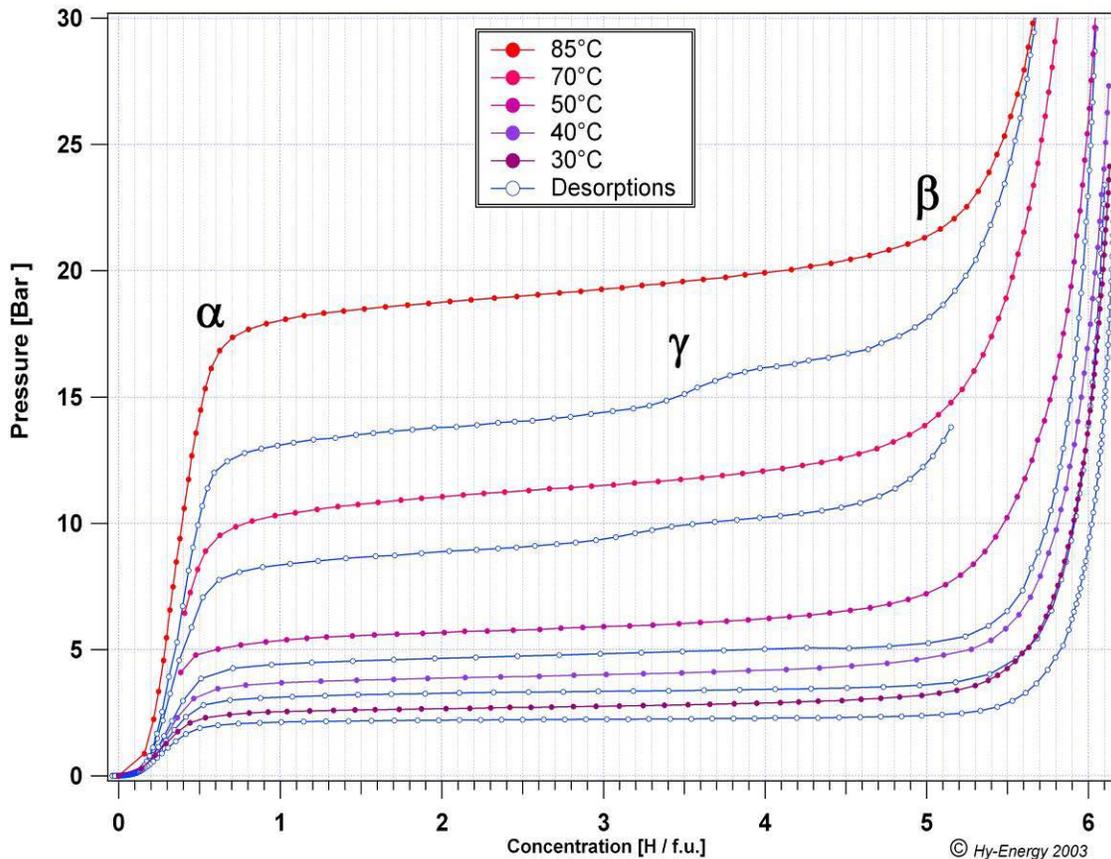


Figure 43. PCT measurements of $LaNi_5$, a classic metal hydride. The transition pressure at various temperatures illustrates the thermodynamic dependence of transition between the solid solution and intermetallic hydride phases.⁹⁹

Section 2: Kinetics

Hydrogen sorption through a single gas-solid phase transition such as the one above represents the ideal case for studying the mechanisms of hydrogen sorption kinetics. However, today's advanced hydrogen storage materials are becoming increasingly complex. They can consist of materials that undergo multiple hydriding reactions, complete structural decompositions and potentially the long-range transport of reactants other than hydrogen. And yet, these complex processes may present absorption and desorption kinetics that are quite similar at first glance to a classic hydride.

Our second example shows the measurement of the third cycle of gas desorption from titanium-doped alanate-amide mixture with a starting composition of



It should be noted that, unlike the intermetallic hydride example above, this is not an isothermal measurement but rather a ramp and soak-style TPD measurement. However, within the isothermal portion of the measurement at $t > 0.4$ hours, the desorption resembles the classic kinetics curve of Figure 42 to a large extent.

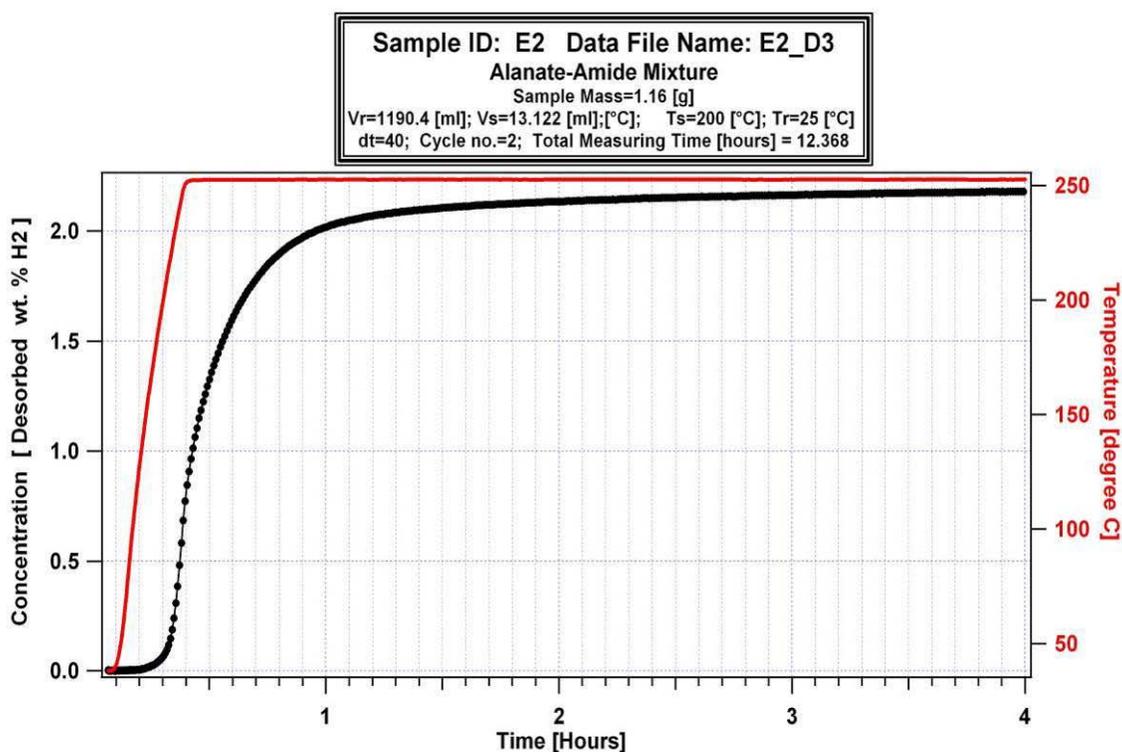


Figure 44. TPD measurement of the alanate-amide mixture described above.⁴⁴

Without doing a more detailed PCT isotherm, it may be incorrectly assumed by looking only at the kinetics measurement that the desorption involves a single reaction. By performing an equilibrium desorption PCT measurement of the same sample (Figure 45) in the fourth cycle makes it clear that the continuous evolution

of gas observed in the kinetics measurement of Figure 44 is the result of a complex series of chemical reactions instead of the single phase-transition as in classic hydrides.

Each of the three distinct plateaus corresponds to a different chemical transition within the material. This complex system has not been optimized or fully characterized by any means, but from what is known of its complex hydride and amide precursors, these reactions undoubtedly involve chemical decomposition and re-formation reactions. For hydride and amide products to form, this necessitates the long-range transport, not only of hydrogen, but also of other reactants including one or more species of Li, Al, and N. Later studies that coupled a high-pressure mass spectrometer to these same experiments showed the presence of ammonia in the evolved gas, adding additional complexity to the gas-solid system.⁴⁴

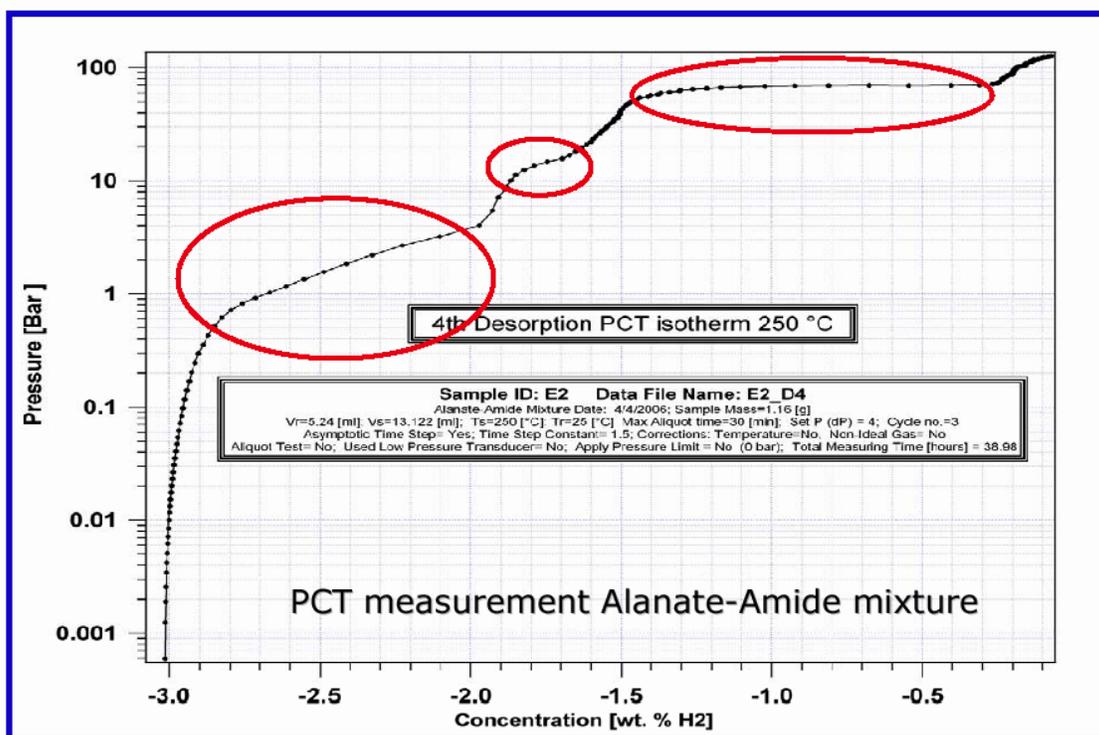


Figure 45. PCT diagram of the alanate-amide mixture described above.⁴⁴

3.2 Discrete Kinetics Measurements

In the opening paragraph of Kinetics, it is noted that the difference between kinetics and capacity is that kinetics are inherently dynamic while capacity measurements are taken at thermal equilibrium. However, in principal, each data point on a PCT isotherm is the equilibrium concentration after the gas/material system has been perturbed from equilibrium. In fact, a volumetric PCT measurement consists of a series of small doses which, when measured with

Section 2: Kinetics

respect to time, individually represent measurements of kinetic properties. More precisely, with each dose (or aliquot of gas), a specified over-pressure (or under-pressure) is applied to the sample and the system is allowed to reach equilibrium through a dynamic process. The last data point of each kinetics measurement, which is assumed to represent equilibrium in composition, pressure and temperature, provides a single point on the PCT curve. This process is performed repeatedly until there are enough equilibrium data points collected to construct a full PCT diagram.

In a volumetric measurement where the quantity of gas is controlled (and thus the reactions are controlled), each dose is performed within a narrow band of concentration and pressure. In this sense the time-resolved data of a PCT measurement can be thought of as a series of mini-kinetics measurements that can separate different portions of the overall sorption process. This is demonstrated using the same PCT isotherm measurement of the second example above.

Figure 46 presents the pressure time plot of the data that was used to create the PCT isotherm of Figure 45.

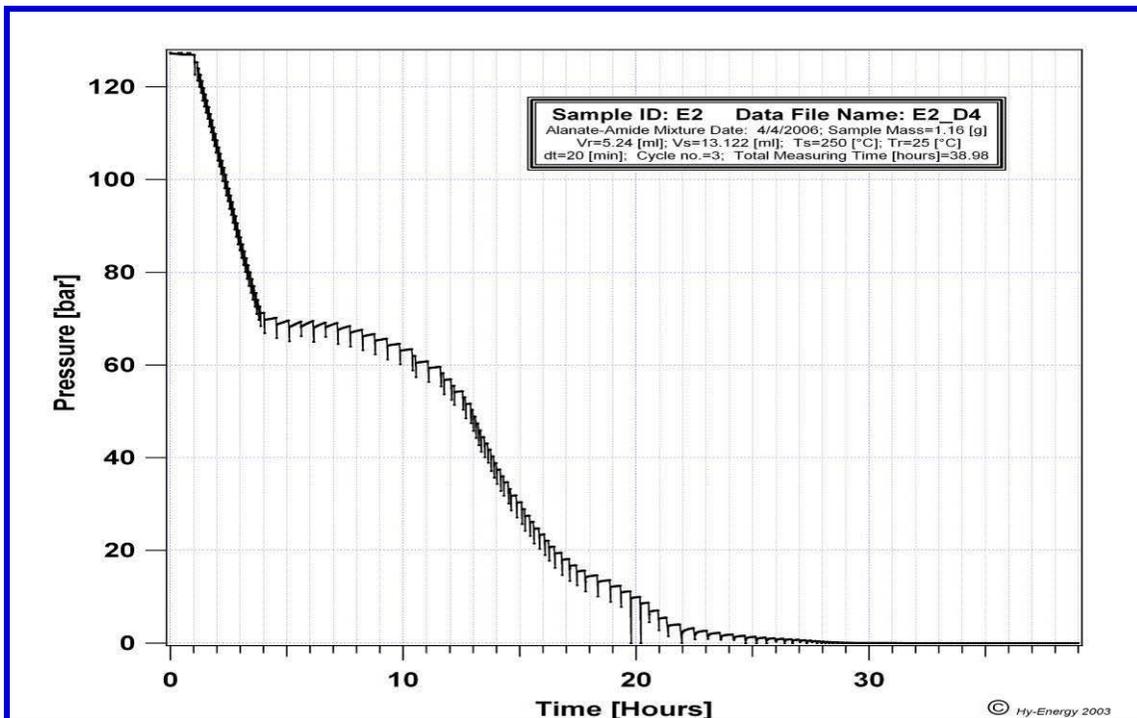


Figure 46. Pressure versus time plot of data used to create the PCT diagram of alanate-amide mixture in the preceding figure.⁴⁴

By controlling the dosing pressure so that only one reaction occurs at a time, it is possible to determine relative reaction rates of each independent reaction.

Indeed with the same applied pressure differential of 2 bar, the desorption rates for the three observed reactions from the highest to the lowest pressure plateaus are 0.29, 0.10 and 0.15 wt.%/hr. Note that such data is not only useful for determining the kinetics of individual reactions, but it also demonstrates that due to poor kinetics the final PCT isotherm was derived from relatively non-equilibrium conditions.

These examples serve not only to demonstrate the wide range of complexity encountered in the development of advanced storage materials, but also point to the importance of utilizing multiple methods of characterization in evaluating what may at first appear to be a simple sorption process. Given limited time and resources, the ability to perform different measurements simultaneously in a single experiment becomes a real advantage in understanding complex systems.

3.3 Matching Experimental Setup with Purpose

Perhaps more than any other type of measurement, the manner in which kinetics measurements are performed will greatly depend on the purpose of the measurement. The purpose of measurements is the deciding factor in determining the measurement method to be used, the design of the experiment or a series of experiments, and ultimately the size of the sample and the design of the containment. This section will provide some guidelines to help the reader understand the purpose of kinetics measurements at the different levels of research and highlight considerations associated with measurements at each level.

3.3.1 Experiments for System Performance

The kinetic rates of a hydrogen storage system are determined by a number of factors in addition to the intrinsic kinetic properties of the storage material. Some of the factors that affect kinetic rates at the system level include heat transfer between the storage material, material housing and environment, the operating over- or under-pressure relative to thermodynamic equilibrium and the packing density of the storage material. Heat transfer plays an important role in the kinetic performance of storage systems because some materials require the delivery and dissipation of significant amounts of energy during charging and discharging. Dedrick presented an example of the extreme energy releases characteristic of some metal hydrides upon charging: hydriding 5 kg of sodium alanate storage material in 2.5 min releases an average of 668 kW. The total heat released is enough to boil 64 gallons of water.¹⁰⁰ The ability to handle sorption/desorption energy loads such as those for sodium alanate necessitates the use of sophisticated thermal management systems such as internal plates, fins and tubing in system performance measurements.⁴⁶ System-level considerations like thermal management devices must be included in the design and evaluation of the kinetic performance of a storage system.

Section 2: Kinetics

For a system level understanding, this may mean, for example, designing experiments to be able to examine material from different sections of a test bed after performing kinetics measurements under a different set of charging or discharge conditions. In such a case, being able to access the material multiple times would be important. Or perhaps it is the heat produced and heat transfer that is the focus of interest. Then one may want to instrument a test bed with multiple temperature sensors at different position in the material and then to run a series of kinetics measurements under different test conditions.

To gain useful system performance information, enough material should be tested to provide results representative of the material's behavior in a full-sized operating storage system. In general, this means between 10 grams and 1 kilogram of storage material. 100 grams is probably a good tradeoff between the practical issues of synthesis and handling of the materials and a characteristic, uninterrupted volume of material that would be found in a large-scale system. For kinetics measurements it will be important to be able to measure hydrogen flow rates into or out of the test bed. If the material performance is already fairly well characterized, it may be possible to use flow meters to study sorption/desorption rates at a system level. However, with the exception of Coriolis-based flow measurement devices that maintain accuracy over two decades, conventional flow meters generally have fairly narrow dynamic measurement ranges (often less than one decade). This is a severe limitation when sorption/desorption rates may vary over several orders of magnitude depending on state of charge, temperature and pressure.

Mass change measurements on a system scale are also possible, but complicated by the connections between the system on a balance and the need for hydrogen transfer and potential heating or cooling. System scale kinetics measurements are most easily performed volumetrically using a normal regulator for sorption and a backflow regulator for desorption to maintain a constant or simulated pressure profile on the storage system. In its most simple form the amount of material is limited by the largest practical calibrated volume for a single desorption dose.

One example of scale up measurements are the experiments performed by Gary Sandrock on Ti-doped alanates.¹⁰¹ Hydrogen absorption/desorption studies were performed on a simple high-pressure cylindrical vessel shown in Figure 47 designed to simulate the heat transfer and gas impedance conditions of a larger bed. This 316 SS reactor has a 4.6cm OD, 0.38cm wall thickness, about 11.4cm internal length, and was pressure rated to 3000 psia (204 atm) at 35°C. It was loaded with about 100 g of bicatalyzed NaAlH₄ (78 g of NaAlH₄ and 22 g of Ti(OBuⁿ)₄ + Zr(OPr)₄). The reactor had internal thermocouples but no internal heat exchange structure. The reactor was heated within an air furnace. Absorption kinetics and capacity were measured volumetrically and desorption measured with flow meters backed up by a wet test meter (a device to measure gas flow by counting the revolutions of a shaft upon which water-sealed, gas-carrying cups of fixed capacity are mounted).



Figure 47. Scale up (100 g) reactor with end cap removed in Ar-glovebox to show catalyzed alanate.¹⁰²

The higher than expected initial charging kinetics, combined with limited heat transfer, results in exothermic temperature excursions, as is common with hydrides. An example is shown in Figure 48 for the 4th hydrogen absorption. The fully dehydrided bed was heated to 155 and then charged with hydrogen at 172 atm. Within one minute, the exothermic hydriding reaction resulted in an internal temperature of 234 °C.

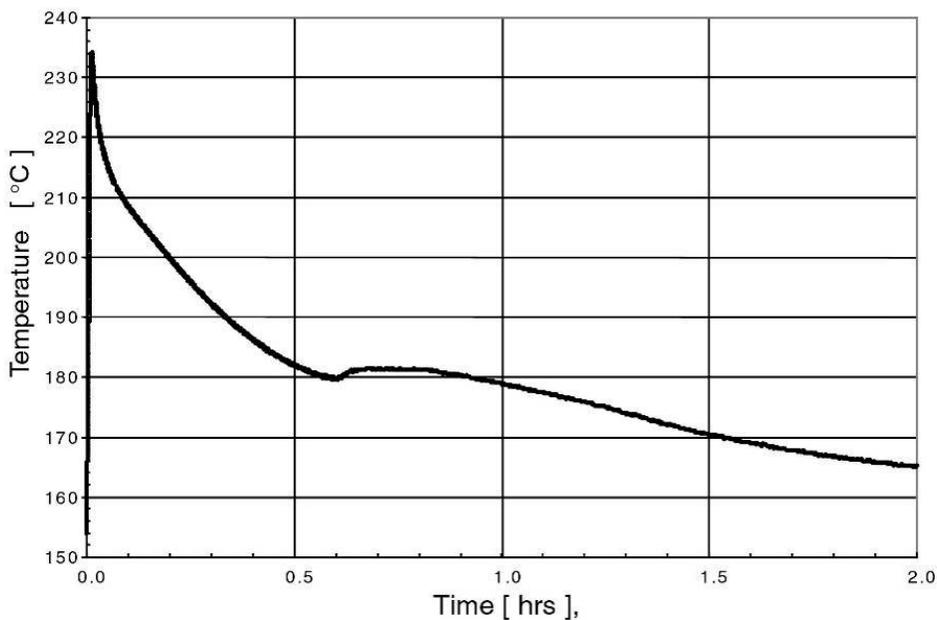


Figure 48. Exothermic temperature excursion during scale up bed charge half-cycle ($P_i=172$ atm, $T_i=155^\circ\text{C}$).¹⁰²

Section 2: Kinetics

This is essentially the van't Hoff temperature for NaAlH_4 at this applied pressure. However, the melting point of NaAlH_4 is only 182°C ; thus, any NaAlH_4 formed during the first 0.5 hr of Figure 48 would do so directly into the liquid phase. As one can see in the figure, a thermal arrest occurs at 182°C due to solidification during cooling (about $t = 0.6\text{-}0.8$ hr). This is precisely as expected and shows that liquid NaAlH_4 was formed during the exothermic temperature excursion associated with the rapid initial charge.

It is natural to ask if such melting could be detrimental to the subsequent performance of the alanate bed. From subsequent absorption and desorption measurements, the answer seems to be “no” or at least “not much”. In fact that series of scale up experiments pointed to a possible benefit of partial melting. When the reactor was opened between cycles 4 and 5 (photograph shown in Figure 16) the material in the bed was found to be sintered into a porous, solid mass. Such a structure may have distinct advantages for actual applications. In particular, such a sintered structure should reduce particulate migration, increase packing densities, allow expansion, and provide a constant internal gas impedance and enhanced safety.

Later, a more advanced test bed (Figure 47) was developed which had thermocouples placed at regular radial spacings and at different depths within the bed to examine heat transfer properties of the material during charge and discharge measurements.¹⁰³

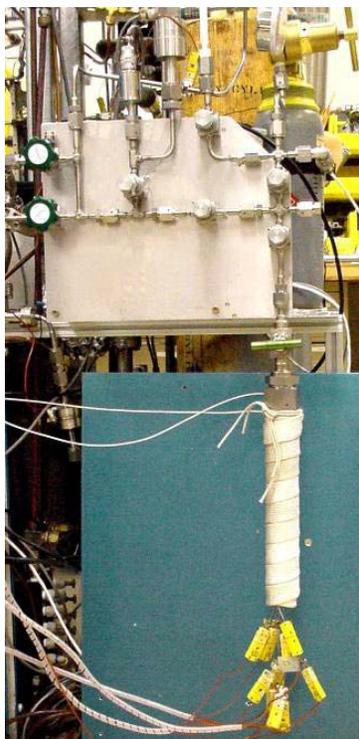


Figure 49. Image of scaled up Alanate test bed with series of internal and external thermocouples.¹⁰³

3.3.2 Experiments for Materials Development

Kinetics measurements for materials development must focus on the intrinsic kinetics of the storage material in order to effectively compare materials. This can be difficult for materials with highly exothermic or endothermic reactions and good intrinsic kinetics because heat transfer often masks the intrinsic kinetic character of the materials. Intrinsic kinetics testing emphasizes testing at isothermal conditions and conducting measurements under identical conditions (pressure, temperature, sample size etc.) using identical measuring equipment in order to minimize the effects of heat transfer. The importance of testing kinetics under identical conditions using identical measuring equipment and setup is illustrated in the many dozens of papers before 1982 reporting absolute absorption and desorption rates for LaNi_5 . Reported kinetics rates at half capacity varied between $< .01 \text{ min}^{-1}$ to 35 min^{-1} at 5 atm and 298 K.¹⁰⁴ The measurements in the review were performed with different quantities of material on completely different equipment without special considerations for heat transfer. Therefore conclusions drawn from these measurements concerning intrinsic kinetics are questionable at best. There are a few special instances when non-isothermal kinetics measurements are informative, particularly when applied to developing functional hydrogen storage applications.

For research focused on materials development, a good approach is to run a series of comparative measurements on different samples while ensuring that all other material properties (sample size, packing density, purity...) and measuring conditions remain as consistent as possible. The experimental setup, sample size and measurement technique should be centered on simplicity and the ability to make comparative measurements as efficiently as possible.

Heat transfer and measurement of the true sample temperature at low gas pressures, in addition to buoyancy corrections at high gas pressures, make kinetics measurements by gravimetric methods difficult if not impractical. These complications are due to the limitation that the sample in a gravimetric analysis system cannot make physical contact with a thermal mass for heat exchange. This can be accommodated by reducing sample size or, in the case of desorption, by using a carrier gas in flow through mode to maintain the sample temperature. Volumetric kinetics measurements on samples ranging in size from a few milligrams to a couple of grams are quite straightforward. A major consideration is that, in particular for materials with elevated enthalpies of formation ($> 10 \text{ KJ/mol H}_2$) and good intrinsic kinetics, sorption/desorption rates may be limited more by heat transfer in the measuring equipment than by physical or chemical sorption mechanisms. The flexibility in sample holder design and sample compositions (addition of thermal ballasts) can overcome this problem. With this in mind, it is still very relevant to measure sorption rates under imperfect (non-isothermal) conditions in order to obtain relative hydrogen uptake and release rates and to develop modified materials with improved kinetic performance. However, it is exceptionally important that materials are measured under essentially the same conditions (pressure, temperature, sample size,

perhaps sample packing density) using identical measuring equipment and setup to be able to make quantitative and even qualitative comparisons between materials. Comparison of the intrinsic kinetic properties under the aforementioned instrumental limitations can be further qualified by considering or measuring, for example, differences in the isobaric heat capacity and thermal conductivity among the materials under investigation.

A classic example of such a successful comparative analysis with the goal of developing optimized hydrogen storage materials was the systematic study of increasing levels of TiCl_3 additives in NaAlH_4 .¹⁰⁷ By performing these measurements under identical conditions a clear trend in kinetic performance was observed ultimately leading to key findings in understanding the effect of Ti additives on alanates. Another example of comparative measurements for improved performance of storage materials was through the investigations of many different types of alanate additives by Anton et al.⁸³

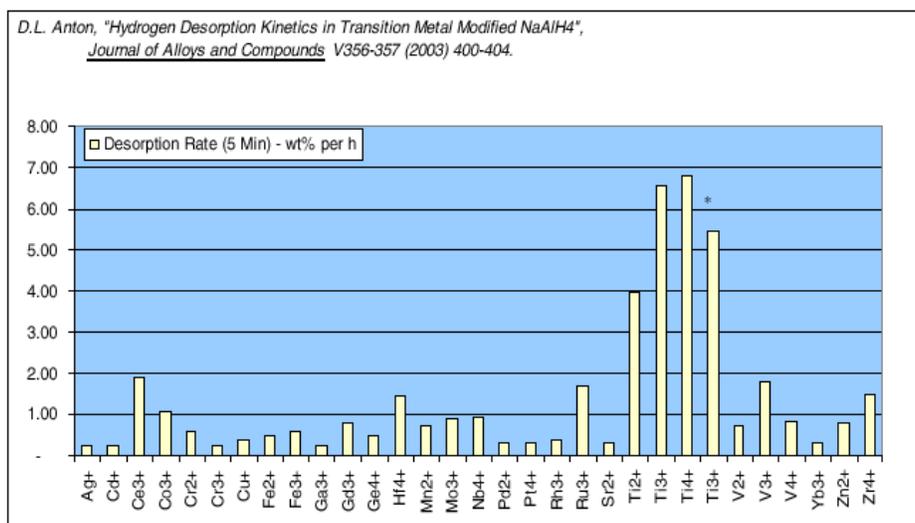


Figure 50. Investigation of different additives for improvement of kinetics of NaAlH_4 . Dopants are transition metals and rare earth ions.

3.3.3 Experiments for Fundamental Studies

Fundamental mechanism studies look to identify and understand intrinsic kinetic phenomena. Like those for materials development, fundamental investigations require isothermal conditions in order to eliminate the effects of heat transfer. Investigation of hydrogen diffusion mechanisms, the effects of catalysts on hydrogen dissociation, and the nature of hydrogen/sample material interaction are examples of research at the fundamental level. If the purpose of a kinetics measurement is to study intrinsic mechanisms, it is absolutely necessary to design the experimental measurement equipment to achieve essentially isothermal conditions.

For these basic science experiments, simplicity (reducing the number of free experimental parameters) is key. While it may not be possible to determine rate-limiting mechanisms without specially designed sample cells, sorption and desorption kinetics measurements on standard equipment and laboratory scale samples (e.g. 1 gram) can provide not only relative measurements for materials optimization but also some fundamental insight into sorption processes. Gary Sandrock's work on Ti doping in sodium alanates provides a good example of how detailed kinetics measurements and the determination of activation energies have been employed for improved understanding and development of better hydrogen storage materials.¹⁰⁵ Hydrogen desorption rates were measured at several temperatures for the decomposition of NaAlH_4 . For convenience, these rates were determined using a linear fit to the initial portion of each desorption kinetics measurement. The desorption rates for both undoped and 4 mol.% TiCl_3 -doped NaAlH_4 are plotted on a log scale versus $1/T$ in Figure 51. This is essentially an Arrhenius plot. The effect that Ti doping has on the desorption behavior of NaAlH_4 is apparent from these measurements.

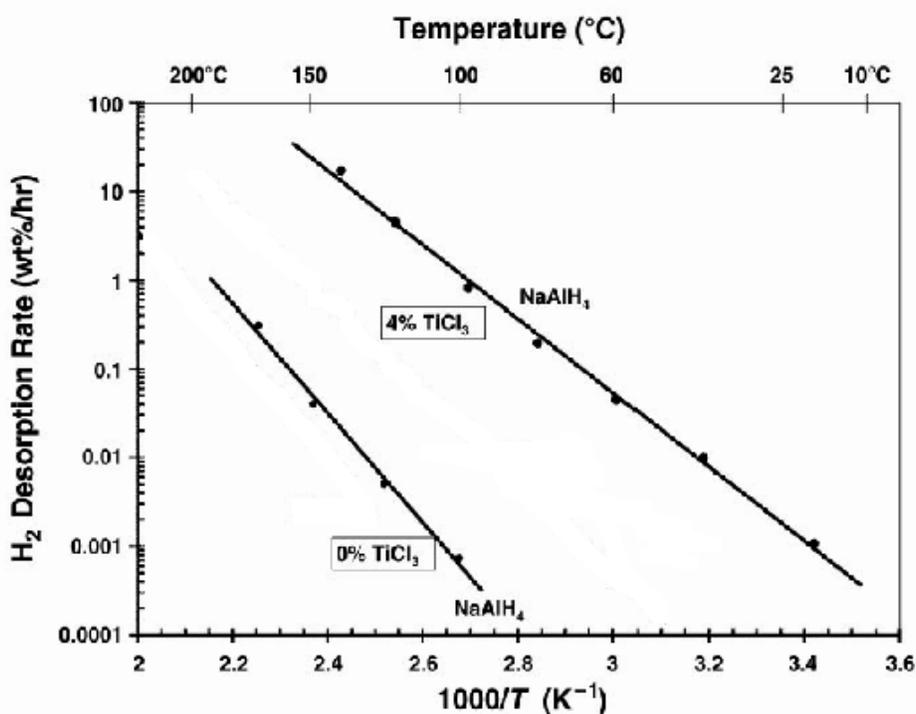


Figure 51. Log desorption rates versus inverse temperature plotted for NaAlH_4 with no TiCl_3 and 4 mol% added TiCl_3 [Original plot modified for simplicity, Na_3AlH_6 removed from figure].¹⁰⁵

The activation energies calculated from this plot as well as other Ti doping levels are presented in Figure 52. This series of kinetics measurements demonstrate that adding only small amounts of TiCl_3 to the alanates significantly reduces the activation energy for hydrogen desorption. It is interesting to note from Figure 52 that increasing the level of TiCl_3 in NaAlH_4 shows little change in the activation

energy. Thus, the chemistry of the Ti-enhanced kinetics is unchanged with Ti concentration. Further improvement in the desorption rates by increased TiCl_3 doping is observed through an increase in the pre-exponential factor A of Equation 20. This indicates that performance is improved by the increased distribution and access to titanium in the material.

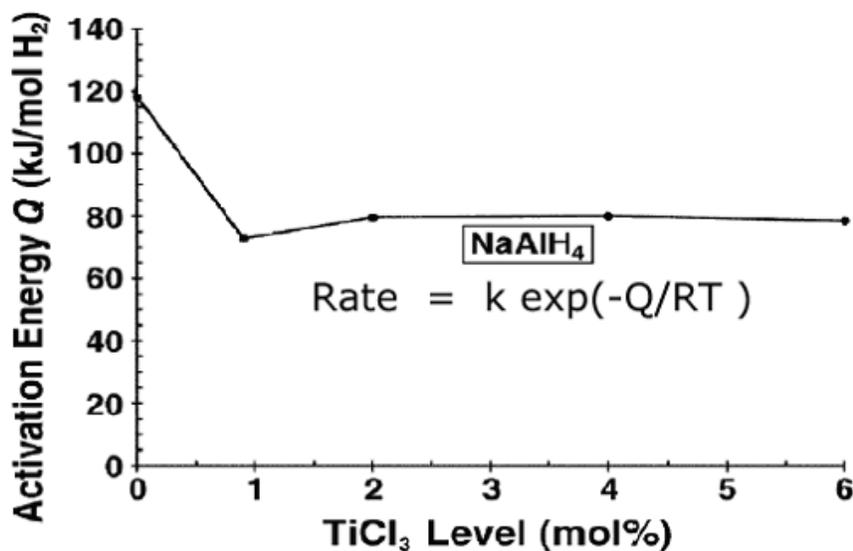


Figure 52. Activation energies Q (= EA) for NaAlH_4 decompositions as a function of added TiCl_3 [modified for simplicity, Na_3AlH_6 removed from figure].¹⁰⁵

If the purpose of the kinetics measurements are indeed to study fundamental mechanisms then it is absolutely necessary to design the experimental measurement equipment to achieve essentially isothermal conditions and at an even higher level of precision, isobaric measurements. This was in fact done with painstaking detail by Goodell et al. for hydrogen absorption and desorption in LaNi_5 . Their thermal ballast technique is described in detail in the Thermal Effects section 3.9.1 of experimental considerations.

3.4 Efficient Testing

Evolution of hydrogen storage material discovery, development and characterization is directly dependent on the ability to conduct measurements with speed and efficiency. Kinetic activity is often the limiting factor in hydrogen testing. For example, the time required to reach equilibrium in performing PCT measurements is directly dependent on the kinetics of the sample material. Any technique that reduces sample characterization time will help in improving the pace of material discovery and development.

An excellent example of efficient testing used by Gary Sandrock drastically reduces the time required to determine the activation energy of a sample with

slow kinetics.¹⁰⁶ To develop an Arrhenius diagram necessary to determine the activation energy of a chemical reaction, several experiments must be performed at different temperatures to determine the relationship between the rate constant K and temperature. Instead of performing a series of isothermal experiments, Sandrock's method changes the temperature of the sample in steps, as shown in Figure 53.

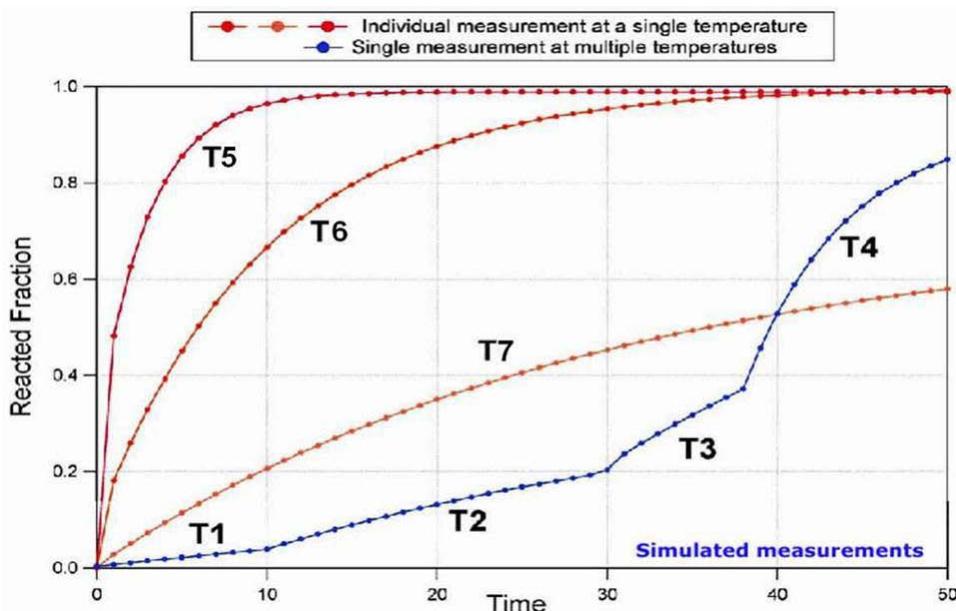


Figure 53. Example of efficient testing in determining the activation energy of a sample with slow intrinsic kinetics. The figure itself is a kinetics measurement used to relate the rate constant to temperature.⁴⁴

Several rate measurements can be performed using this method in the same amount of time as a single isothermal measurement. It is important to remember that the temperature is stepped instead of ramped because isothermal conditions are still required to perform kinetics tests. For such type of measurements to be valid the sample holder and heater design should allow temperatures to be changed and establish a steady state on a time scale that is short compared to the kinetic rates. This technique can only be used with samples that have slow enough intrinsic kinetics that the sample temperature can be increased in several steps before the sample completely desorbs. In addition, rates should be measured when the sample is below about 60% conversion to avoid the impact of changes in reactant concentration on the rate measurements.

3.4.1 Kinetics and Capacity

With respect to kinetics measurements it is important to review how capacity is reported. In particular, it may be more useful to examine relative sorption rates of materials based on what we term here as “active capacity” in contrast to “material capacity”.

Today, hydrogen storage capacities are typically presented in units of weight percent (wt.%), where wt% is defined as:

$$\text{Equation 38} \quad wt.\% = \frac{mass_{H_2}}{mass_{sample} + mass_{H_2}} * 100\%$$

This makes sense from a practical perspective, because it is a measure of how much hydrogen can actually be delivered from a storage material. And, in this vein, it is important to recognize that ultimately the practical hydrogen storage capacity must be on a systems level that includes the material, containment vessel, heat transfer system, controls and balance of plant.

3.4.2 Active Capacity

From the perspective of a materials development level, it is equally important to be able to quantify capacity in terms of the active material only. In particular, where this becomes important is in the evaluation of improvements of kinetic performance. Since rates are typically being measured in units of wt.% per time, to make a comparative analysis of the effect on kinetics of different catalysts or additives, rates should be compared on an active wt.% capacity basis and not on material wt.% capacity. Thus, for this purpose, we may define

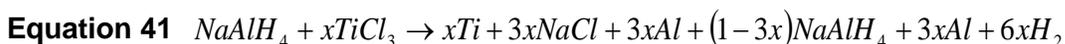
$$\text{Equation 39} \quad \text{Material wt.\%} = \frac{mass_{H_2}}{mass_{sample} + mass_{H_2}} * 100\%$$

$$\text{Equation 40} \quad \text{Active wt.\%} = \frac{mass_{H_2}}{mass_{active\ sample} + mass_{H_2}} * 100\%$$

The mass of the active sample only includes the mass of material that participates in hydrogen storage and the mass of the sample is the total weight of the sample including both the active and inactive material in the sample. Another possible way to perform such a comparative analysis is to use rates based on reacted fraction per time rather than absolute capacity values. As will be seen in the next section, for comparative kinetics it can be very important to present capacity in terms of reacted fraction or active wt.% rather than true wt.%.

A specific example is presented here to demonstrate the difference between “material capacity” and “active capacity” and to aid in understanding the impact of this differentiation in evaluating relative kinetics of a series of different samples.

In this example, NaAlH₄ doped with TiCl₃ reacts during the milling preparation process to form NaCl according to:¹⁰³



This means that only

Equation 42
$$\frac{54(1-3x)}{54+154.5x}$$

of the sample, representing the fraction of active sodium alanate to the total sample, is active for hydrogen uptake and release. Without taking this into account, improvements in alanates by doping with 6 mol% vs. 2 mol% TiCl_3 would be underestimated by up to 30% (Figure 54). In this case, this has little impact on the conclusions with respect to the level of dopant since the correction actually improves the rates with increasing levels of doping. However, another example may serve to demonstrate how this effect could impact such an evaluation.

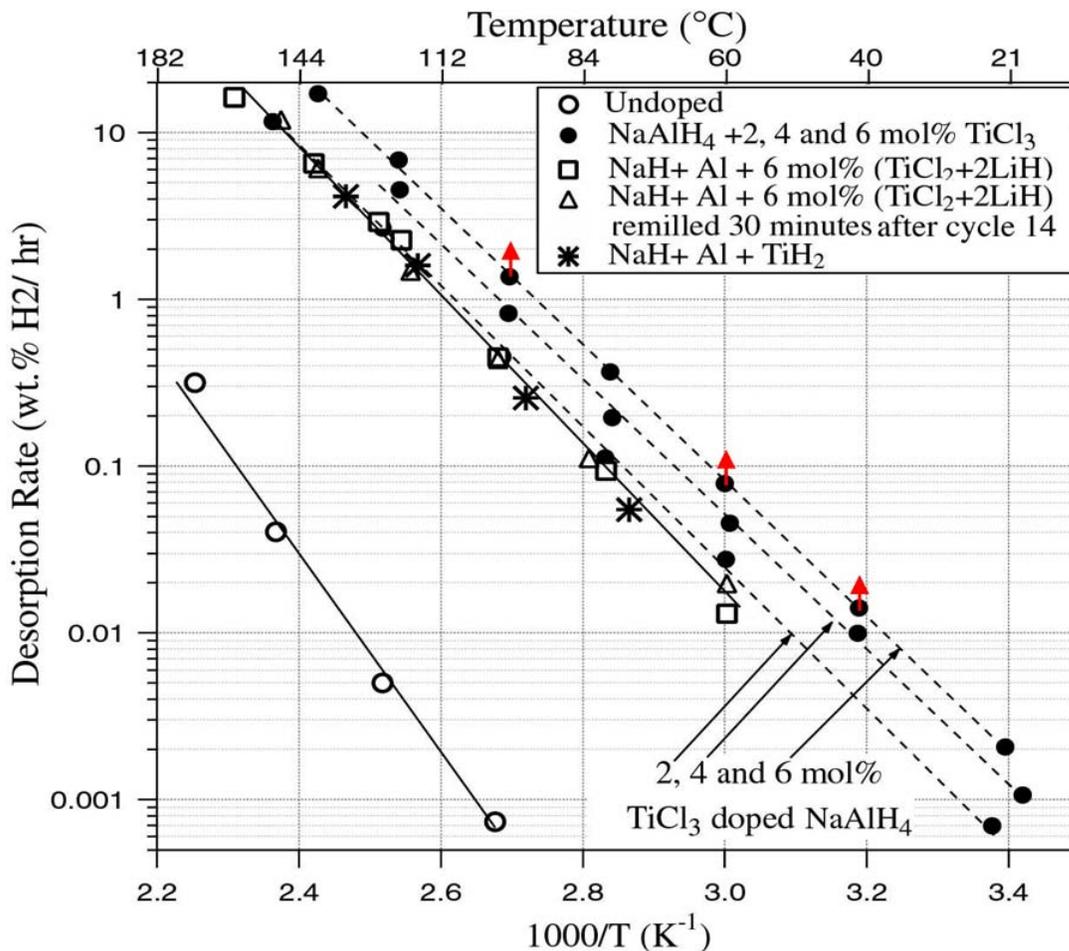


Figure 54. Arrhenius plot comparing desorption rates of NaAlH_4 Generation II, III-D, and III-E alanates (rates: II on a material weight basis, III-D and III-E on a $\text{NaH} + \text{Al}$ weight basis). Red arrows indicate change in data points on converting from a material to an active weight basis.¹⁰⁷

To investigate the effects of active capacity versus material capacity on kinetics measurements, a sample was tested using only TiH_2 instead of TiCl_3 .¹⁰⁷ In this case, a mixture of NaH, Al, and TiH_2 in a 1:1:1 composition was mechanically milled and tested for hydrogen absorption and desorption. From an applications perspective, TiH_2 as a precursor should overcome the problem of capacity loss associated with the formation to Na-halides when using Ti-halide precursors. This composition did absorb hydrogen (130°C and 82 bar H_2) to form NaAlH_4 . In this case, the inactive component (TiH_2) makes up almost half of the samples mass. Thus rates would be off by a factor of 2 if capacity were measured on wt.% basis using the sample's total weight. However, by plotting rates on an active material mass basis (NaH + Al), the desorption rates are nearly identical to those of the indirectly doped material and the 2 mol% TiCl_3 doped alanates (Figure 54). Had the total weight of the sample been used, an incorrect conclusion may have been drawn about Ti-hydride vs. Ti-halide additives. With optimization, kinetics may be achieved without a severe degradation in hydrogen storage capacity. This example of kinetic analysis based on active versus material weight capacity serves to demonstrate that even small details in how the analysis is performed can have a big impact on the conclusions and ultimately on decisions concerning the direction of materials research and development.

Note that it may be better to report results for this type of analysis in terms of reacted fraction. Capacities reported as wt% of the active material can be misleading if not fully and carefully explained, because the capacity reduction that accompanies additives and catalysts is suppressed.

3.5 Activation Effects

Activation effects are important in kinetics measurements because the kinetic character of a reversible storage material can change drastically during the first five to ten cycles. The change in kinetic character is most significant early in cycling and gradually approaches the intrinsic kinetic character of the material. In application, a hydrogen storage material will typically cycle hundreds, if not thousands, of times so it is important to characterize the intrinsic kinetics in order to evaluate a material's suitability for end-use. It is also important to run samples of new materials through several absorption/desorption cycles to determine their true intrinsic kinetic character. While the activation process is time-consuming, it is better than missing a viable storage material because its kinetic properties appear uninteresting after the first few cycles.

Pre-reacted sodium alanate is an excellent example of kinetic activation effects. Figure 55 is kinetic data taken from a cycling experiment on sodium alanate and clearly shows the drastic impact activation effects can have on kinetic character.

Each desorption measurement is taken in a fixed time interval so the increasing hydrogen desorption indicates that the kinetics of the sample are improving. The

rate of hydrogen evolution increases markedly the first five cycles and gradually approaches the intrinsic kinetic rate from cycle 5-13. The class of pre-reacted sodium alanates would have been completely disregarded if judgment were passed based only on the kinetic character and capacity of the first few cycles.

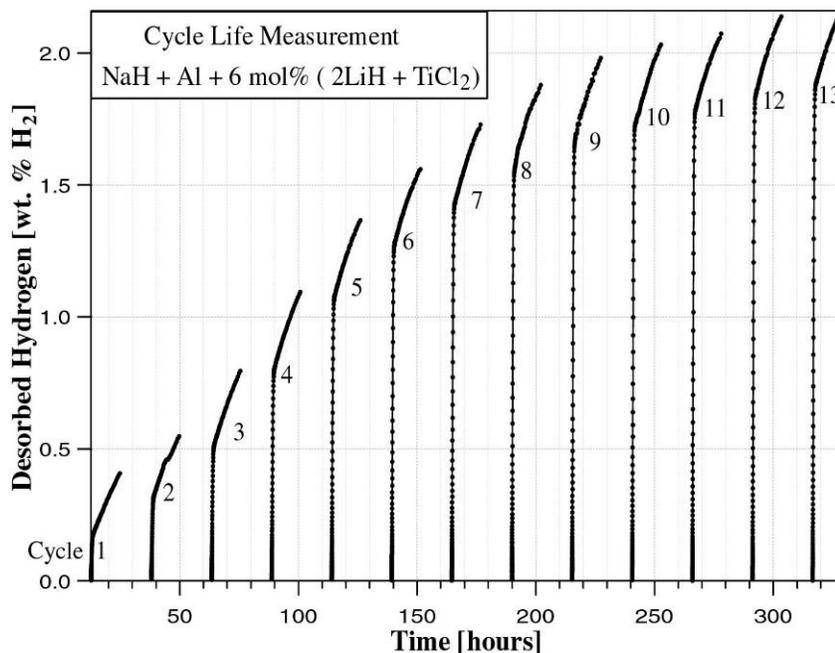
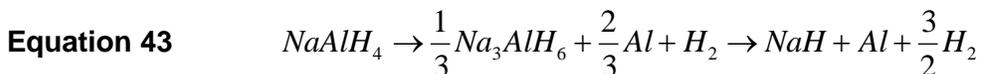


Figure 55. The kinetic activation effects of pre-reacted sodium alanate. The marked increase in desorbed hydrogen indicates increasing kinetic rates.¹⁰⁷

Digging a little deeper into the kinetic character of sodium alanate, it is interesting to note that there are two distinct rates in each desorption cycle in Figure 55. Each represents a separate step in the two-step equilibrium desorption reaction.



The difference in the kinetic rates of the two reactions is probably due to the difference in the thermodynamic stability of NaAlH₄ and Na₃AlH₆. NaAlH₄ is less stable than Na₃AlH₆ and forms at a higher equilibrium pressure (Figure 56). In these desorption measurements, the under-pressure is below both equilibrium plateau pressures, allowing the decomposition of both alanate phases. However, the pressure difference driving the desorption reaction from NaAlH₄ to Na₃AlH₆ (DP_d (1)) is greater than for Na₃AlH₆ than for NaH (DP_d (2)), leading to higher kinetic rates for NaAlH₄ than Na₃AlH₆. It is important to note that the situation is exactly the opposite during absorption measurements. The lower

plateau pressure of the NaH to Na₃AlH₆ transition would provide a greater driving pressure differential (DP_a (2)) compared to the Na₃AlH₆ to NaAlH₄ transition (DP_a (1)). Thus, in absorption, higher kinetic rates would be observed for the reverse NaH + Al to Na₃AlH₆ step in the reaction of Equation 43.

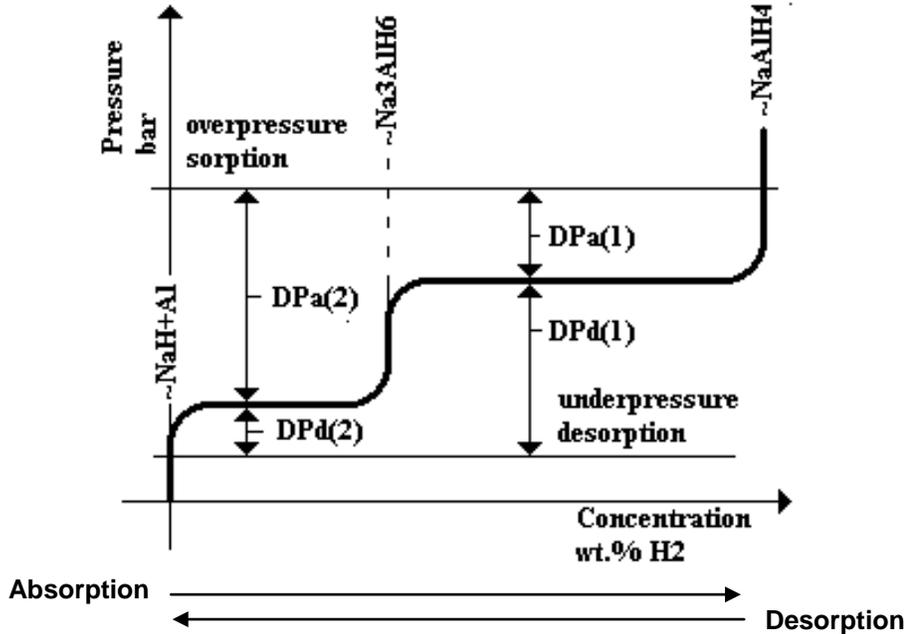


Figure 56. The reaction follows the equilibrium pressure (darkest line) from bottom left to top right for absorption and top right to bottom left for desorption. The horizontal section of the equilibrium pressure line represent phase transitions (reactions), the vertical lines represent the alane compounds as indicated.

At first glance it appears that only the first reaction in Equation 43 is affected by activation because nearly all of the increased desorption capacity occurs during the first section of each desorption profile. As the material is cycled, the NaAlH₄ to Na₃AlH₆ reaction becomes more active while the Na₃AlH₆ to NaH reaction remains constant. This is easily rationalized with the aid of

Figure 56. Before the first hydriding of the material, the sample is in its as prepared NaH + Al state. After the first charging which is incomplete (a1), the sample is dehydrided (d1) but can not completely desorb all of the hydrogen taken up in the first absorption due to the poor desorption kinetics of the second Na₃AlH₆ to NaH step and the fixed absorption/desorption times used for each cycle. This creates a permanent offset in total hydrogen concentration. During subsequent cycles (a2-d2 and a3-d3), only the NaAlH₄ to Na₃AlH₆ reaction improves (activates) because the NaH to Na₃AlH₆ to has *already* been taken to completion in the first cycle. It is important to remember that Figure 55 presents desorption rates only and not both sorption and desorption rates.

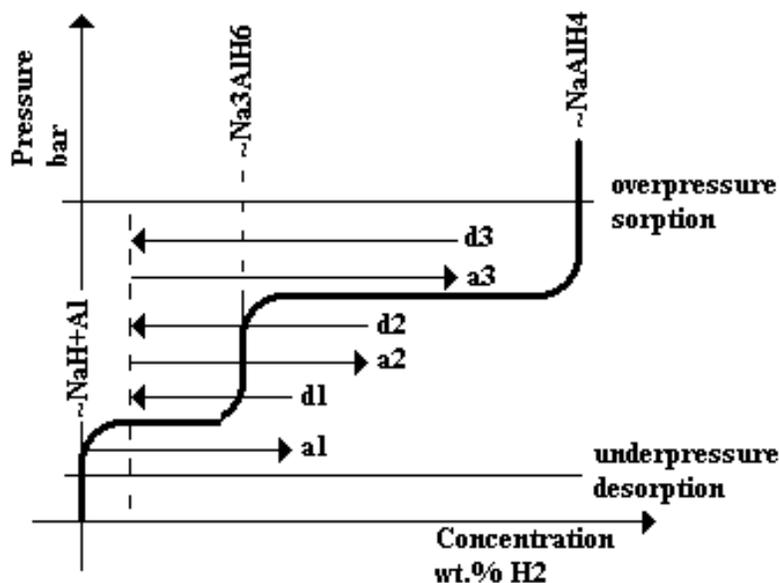


Figure 57. Concentration offset caused by incomplete desorption. Due to thermodynamic limitations, the sample cannot be fully desorbed during the experiment, which causes the concentration to offset.

3.6 Gas Impurities

3.6.1 Retardation

Retardation in kinetics occurs when impurities such as CO_2 , H_2O and NH_3 in the H_2 gas stream react with storage material surfaces, leading to decreased kinetic activity. The gas stream impurities occlude catalytic sites and diffusion pathways and can be difficult to desorb from the storage material because of their high thermodynamic activity. These effects influence the mechanisms discussed in the theory section 2.1. The primary retardation considerations for physisorbing materials like porous media are decreased surface area due to physisorbed impurities and the occlusion of internal pore networks; blocked catalytic sites and diffusion pathways affect chemisorbing materials like metal hydrides. Unlike poisoning, retardation does not significantly affect ultimate hydrogen storage capacity: the sorption curve of a material experiencing retardation asymptotically approaches the original hydrogen storage capacity of the material, albeit at a slower rate.

Sandrock et al. presents an excellent example of the retardation effects of NH_3 on LaNi_5 during cycling.¹⁰⁸ Although Figure 58 only shows the beginning of the sorption curve, each arc eventually approaches the ultimate hydrogen sorption capacity dictated by cycle 0. The effects of retardation are often reversed by flushing and subsequent use of high-purity H_2 .

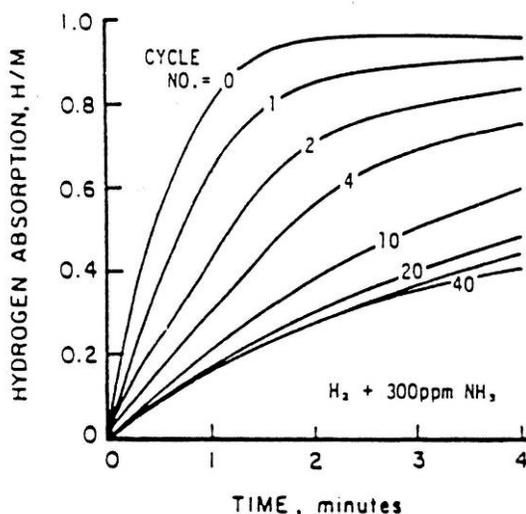


Figure 58. Effects of retardation of NH_3 on isobaric sorption curve of LaNi_5 during repeated cycling.¹⁰⁸

3.6.2 Gas Impurity Effects on Kinetic Performance

An important consideration is whether fresh or recycled gas is used during cycling kinetics measurements. For recycled gas measurements, the temperature of the sample is increased and decreased with each cycle with the sample exposed to the same gas in a fixed gas volume. Thus, the total amount of impurities in the hydrogen gas/system remains the same. When fresh gas is used for every cycle, gas impurities may have a much larger impact on the retardation of the material's kinetics. This is because the gas impurities are strongly bound to the surface of the material and are not released upon desorption. With cycling, the concentration of impurities on the sample increases, degrading the material's storage performance. In this sense the storage material is simply acting as an impurity getter. The advantage with getting storage materials is that the hydrogen delivered to the application (e.g. fuel cell) will be much higher purity than that provided by the gas supplier. The disadvantage, of course, is that the performance of the storage system may be significantly affected.

As a side note, kinetics measurements performed on gravimetric systems in flowing gas mode, impurities in the gas stream that react with the sample will be observed as a slow linear increase in weight rather than the curved behavior expected for a true kinetics curve (much like leaks in a volumetric system discussed below). Such behavior should be taken as an indicator that impurities are present in the hydrogen gas stream.

3.7 Leaks

Leaks cause kinetic sorption/desorption profiles to appear linear in time, as opposed to true sorption profiles that exhibit curvature. An example of a leak is

demonstrated in Figure 59, where the expected capacity of the sample is 1.39 wt.%. Sorption steadily increased with a linear behavior until a fitting was tightened about two hours in to the experiment. With respect to new materials, one should weigh on the side of skepticism and review the setup and measurements if the results appear too good to be true.

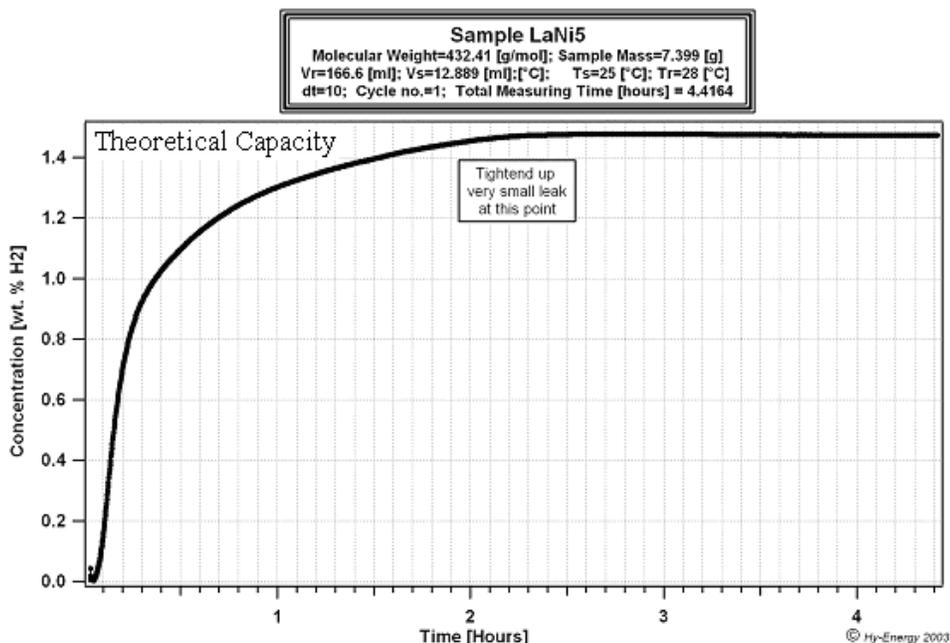


Figure 59. Example of a leak on kinetics measurement. A little after an hour in to the experiment, the leak was eliminated.⁹⁹

3.8 Pressure Effects

Observed kinetic rates are highly dependent on the pressure differential between the gas reservoir and the sample reactor that drives the sorption/desorption reaction. The theoretical description of the effect of pressure on kinetics was presented in section 2.2.3 and the experimental results can be measured as shown in the example of Figure 61 in section 3.8.1 below.

From an experimental perspective, In order to investigate the intrinsic kinetic properties of a material, it is important to reduce the degree of variation in pressure differential during testing. If the system pressure changes significantly during a sorption/desorption reaction, the changing pressure differential will affect the observed kinetic rates and mask the intrinsic kinetic properties of a material. It is, however, important to balance loss in sensitivity in the measurement due to the smaller total pressure change with the ultimate impact that a changing pressure may have on the kinetic behavior. In the volumetric method, this is done by appropriate selection of the volume reservoir so that the system pressure change is relatively sufficient for accurate measurements but not large compared to the driving pressure differential during reaction.

3.8.1 Reservoir Selection

In volumetric measurements, it is important that the dosing volume, sample holder volume and dosing pressures are selected to match not only the size of the sample but also the type of measurement. One simple way to estimate an appropriate selection is to calculate an assumed amount of gas that the sample will absorb and divide this by the number of doses that are needed to collect a reasonable set of data. For an absorption kinetics measurement the dosing volume should be large enough to be able to dose enough gas to completely charge the sample with the final pressure being greater than any plateau pressure and still result in enough of a pressure drop to make an accurate measurement. A typical value would be 110% of the capacity of the sample at the resulting pressure. For a desorption kinetics measurement the same is true with the sample being able to nearly completely desorb all of its gas to the reservoir volume. A typical value would be 95% of the capacity of the sample at the resulting pressure. For PCT isotherm measurements the volume of the reservoir and dosing pressures essentially determine how many data points will be collected on an isotherm. A good rule of thumb is that the size of the reservoir and pressure step should be selected to completely charge or discharge the sample in about 30 doses. This of course is dependent on the size of the sample, its capacity and charging pressures.

As a particular example, the effect of pressure on kinetics is illustrated in Figure 60 for a 1 g sample of LaNi_5 . When using a volume reservoir that is too small (10 ml, dashed line), there is not enough hydrogen to hydride the entire sample to LaNi_5H_6 . Therefore the pressure in the system must be the plateau pressure of LaNi_5 . The amount of hydrogen in the reservoir is

Equation 44

$$n = \frac{PV}{RT} = \frac{5\text{bar} * .01\text{L}}{.083 \frac{\text{bar} * \text{L}}{\text{mol} * \text{K}} * 298\text{K}} = .002\text{molH}_2$$

A small portion of the hydrogen remains as a gas in the system to satisfy the thermodynamic plateau pressure.

Equation 45

$$n = \frac{PV}{RT} = \frac{1\text{bar} * .01\text{L}}{.083 \frac{\text{bar} * \text{L}}{\text{mol} * \text{K}} * 298\text{K}} = .0004\text{molH}_2$$

The remaining hydrogen, .0016 mol H_2 , enters the LaNi_5 sample to create .234 g of LaNi_5H_6 . Because there is not enough hydrogen in the 10 ml reservoir, the system pressure drop is from 5 bar to 1 bar and is equal to the driving pressure differential; such a situation would greatly affect the observed kinetics.

Section 2: Kinetics

In contrast, a 400 ml reservoir (solid line) under the same conditions has enough hydrogen to hydride the entire sample. The amount of hydrogen in the 400 ml reservoir is

Equation 46

$$n = \frac{PV}{RT} = \frac{5\text{bar} \cdot .4\text{L}}{.083 \frac{\text{bar} \cdot \text{L}}{\text{mol} \cdot \text{K}} \cdot 298\text{K}} = .08\text{molH}_2$$

After complete hydriding, there is .073 mol H₂ that remains in gas phase. The pressure associated with .073 mol H₂ is

Equation 47

$$P = \frac{nRT}{V} = \frac{.073\text{mol} \cdot .083 \frac{\text{bar} \cdot \text{L}}{\text{mol} \cdot \text{K}} \cdot 298\text{K}}{.4\text{L}} = 4.5\text{bar}$$

In contrast, a large reservoir under the same conditions has enough hydrogen to hydride the entire sample. After complete hydriding, there is enough H₂ remaining in the gas phase to maintain a pressure of 4.5 bar. The change in system pressure during hydriding is about 0.5 bar (solid line), much less than the 4 bar pressure differential driving the sorption reaction. Data from the large reservoir experiment would have measured sorption to full capacity. The larger reservoir also provides the quasi-isobaric sorption kinetics of the LaNi₅ sample as the rates are not impacted by a significant change in the driving which is logarithmic with pressure differential.

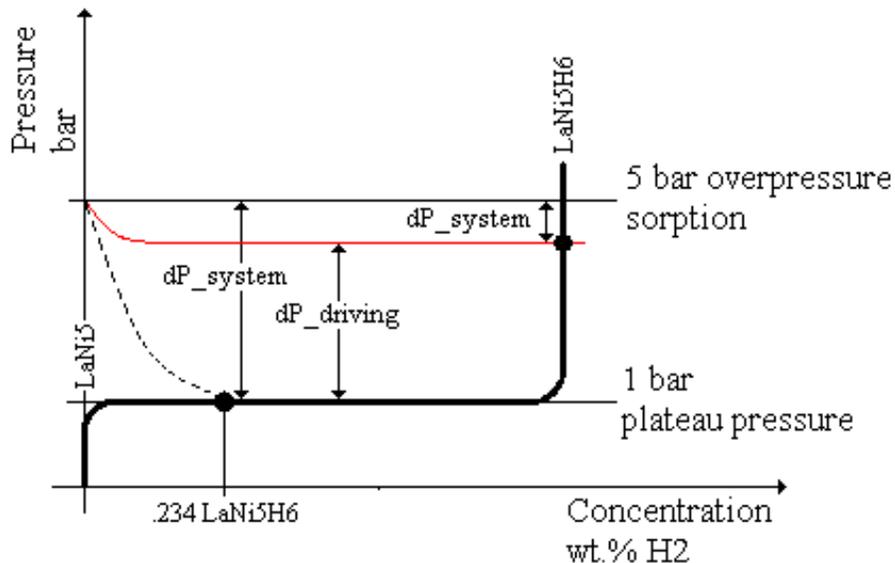


Figure 60. Diagram of the pressure in sorption/desorption system during hydriding reaction. The dashed line represents a test using a reservoir that is too small and the solid red line represents a test using a sufficiently large reservoir.

Another example is presented below to show the important effect of the driving pressure on kinetics. A series of absorption and desorption measurements were performed on NaAlH_4 by Weifang Luo who then fit the data with an empirical rate model.¹⁰⁹ In this model, the absorption and desorption rates were dependent not only on temperature but also on the driving pressure (ΔP is the difference between the equilibrium pressure at a given temperature and the applied pressure). The model was validated by comparing predicted desorption curves with measured curves for changing pressures and temperatures. Once validated, the model was then used to predict absorption and desorption rates over a wide range of pressure and temperatures. Absorption rates for the formation of NaAlH_4 from Na_3AlH_6 , Al and H_2 are presented in Figure 61. These results have important consequences for how such materials would be used in a hydrogen storage application and a first look may be counter intuitive. That is because the plateau pressures increase with temperature for a given applied pressure and the driving pressure differential decreases. Therefore, it is possible that even though mobility increases with temperature, there are practical conditions where it is better to operate at a lower temperature to have faster hydrogen charging of the storage material. This can be seen if one compares the absorption rate at 120°C versus 140°C at a charging pressure of 50 bar in Figure 61.

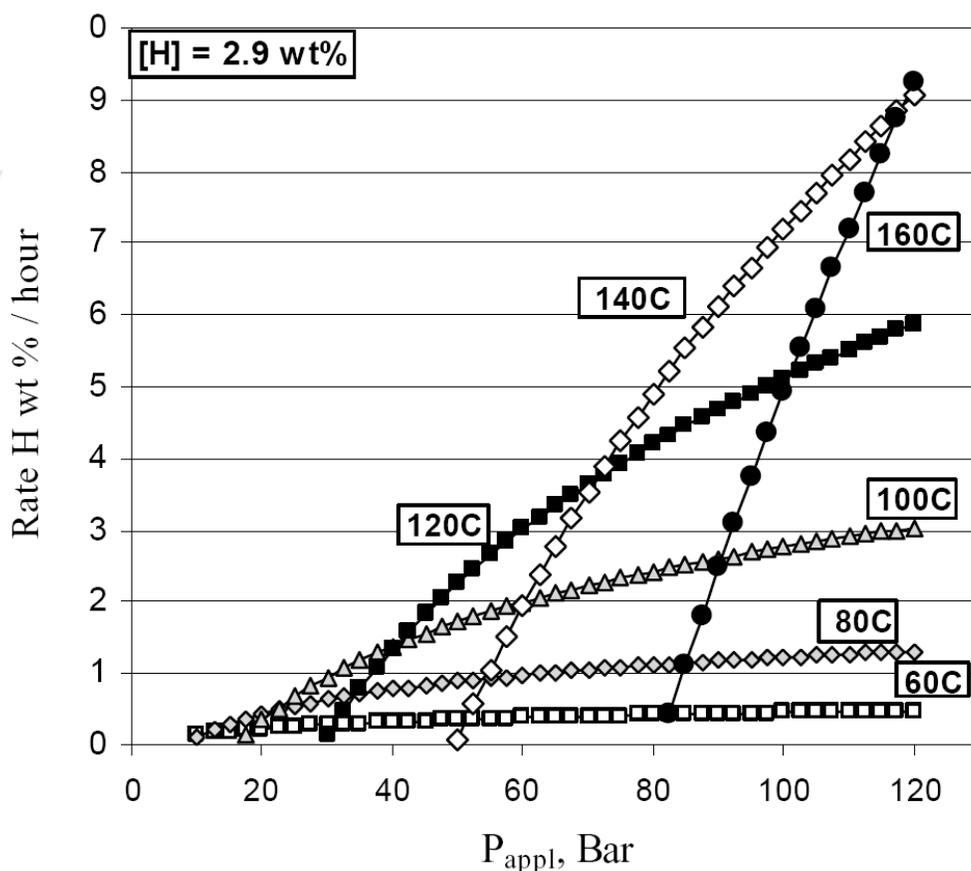


Figure 61. Calculated formation rates of NaAlH_4 at several temperatures and applied pressures.¹⁰⁹

3.9 Thermal Effects

Arguably the most significant factor in accurate kinetics measurements is the interplay of thermal effects in the hydrogen storage material, material holder and measurement system. The importance of thermal effects has been discussed on several occasions in this recommended practices manuscript and will be reiterated. Isothermal or controlled scanning temperature conditions are required to take meaningful fundamental kinetics measurements, in particular when attempting to identify rate-limiting mechanisms. Unfortunately, large temperature variations can occur locally due to the exo- and endothermic reactions and inadequate material thermal conductivity.

3.9.1 Thermal Ballast

Several techniques have been developed to ensure isothermal conditions and minimize thermal effects. Goodell and Rudman were two of the first to obtain approximately isothermal conditions in the kinetics testing of hydrogen storage materials.¹⁰⁴ Their method is simple: ‘thermal ballast’ is added to the hydride to increase the heat capacity of the sample and dampen the thermal gradients in the system. Ballast material is carefully paired with the hydride being tested to ensure porosity, non-reactivity and minimal contamination. The effect of ballast on the temperature excursions upon hydriding is defined by

Equation 48

$$\Delta T = \left(-\frac{\Delta H}{6.2R} \right) \ln\{1 + (1 - b)x_p\}$$

with ΔH the heat of reaction, b the atomic fraction of ballast and x_p the fractional hydride composition of the sample. Equation 48 is presented graphically in Figure 62.⁷⁵ To give an example of the significant thermal effects at work in kinetics studies, 98% of a LaNi_5 -ballast sample must be thermal ballast in order to limit the temperature change during reaction to within 10K of ambient temperature.

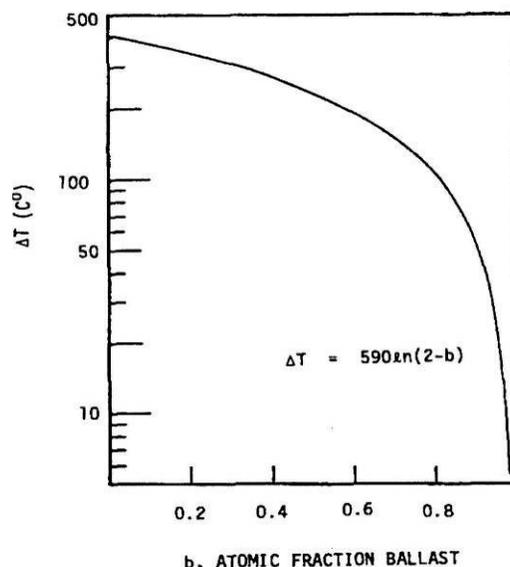


Figure 62. Dependence of the change in the adiabatic temperature during hydriding on the fraction of thermal ballast for the $\text{LaNi}_5\text{-H}$ system.⁷⁵

3.9.2 Heat Transfer-Maximizing Cell

The second method used to eliminate heat transfer effects is to employ a specially designed testing cell to maximize heat transfer to the sample. Maximum heat transfer is accomplished by using a reaction bed that is as thin as possible along with a thermocouple in the bed itself. Supper et al. designed a specialty cell to eliminate heat transfer effects and study the influence of other parameters on kinetics.¹¹⁰ In the Supper cell, a thin disk of sample material is sandwiched between a porous metal disk that allows for gas transfer and an integrated water-copper heat pipe that acts as an isothermal heat source or sink. The heat pipe is regulated using an external water loop.

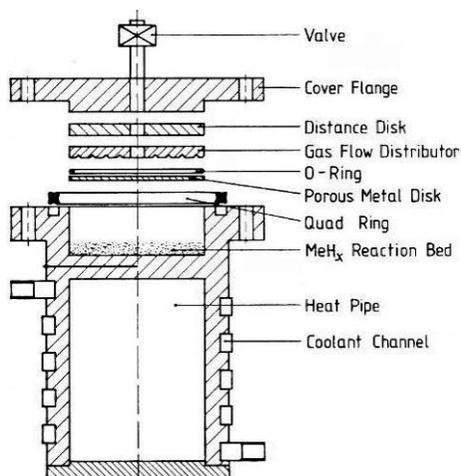


Figure 63. Schematic diagram of the Supper heat-pipe-cooled fast reactor specially designed cell to eliminate heat transfer effects during kinetics testing.¹¹⁰

The Supper cell in Figure 63 was used to investigate the effects of temperature and sample thickness on kinetics in $\text{LaNi}_{4.7}\text{Al}_{0.3}$. For the sample with 1 mm bed thickness, increasing the temperature of the sample enhanced the kinetics of the material in agreement with Arrhenius' law.

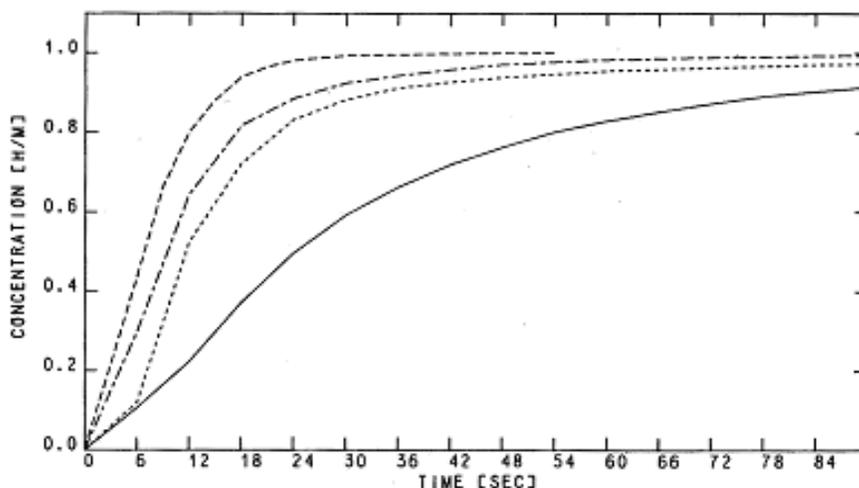


Fig. 3. Absorption reaction rates for $\text{LaNi}_{4.7}\text{Al}_{0.3}$ (bed thickness, 1 mm; distance from equilibrium, 2 bar): —, 293 K; - - -, 303 K; - · - ·, 313 K; - - - -, 323 K.

Figure 64. Measurements taken with the Supper Cell on $\text{LaNi}_{4.7}\text{Al}_{0.3}$ to investigate the effects of temperature and sample thickness on kinetics. Sample bed thickness of 1 mm.¹¹⁰

3.9.3 Effect of Sample Thickness

The effect of increasing sample thickness on the kinetics at various temperatures in the example above is worth noting. As the thickness of the sample bed is increased, the relation between temperature and kinetics is inverted; reaction rate decreases with elevating temperature, as seen in Figure 65. Supper et al. provide an excellent explanation: the increased thickness of the bed increases the temperature in the bed as the reaction proceeds because the heat of reaction cannot be removed effectively. The van't Hoff thermodynamic relation dictates that the increase in temperature of the sample requires a commensurate increase in the equilibrium pressure in the system. The increased equilibrium pressure reduces the driving pressure differential at higher temperatures because the experiments were all performed at the same distance from equilibrium at the initial sample temperature. This decrease in the true pressure differential because of non-isothermal conditions in turn decreased the rate of reaction. This example of the effect of sample thickness on kinetics shows the complexity of heat transfer effects in drawing conclusions from experimental observation.

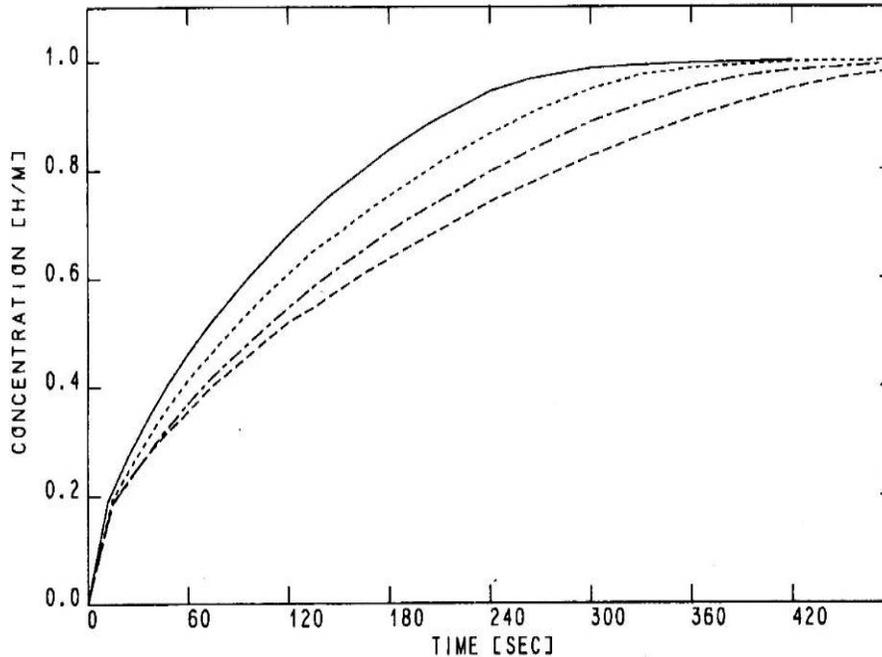


Fig. 6. Absorption reaction rates for $\text{LaNi}_{4.7}\text{Al}_{0.3}$ (bed thickness, 6 mm; distance from equilibrium, 2 bar): —, 293 K; - - -, 303 K; - · - ·, 313 K; - - - -, 323 K.

Figure 65. Measurements taken with the Supper Cell on $\text{LaNi}_{4.7}\text{Al}_{0.3}$ to investigate the effects of temperature and sample thickness on kinetics. Sample bed thickness of 6 mm.¹¹⁰

4 Approaches to Improve Kinetics

The kinetic behavior of a material is controlled by mechanisms that are determined by specific material properties. Consequently, it should be possible to improve kinetics by altering these material properties.

4.1 Alloying

By alloying hydrogen storage materials with catalysts and/or other foreign substances, it is possible to improve kinetics in a variety of ways. In chemisorbing materials, catalysts aid in the dissociation of hydrogen at the gas/material interface and allow for more rapid diffusion of atomic hydrogen into the bulk. A stylized view of how this may affect the rate-controlling mechanisms is presented in Figure 66. Although oxygen (white) may passivate one metal (dark gray), the introduction of a second element (light gray) may provide active sites for dissociation, and may also create diffusion paths into the bulk. Metal hydrides can also be blended together to manipulate the thermodynamic and kinetic properties of the base material.

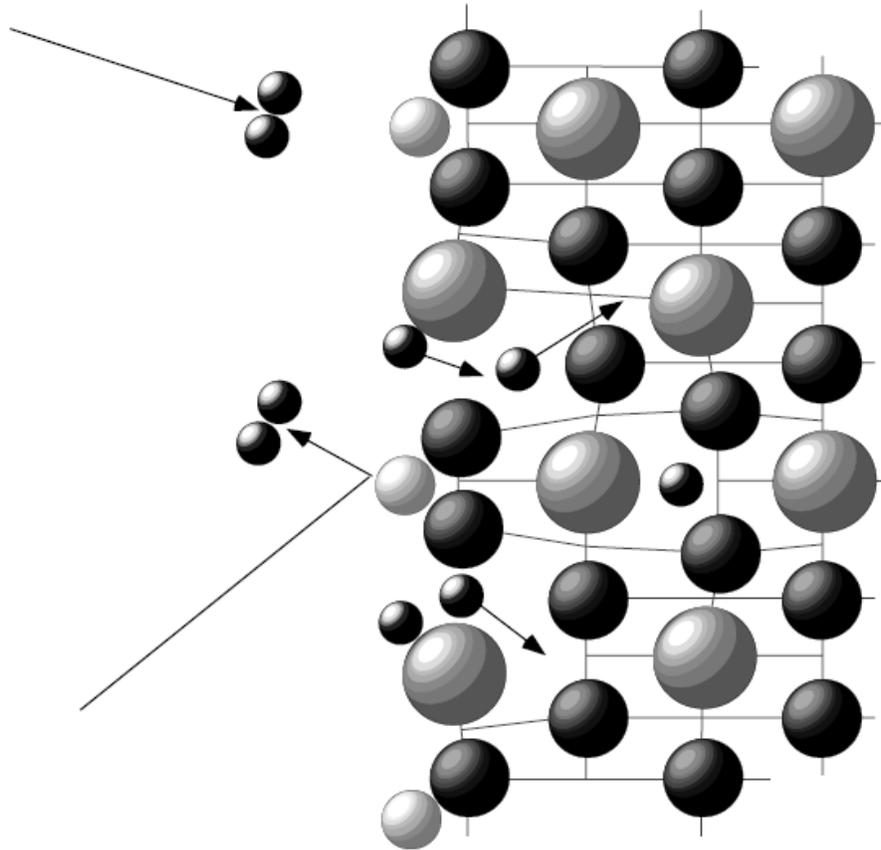


Figure 66. The presence of a second element, either in solution or as a compound, can improve kinetics by providing active sites for dissociation and creating a diffusion path through the lattice.⁴⁷

4.2 Grain Boundaries

Intimate contact between two different phases may improve kinetics by enhanced diffusion through inter-phase grain boundaries (Figure 67). Intimate contact between separated phases can be produced by mechanically milling a mixture of phases together, by vapor deposition of one phase onto the others, or by the solid-state disproportionation reaction of a compound upon hydriding.

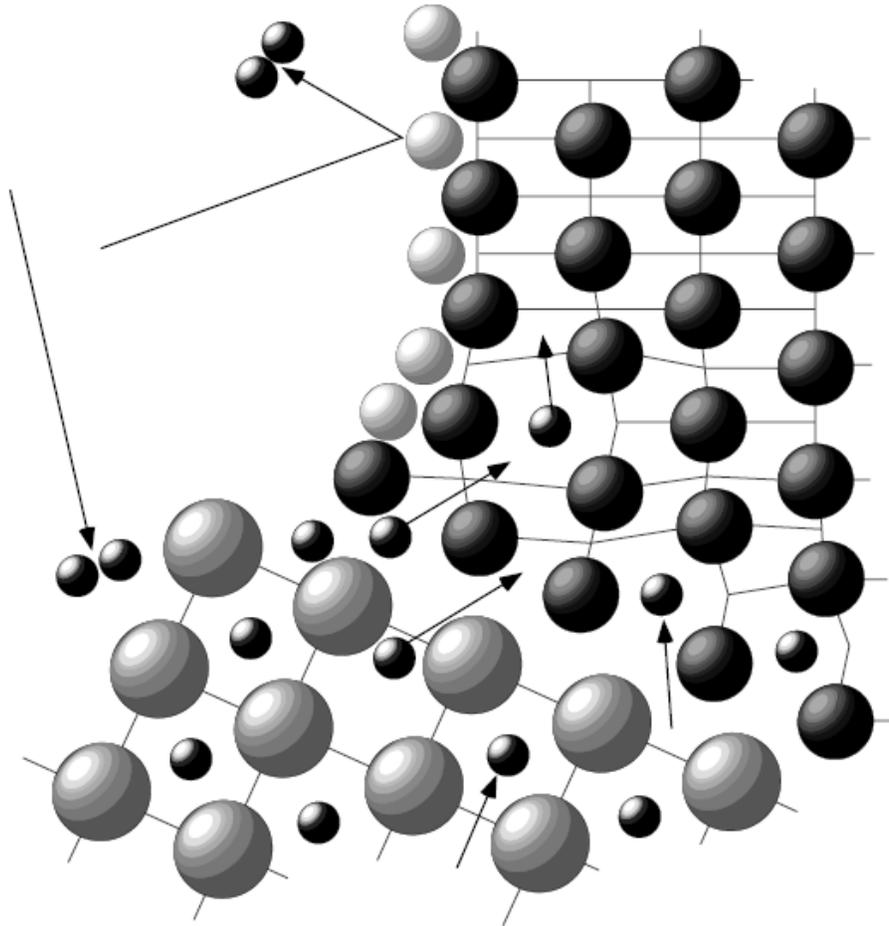


Figure 67. Intimate contact between two different phases may allow atomic hydrogen to diffuse through an active phase and cross the phase boundary into the passivated phase.

4.3 Decrepitation

Kinetics may be enhanced by crack formation due to lattice expansion during hydrogen sorption. In metal hydrides, these cracks bring clean metal surfaces into contact with hydrogen. The oxygen-free surface may promote the hydrogen dissociation reaction and diffusion into the bulk. This process may also be enhanced in multi-phase systems by cracks that form along inter-phase boundaries because of the different amount of lattice expansion in separate hydride-forming as well as non-hydride phases. Such a situation is pictured in Figure 68.

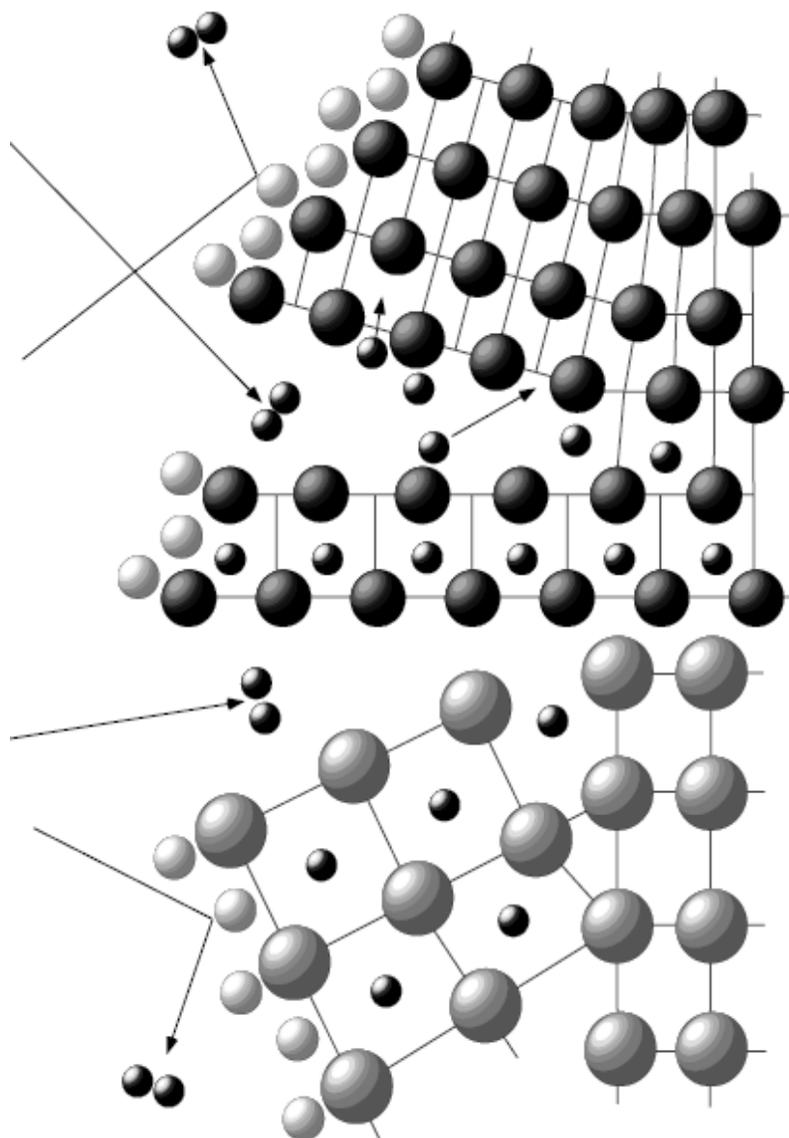


Figure 68. Lattice expansion and crack formation along phase boundaries create clean metal surfaces for dissociation and diffusion.

4.4 Nano-Structuring

Kinetics may be inhibited by diffusion through the lattice of chemisorbing media or through the internal pore network of high-surface area physisorbing materials. In both cases, nano-structuring can increase the diffusivity of hydrogen. In chemisorbing media, nano-structuring increases the surface area-to-volume ratio, which allows for greater access to the bulk and shorter diffusion paths (Figure 69). Diffusion pathways through the internal pore network of physisorbing media are often tortuous and can become occluded. Nano-structuring can offer more direct diffusion pathways and greater access to internal surfaces.

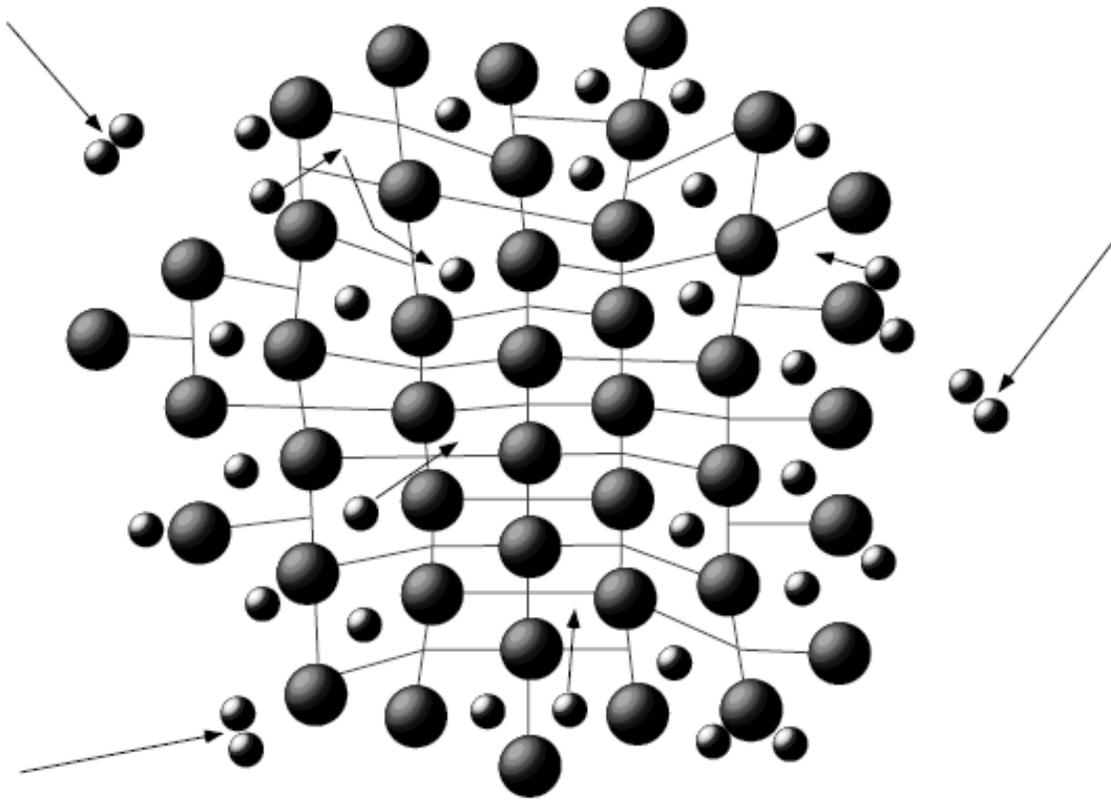


Figure 69. Poor kinetics due to a surface hydride diffusion barrier can be overcome by increasing the material's surface area to bulk ratio (i.e. decreasing the particle size).⁴⁷

4.5 Example of Improvements

An example of enhanced sorption kinetics by altering material properties is the observed rapid absorption and desorption kinetics of Mg-hydride formation in multi-phase composite materials based on Mg, Mg₂Ni and La. A combination of the above concepts was ascribed to improved kinetics measured in these composite materials.⁴⁷ The composites were produced by mechanically milling La₂Mg₁₇ together with LaNi₅. In the process, fine particles of LaNi₅ were encompassed by the softer La₂Mg₁₇ to create an intimate contact between the two phases (Figure 70). In a second step the composites underwent a phase and morphology transformation during the rapid absorption and desorption of hydrogen at 300°C. This resulted in the disproportionation of the La₂Mg₁₇ and LaNi₅ phases. Morphological changes occurred as the La coalesced into fine particles and the Ni combined with Mg in a solid-state reaction to form larger grains of Mg₂Ni. During desorption cycles the remaining Mg likely diffused and sublimated to form a matrix around the other phases. The final product was a composite of fine particles (<1 micron) composed of Mg₂Ni covered with small grains of La-hydride all held together and coated with Mg (Figure 71).

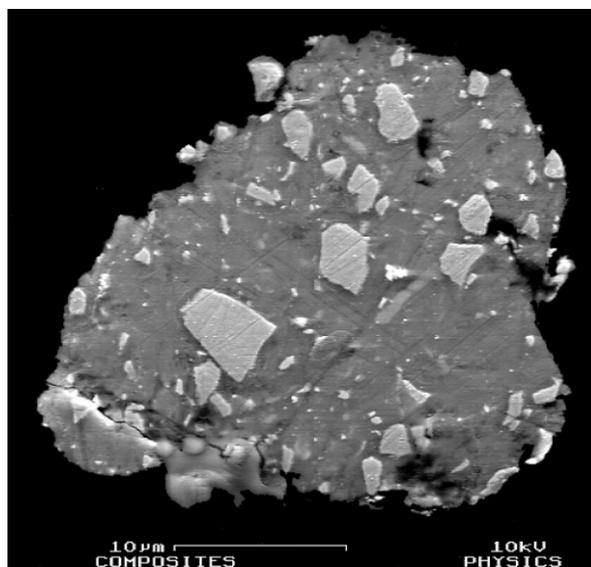


Figure 70. SEM-BSE image of the cross-section of a composite particle formed by mechanically milling $\text{La}_2\text{Mg}_{17}$ together with LaNi_5 . The lighter phase is the LaNi_5 .⁴⁷

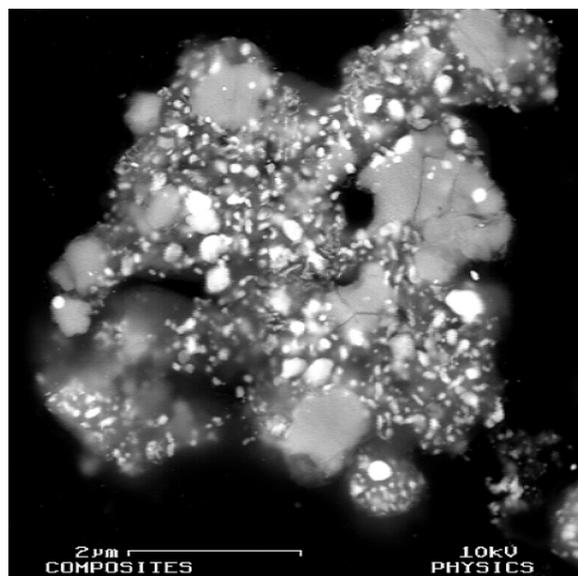


Figure 71. SEM-BSE image of the cross-section of a composite particle after cycling under hydrogen at 300°C. The lightest phase is La, the medium-grey phase is Mg_2Ni , and the dark matrix is the Mg phase.⁴⁷

The kinetics of these composite materials proved to be far superior to those of the individual Mg and Mg_2Ni phases. A study of the relative kinetics of each phase in the composite revealed that the probable mechanisms for the enhanced kinetics were enhanced catalytic dissociation of hydrogen on the Mg_2Ni and La phases, rapid diffusion along inter-phase boundaries and a reduction of the MgH_2 diffusion barrier due to the extremely large surface area of the Mg phase.

5 Kinetic versus Thermodynamic Issues

In pursuit of the ultimate hydrogen storage material it is important to separate kinetic effects from the thermodynamic properties of a material. This is because a material may be kinetically hindered, requiring high temperatures and pressures to achieve reasonable hydrogen sorption/desorption rates, and these high operating conditions are regularly mistaken as inherent thermodynamic properties of the sample. All too often, a material is hastily excluded from hydrogen storage consideration on the basis of its initially observed inability to sorb/desorb hydrogen at moderate temperatures and pressures. In reality the equilibrium thermodynamics may be perfectly adequate for a useful hydrogen storage system but poor kinetics require testing outside a practical range of temperatures and pressures. Figure 72 shows what is considered the range of standard operating conditions for a Proton Exchange Membrane (PEM) fuel cell (shown in grey). As an extreme example, consider a hypothetical material that can thermodynamically operate at room temperature, but which is kinetically hindered such that much higher temperatures would be required to overcome the kinetic barriers. Because the equilibrium pressure increases with increasing temperature Figure 72, it is possible that the kinetic barrier could suppress hydrogenation over the entire range of experimentally accessible pressures, i.e., by the time a temperature is reached where the kinetics allow reaction, the required pressure is too high to be achieved.

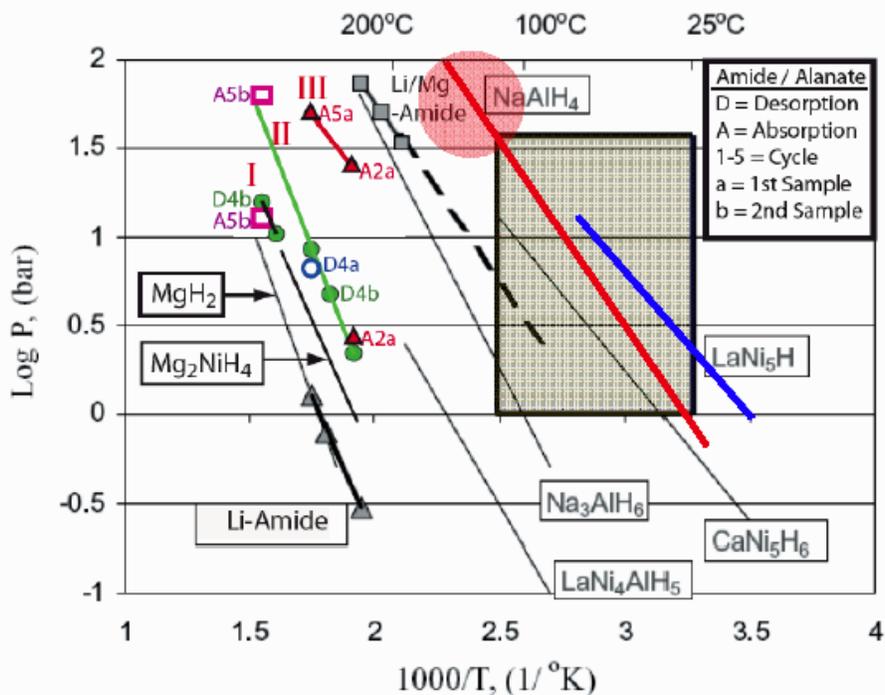


Figure 72. Equilibrium thermodynamics of some commonly researched hydrogen storage materials. The boxed area represents the range of practical operating conditions for a PEM Fuel Cell.¹⁰⁷

Section 2: Kinetics

A classic example of the relationship between kinetics and thermodynamics is investigated in the work by Bogdanovic and Schwickardi on the effect of Ti-additives on the hydrogen sorption properties of alanates.¹¹¹ Prior to their work, alanates were not seriously considered as hydrogen storage materials because of the extreme pressures and temperatures required for hydrogen absorption. Bogdanovic et al. systematically doped sodium alanate with varying levels of titanium compounds and found that this significantly improved kinetics and by consequence reversibility. This opened the doorway to what followed as an intensive worldwide study of the alanate family as practical hydrogen storage materials. Until the Bogdanovic work, little was done to determine the thermodynamics of the sodium-alanate system because it was nearly impossible to reach thermodynamic equilibrium due to slow intrinsic kinetics of the pure alanate system. Only after the discovery of greatly enhanced kinetics in samples doped with titanium precursors was it even feasible to make equilibrium PCT measurements, and even these achieve only partial equilibrium conditions at lower pressures and temperatures due to kinetic limitations.

Section 3: Capacity

1 Introduction and Definitions

Hydrogen capacity is the material property that has had the greatest focus of attention in the race to discover and improve the ultimate hydrogen storage material. While the other critical materials properties (kinetics, thermodynamics, stability, safety, cost and flavor) may have been pushed into the shadows by comparison, it is true that without a reasonably high capacity, a material can not be considered viable for on-board hydrogen storage. And yet, despite all of its appeal and the perceived simplicity of the concept, the hydrogen storage capacity of a material has not been, in fact, either well defined, or (in many cases) very easy to measure, particularly when the measurement of and accounting for gas-phase species other than hydrogen is brought into play. Unfortunately, focus on the glitter of what is not always gold has, on occasion, lead to the expenditure of great efforts, minds, and money on unproductive paths. From this perspective, it is the aim of this chapter to help to clarify the different definitions, practical relevance, and best practices in the measurement of hydrogen storage capacity.

1.1 Hydrogen Storage Materials Classifications

The mechanisms of hydrogen uptake in a material can be separated into “Physisorption”, or “Covalent” and “Interstitial”, with a cross-over mechanism referred to as “Spillover”. These mechanisms are defined in the introduction section 3 .

A material’s hydrogen storage capacity is strongly dependent on the hydrogen-material binding mechanisms responsible for hydrogen uptake. Hydrogen storage mechanisms differ among molecularly bound hydrogen that is physisorbed, and hydrogen that is dissociated and covalently bound or occurs in the interstices of metal atoms in alloys. The strength of the hydrogen interactions among these various modes of hydrogen binding affects the overall manner in which a hydrogen storage material will be used in a real application. Because of the different energetics among the classes of hydrogen storage materials, different measurement approaches and definitions of storage capacity are needed to fully describe the hydrogen storage characteristics of these separate classes of materials. For this reason, we will review the hydrogen storage capacity definitions with respect to the different categories of storage materials differentiated by the type and strength of hydrogen binding mechanisms.

To begin with, we separate hydrogen storage materials into three different classes described in the introduction section 4 :

- 1) **Physisorbed hydrogen storage materials** that store hydrogen by molecular physisorption or weak atomic chemisorption. These typically have high hydrogen storage capacities at cryogenic (77K) storage temperatures but some ambient temperature applications are being explored as well.
- 2) **On-board reversible hydrogen storage materials** that store dissociated hydrogen either covalently or as interstitially bound hydrogen. These are able to take up and release hydrogen at moderate temperatures and pressures allowing the materials to be directly recharged with hydrogen *in-situ* on a vehicle
- 3) **Off-board regenerable hydrogen storage materials** that store dissociated hydrogen as covalently bound hydrogen materials, but that require more complex off board chemical processes for regeneration.

These classes of materials tend to parallel the focus of the US DOE's three different hydrogen storage materials development Centers of Excellence:

- 1) Sorption,
- 2) Metal Hydride, and
- 3) Chemical Hydrogen Storage.

In reality the boundaries are not distinct and there is much overlap between the materials and research centers.

1.1.1 Physisorbed Hydrogen Storage Materials

Hydrogen storage by physisorption or weak chemisorption of H₂ on high-surface-area materials, such as activated carbon, nanostructured materials, and metal organic frameworks (MOFs) has the advantage of inherent reversibility, cyclability, generally rapid release and recharging kinetics and high capacities at moderate pressures (ca. 30 bar). Physisorption generally involves weak interactions of molecular hydrogen with the surface. However, surface adsorption of hydrogen can also include spillover of atomic H and Kubas type binding of molecular H₂. Because these interactions are rather weak, materials that store H₂ by physisorption have the drawback of low storage capacities at near ambient temperatures. Gravimetric storage densities only reach acceptable levels at cryogenic temperatures (77K). Up to now, most physisorption studies have focused on the storage capacity of the materials and have not included thermal performance of the storage system. The net storage capacity of an adsorption based system over a wide range of pressures and temperatures as well as system thermal requirements are important for real world applications. Recent analysis on a systems basis suggest that a 5 kg hydrogen tank of 150 liters capacity of high-surface-area activated carbon (77K and up to 350 bar) will offer an advantage over cryogenic-compressed hydrogen storage if the residual mass of physisorbed hydrogen in the tank is retrieved by heating. The results of this study are summarized in a recent paper by M.A. Richard et al.¹¹²

Section 3: Capacity

In physisorption, intermolecular forces between hydrogen molecules and surface atoms create a region near the surface of the material where the local hydrogen density is greater than in the bulk gas. This region is called the adsorbed phase, or more colloquially the boundary layer (BL), and may extend several hydrogen molecule diameters from the solid surface (shown in Figure 73a).⁶³ As in other transport fields, it is difficult to quantify the extent of the hydrogen BL because the density, used to define the boundary layer, asymptotically approaches that of the free gas phase. In order to avoid ambiguity, the physical chemist J.W. Gibbs proposed the concept of Gibbsian surface excess (GSE), a measure of the additional hydrogen stored in the boundary layer. GSE allows for the unambiguous and practical determination of the extent and advantage of the adsorption of molecular hydrogen to the surface of a material with respect to the hydrogen storage materials themselves and also with respect to the complete storage systems. The reader is referred to Sircar for a more detailed analysis of GSE theory and application.⁶³

A material's excess hydrogen capacity is a measure of the Gibbsian surface excess (shown in Figure 73b). It is this "excess hydrogen storage capacity" which is the preferred capacity representation for physisorption materials like nanostructured carbon, aerogels and MOFs. The complete set of definitions of physisorption capacities and their relation to GSE are presented in more detail below in section 1.4 .

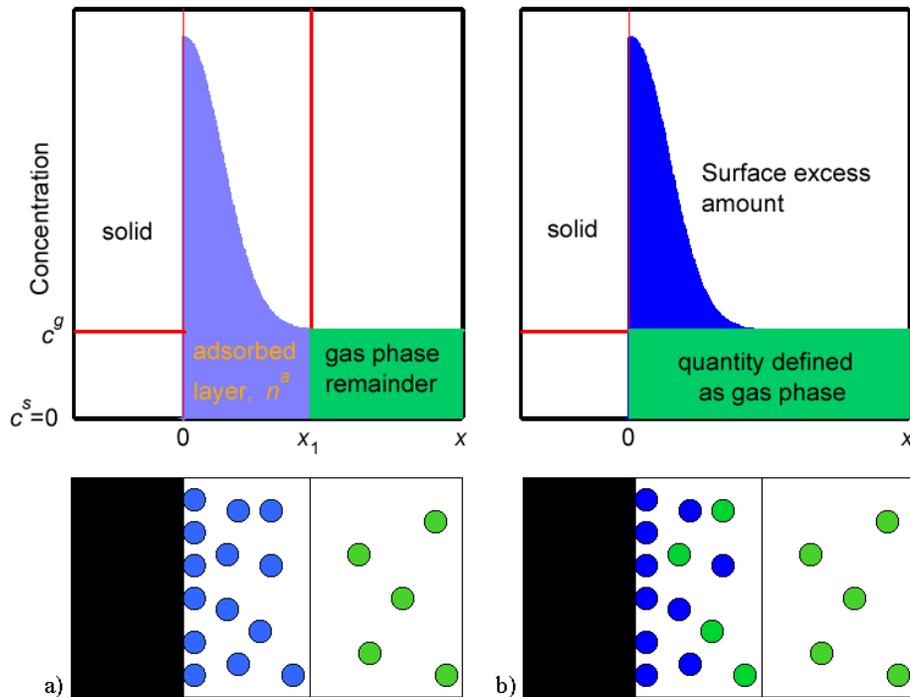


Figure 73. Schematic illustration of (a) physisorbed hydrogen and (b) the distinction between excess and bulk gas phase hydrogen.

1.1.2 On-Board Reversible Hydrogen Storage Materials

On-board reversible hydrogen storage materials consists of a wide range of materials, with the sole requirement that the thermodynamics allow the discharged materials to be recharged on-board a vehicle under reasonable pressures and temperatures. Many if not all of the members of this class of storage material release hydrogen endothermically. If the release of hydrogen is very endothermic, heat might have to be supplied to the material to achieve reasonable rates. However, recharging endothermic release materials with hydrogen of course releases heat, and managing the rate of this heat release is often a challenge for on-board regeneration. Within this class of materials, the thermodynamics of release on the order of 30 kJ/mol H₂ provides the ideal stability for the reversible uptake and release of hydrogen at room temperature and 1 atmosphere. Solid on-board hydrogen storage materials include among other things, interstitial metal hydrides, covalently bound metal hydrides including multi-component hydride systems and metal amides, borohydrides, etc. With respect to these “reversible” materials the interstitial metal hydrides and covalent complex metal hydrides have received the most research focus over the last few decades. A brief look at these two classes of materials is presented here in view of capacity measurements.

There are three general types of metal hydrides: interstitial metal hydrides, covalent metal hydrides, and covalent complex metal hydrides. Interstitial metal hydrides are materials such as LaNi₅H_x, where hydrogen atoms are found in interstitial sites within the metal atom substructure. The hydrogen bonding is often complex but relatively weak, involving multicenter bonding between hydrogen and the metal. Examples of complex saline hydrides include lithium aluminum hydride, LiAlH₄, and sodium borohydride, NaBH₄. Covalent metal hydrides are discrete compounds such as MgH₂, AlH₃, among others, where the bonding between hydrogen and metal is very covalent and localized and strong. Complex covalent hydrides are compounds such as metal borohydrides, metal amides, and mixtures thereof, and the bonding between hydrogen and either B or N, etc is highly covalent and strong.

Most metal hydride formation reactions are exothermic and relatively stable below their dissociation temperatures. This means that under suitable activation conditions, the formation reaction will be spontaneous, and the hydrogen will remain stored within the material until a certain desorption temperature is reached.

Hydrogen absorption in reversible interstitial metal hydrides may involve a number of complex, multiple-step mechanisms, such as: Adsorption – Disassociation – Dissolution – Nucleation and Growth and may lead to bulk discrete metal hydride compound formation. Figure 74 illustrates the sequential dissociation of molecular H₂ at the surface, diffusion of atomic hydrogen through

Section 3: Capacity

the crystal metal lattice to form a hydrogen-metal solid solution that in some circumstances may reach a critical concentration where the nucleation and growth of bulk metal hydride phase occurs.. Hydrogen desorption, follows the reverse path.

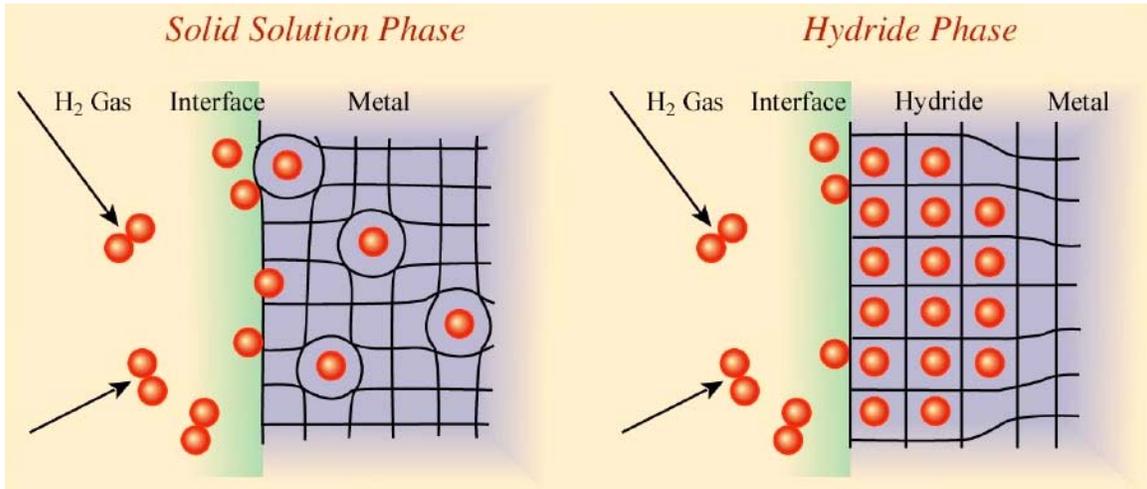


Figure 74. Potential energy curves for the activated or non-activated dissociation and chemisorption of hydrogen on a clean metal surface, followed by the endothermic or exothermic solution of atomic hydrogen into the bulk.

Thus, the equilibrium hydrogen capacity of an interstitial hydride will be dependent on the temperature and pressure conditions of the sample. The idealized PCT diagram of Figure 75 show how hydrogen concentration varies with pressure for different temperatures (T_1 , T_2 and T_3). Assuming a flat plateau (which may or may not be the case for a metal hydride) the capacity of a sample at a given temperature will be the concentration of hydrogen in solution in the metal (alpha-phase) below the plateau pressure or the concentration of hydrogen in solution in the hydride (beta-phase) above the plateau pressure. The hydrogen capacity for any pressure at a temperature T_2 is indicated by the red portions of the T_2 isotherm. The capacity becomes continuous at the critical pressure and temperature T_c . For a metal hydrogen system with a sloping plateau, the capacity is simply the equilibrium hydrogen concentration at a given temperature and pressure (the extreme case being amorphous metal hydrides)

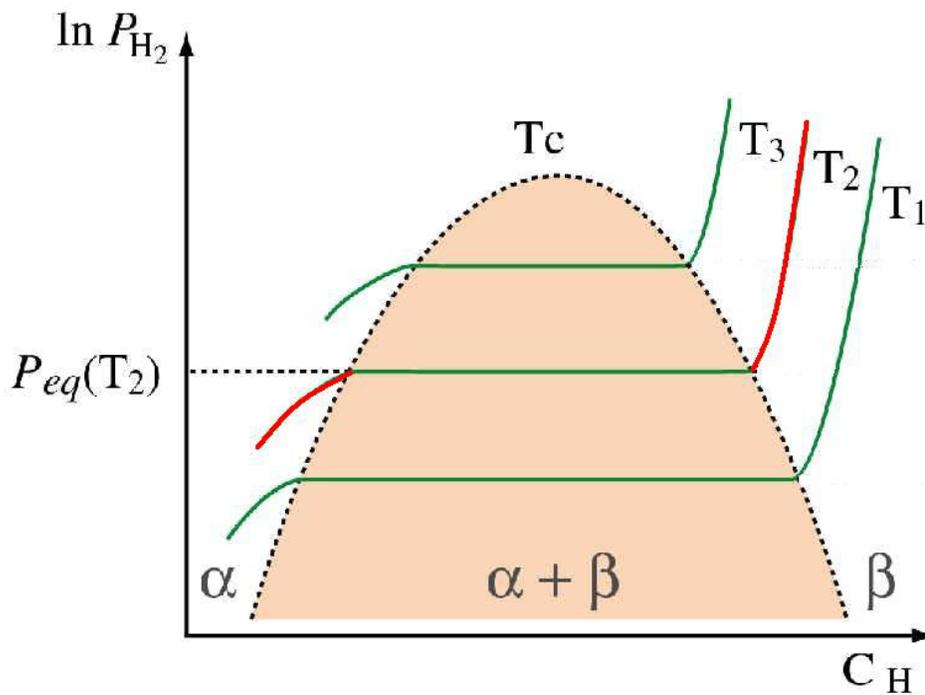


Figure 75. Illustration of a PCT Pressure Composition Temperature phase diagram for hydrogen-metal solid solution α -phase and metal hydride formation β -phase. Temperature isotherms are shown for increasing temperatures T1, T2 and T3.

Complex hydrides generally release and absorb hydrogen through bond-breaking decomposition and recombination reactions sometimes through discrete intermediate phases. Many complex hydride systems, such as NaAlH_4 , involve multi-step chemical reactions that have multiple dissociation temperatures corresponding to different stable intermediate states. Using the example of sodium alanate again,³⁰ the practical decomposition of NaAlH_4 occurs in two steps. The first step shown in Equation 49 will occur at room temperature with added Ti-dopants, albeit at extremely slow rates, and at 220 °C without additives. This step accounts for 3.64 wt% of hydrogen, or half of the total theoretical storage capacity of 7.28 wt%.



The reaction in Equation 50 occurs at ~250 °C, releasing another 1.82 wt% of hydrogen.



Section 3: Capacity

The remaining 1.82 wt% hydrogen remains as stable NaH which is not released under practical conditions. Thus, the total theoretical capacity of the sodium alanate system is 5.46 wt.%. The actual measured capacities will generally be much lower than the theoretical capacity due to 1) addition of additives to the total sample weight, 2) the reaction of additives or impurities with the alanate to form inactive phases and 3) incomplete reactions due to poor kinetics or segregation of reactants.

The PCT measurements of the Ti-doped Na-Al-H system in Figure 76 show the reactions of Equation 49 and Equation 50. Because these complex hydrides absorb and desorb hydrogen through chemical decomposition / recombination reactions and the measurements allowed enough time for the system to reach equilibrium, the plateaus are essentially flat. Thus, while the hydrogen concentration during the measurements varied with dosing and time between 0 and 2.5 H/Al, the hydrogen capacity of this material is either 1.0 H/Al or 2.5 H/Al depending on the applied pressures and temperatures.

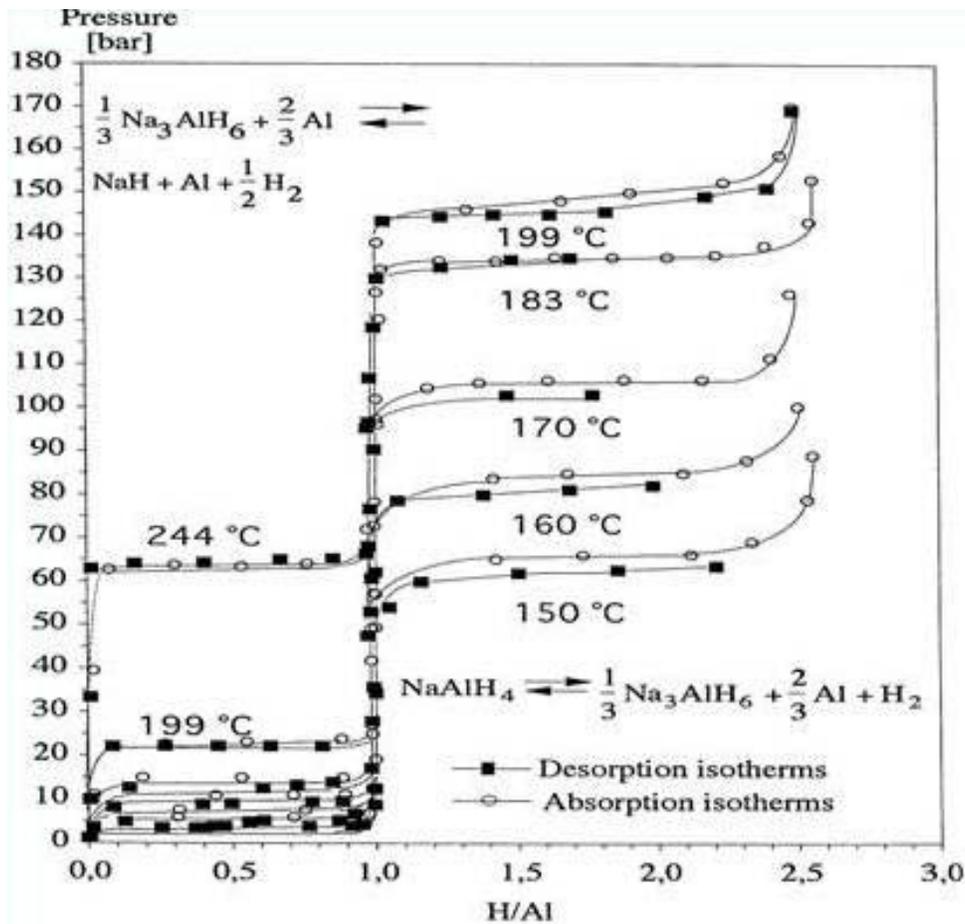


Figure 76. PCT measurements at different temperatures for the decomposition and re-hydriding of NaAlH₄ and Na₃AlH₆.¹¹³

1.1.3 Off-board Regenerable Hydrogen Storage Materials

There are numerous approaches to hydrogen storage that result in 'spent fuel' that is not feasible to regenerate on-board, and these storage materials are considered here. The key feature of these materials is that they typically release hydrogen in an overall exothermic set of reaction sequences, and the dehydrogenated products are too thermodynamically stable to rehydrogenate in a practical sense. These materials may require chemical regeneration in an off-board process. Perhaps the most explored example of an off-board regenerable storage material is ammonia borane (AB), $\text{NH}_3\text{-BH}_3$, a molecular solid that releases hydrogen stepwise to liberate hydrogen, heat, and " BNH_x ", where x is determined by the severity of the dehydrogenation conditions. Losing one mole or 6.5 wt. % of H_2 /mole of AB results in the known compound cyclotriborazane. Losing two moles or 13 wt. % of hydrogen generates the molecular compound borazylene. Loss of additional hydrogen (up to 16 wt. % may be readily delivered) presumably results in the formation of cross-linked borazylene units, forming so-called polyborazylene, and other BNH_x oligomers or polymers.

Regeneration of polyborazylene with H_2 pressure is too endothermic and not feasible in a practical sense, and so spent AB must be regenerated using a chemical process. Another subclass of potentially off-board regenerable covalent hydrogen storage materials are certain organic hydrocarbon compounds, where hydrogen is stored as C-H bonds, and released endothermically. Researchers at Air Products have led the way in exploring a variety of endothermic hydrogen release compounds.¹¹⁴ Another example of an off-board regenerable storage material that received some attention is the simple molecular solid sodium borohydride. Controlled hydrolysis of concentrated aqueous solutions of sodium borohydride release hydrogen and generate sodium borate. Rehydrogenation of sodium borate is too endothermic, and so regeneration of the borohydride from the borate in an energetically efficient pathway is a significant technical challenge. In all of these cases, the bonds that are being broken are quite strong and covalent B-H or N-H bonds, with bond strengths on the order of 300-400 kJ/mol.

In addition to the importance of the on-board storage capacity and the hydrogen release rates, the energy efficiency of the off-board regeneration of spent fuel is a key contributor to the overall energy efficiency of the fuel cycle. Chemical hydrogen storage provides a diversity of options and could also be used for hydrogen delivery where it offers the opportunity for a liquid or solid fuel infrastructure with the potential for no direct hydrogen handling by the consumer.

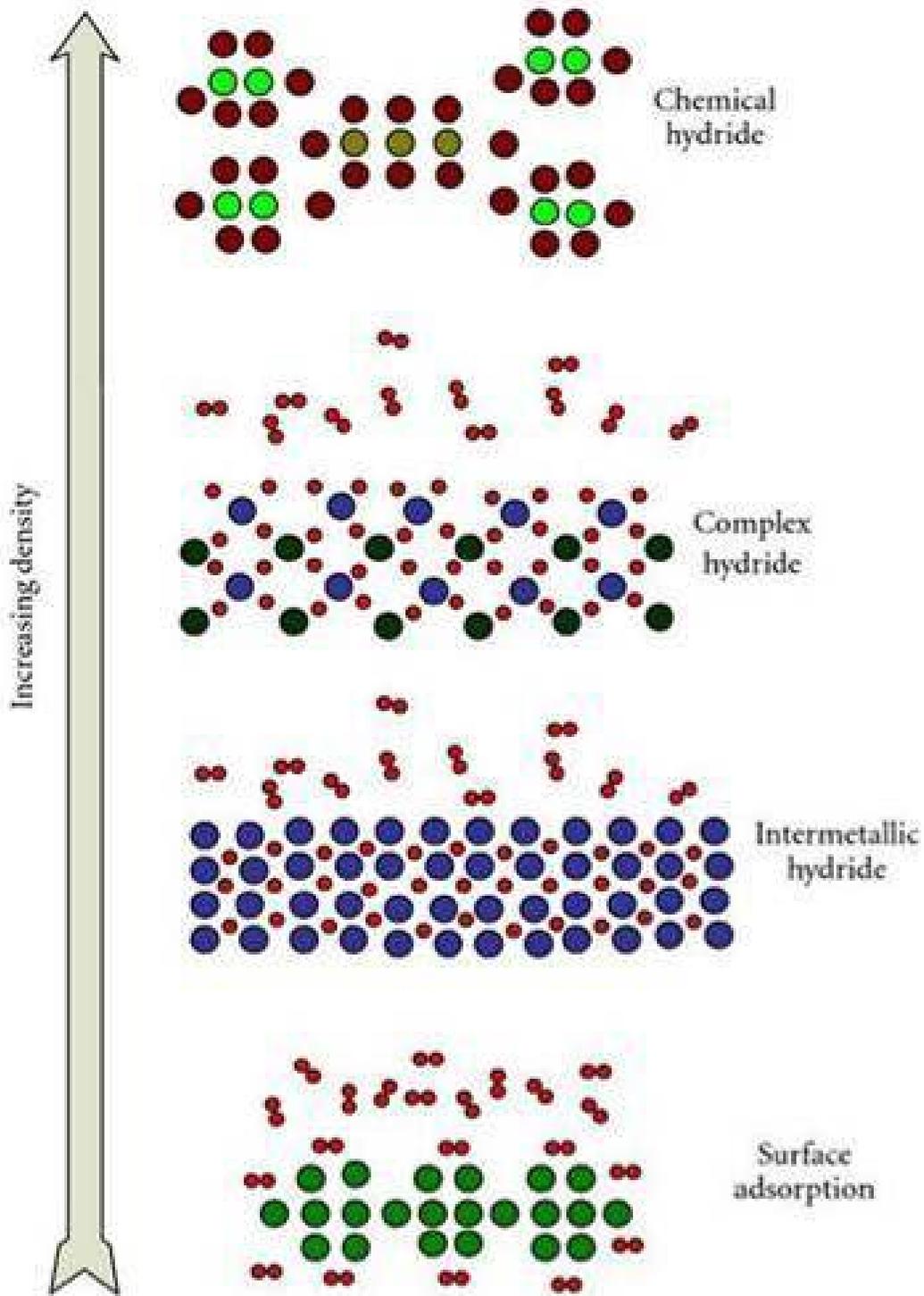


Figure 77. Schematic representation of nature of differences in binding and density of hydrogen ranging from surface adsorption to chemical hydrides. Chemical hydrides can show significantly higher density of deliverable hydrogen as compared to other hydrogen storage materials.

1.2 Definitions of Capacity With Respect to Hydrogen Storage

The general concept of hydrogen storage capacity is straightforward. Unfortunately, behind the conceptual simplicity is the difficult task of making the translation from laboratory measurements of gas sorption to reliable values for the practical amount of hydrogen that can be stored for use on-board a hydrogen fuel cell vehicle. At an initial level, “storage capacity” values depend on a wide range of precise and often confusing definitions being used in the field of hydrogen storage research. For example, the term “Total Capacity” is used in different ways. It can refer to the total amount of hydrogen stored by a storage *system* as well as the amount stored within a storage *material*. It is important to be able to distinguish between the various capacities reported in literature and understand which capacities are most informative at different levels of hydrogen storage research. The definitions that are used for capacity can be very different depending on whether the context is; understanding fundamental sorption processes, developing improve materials, or hydrogen delivery at system level. For this reason, we begin this section with, what we hope to be a concise and definitive summary of the different capacity definitions as they relate to different material types and research focus.

Definitions of capacity can be divided into two overlapping categories, those based on the where the hydrogen located (gas, near surface or in the bulk of a material) and those based on the physical considerations that limit the quantity of deliverable hydrogen (pressure, temperature and time).

The two most instructive capacities at the materials development and system performance levels are the total material and system capacities. The total material capacity is the maximum amount of stored hydrogen that is associated with the storage material itself; this includes hydrogen stored by compound formation or absorbed in the material, hydrogen physisorbed to the surface of the material and any gaseous hydrogen within the pores of the material. For chemical hydrides and traditional metal hydrides, the total material capacity is typically equivalent to the atomic hydrogen stored within the bulk of the material because of metal hydrides’ minimal porosity and negligible storage contribution made by adsorption. For porous materials, the hydrogen stored as a gas within the pores and physisorbed to the surface can be significant as the porosity or total surface area increases. The total system capacity is determined by adding the total material capacity and the hydrogen stored as a gas in the free (unoccupied) volume of the total storage system. Being able to determine the total system capacity is critical for practical applications because this represent the total amount of hydrogen available to a fuel cell, combustion engine, or other real world devices.

Another important consideration is that, for the purpose of the research being conducted for which this document has been created, hydrogen is stored to be used as an energy carrier. Because this covers hydrogen storage in a wide range

of forms, compressed, liquid, physisorbed, onboard reversible or off-board rechargeable hydrogen it is sometimes difficult to make useful comparisons of storage methods based only on the quantity of hydrogen stored. Ultimately it is the energy storage capacity (or efficiency) that is important. It seems reasonable then, that eventually materials and systems will need to be evaluated on a complete wells-to-wheel energy balance basis. Such an analysis would need to account for all energy inputs in producing the hydrogen to be stored, the transportation and dispensing and perhaps cooling (physisorption) of the hydrogen to the storage system (for on-board regenerable materials), the energy required to release or initiate release of the hydrogen, and for off-board systems, the energy input required to regenerate the fuel from spent fuel, and the transportation and dispensing of fuel and spent fuel to and from the reprocessing plant.

Currently, such a complicated wells-to-wheels analysis is premature, even though certain aspects are being worked on, but will not be covered here. However, hydrogen storage capacity at a materials level and best approximations at a systems level are key parameters in evaluating the potential for materials to meet the goals of a practical hydrogen energy economy. With respect to hydrogen storage capacity, it is critical that the terminology, measurement methods, and relationship to stored energy are well understood and employed.

An important consideration with respect to these measurements is that, while hydrogen capacity is of significant technological interest, in many of the materials systems being explored, the potential for generation of volatile gas-phase impurities exists, and the various impacts of these impurities must be assessed as well as the total hydrogen storage capacity. How gas-phase impurities influence the capacity measurement, or how the presence of gas-phase impurities might impact the reversibility of the material, or the loss of material from the system, and the impact of gas-phase impurities on the downstream uses of the hydrogen stream must be considered when developing methodology to accurately and precisely determine the true hydrogen capacity of a system and the quality of the hydrogen stream released.

1.2.1 Synopsis of Capacity Terminology

Material Hydrogen Content: the total quantity of hydrogen that is present in a material.

Reversible capacity: the quantity of stored hydrogen for on-board reversible materials that can actually be taken up and subsequently released by a material under reasonable (Laboratory) pressures and temperatures (-196 to 500°C and 100 mtorr to 300 bar).

Usable capacity: the total quantity of stored hydrogen that can be released by a material within the operating range (high and low) of temperatures and pressures

found in a mobile storage application (USDOE operating targets: Temperature of -196 °C [LN₂] to 85°C [PEM fuel cell] and a delivery pressure range of 3 to 40 bar).

Onboard Irreversible capacity: the quantity of stored hydrogen that can be released but not reabsorbed by a material under temperature and pressure conditions reasonably achievable in a mobile storage application.

GSE (Gibbs Surface Excess): Gibbs proposed a model to represent the gas-solid adsorption system as a two dimensional interface which is arbitrarily located within the bulk gas phase that creates a new adsorbed phase, called the Gibbsian adsorbed phase.¹¹⁵ In Gibbs' view, the gas-phase properties extend unchanged up to the solid surface. Differences between the actual and the unchanged properties are attributed to a hypothetical surface layer. The surface excess adsorption is the difference between the actual amount of gas adsorbed and the amount of gas that would be present in this adsorbed layer if the density of the adsorbed phase was the same as the equilibrium (bulk gas) phase.

Excess adsorption amount (sometimes refer to as excess capacity): Extra hydrogen present due to adsorption of the gas to the surface of a material. Excess capacity is the measured surface excess adsorption capacity of a material. It represents excess hydrogen per unit sample over what would be present if the bulk gas density prevailed all the way to the surface, it can be positive, negative or zero. It is the material hydrogen storage capacity that is determined directly using volumetric and gravimetric methods.

Maximum excess adsorption amount: The peak excess hydrogen adsorption capacity at a specific temperature for a range of pressures.

Absolute adsorption capacity: the total amount of hydrogen present in the space where the attractive potential from the surface is effective (adsorbed phase). This is all of the gas in the adsorption boundary layer including the bulk phase gas and the surface excess gas. Because the boundary layer is a hypothetical construct, the absolute adsorption capacity can not be measured experimentally. It can be a useful conceptual quantity but relies on uncertain assumptions regarding the arbitrary placement of the dividing line and surface shape between adsorbed and bulk gas.

Total material capacity: all hydrogen actually absorbed in the bulk, as well as, all gas adsorbed to the surface of a material and present as a gas within the pores and cracks of individual particles of a material. Thus, total adsorption often includes compressed gas, which is not present in the adsorption boundary layer.

Active material capacity: is a measure of how much hydrogen can actually be delivered from the portion of the material that actively stores the hydrogen. It excludes the mass of material such as catalysts or thermal conductivity additives that do not store the hydrogen. This is a useful quantity when making materials performance comparison for kinetics studies.

Theoretical material capacity: all hydrogen that could theoretically be absorbed in the bulk and adsorbed to the surface of a material and as a gas within the pores and cracks of individual particles of a material.

Total system capacity: all hydrogen actually absorbed in the bulk and adsorbed to the surface of a material and as a gas within the pores and cracks in a material and in the free volume of the storage container.

System excess capacity (also referred to as “engineering” excess capacity): Is the capacity of a storage tank filled with a hydrogen storage material and hydrogen over and above the amount of hydrogen stored in the same tank at the same hydrogen temperature and pressure if the tank were empty (no hydrogen storage material). It answers the question: At what point is it better to have an empty tank?

Gravimetric material capacity: the total quantity of stored hydrogen with respect to the mass of the storage material (may be energy/mass material, mass H₂/mass material, wt.% [wt-H/(wt-material + wt-H)], wt-ratio [wt-H/wt-material], etc.).

Gravimetric system capacity: the total quantity of stored hydrogen with respect to the mass of the storage system including the vessel and ancillary equipment to operate the storage system (may be energy/mass material, mass H₂/mass material, wt.% with respect to the material mass, etc.).

Volumetric material capacity: the total quantity of stored hydrogen with respect to the apparent volume of the storage material (may be energy/volume material, mass H₂/volume material, wt.% with respect to the material volume, etc.).

Volumetric system capacity: the total quantity of stored hydrogen with respect to the total volume of storage system including the vessel and ancillary equipment to operate the storage system (may be energy/volume material, mass H₂/volume material, wt.% with respect to the material volume, etc.).

1.2.2 Capacity vs. Concentration

Before concentration and capacity can be discussed in depth, it is important to differentiate between capacity, a material property, and the concentration variable in hydrogen storage measurements.

Concentration and capacity provide information about the hydrogen content of a sample. Concentration is the temporal measure of hydrogen content in a sample and is the most fundamental variable in hydrogen storage; it is also the one important variable that cannot easily be measured directly in the material. In all cases, calculated relationships are used to determine hydrogen concentration from measurable (independent) variables. Concentration is the fundamental quantity needed for determining capacity and many other storage properties, including kinetics, thermodynamics and cycle life. Factors that affect

Section 3: Capacity

concentration measurements will invariably affect the determination of other vital properties of a hydrogen storage material.

A simple example illustrates the difference between concentration and capacity. Figure 78 shows an idealized PCT isotherm of LaNi_5 , a well-known hydrogen absorbing material, at two different stages of hydriding. At a specific temperature with a corresponding plateau pressure of 1 bar, the theoretical material capacity of LaNi_5 is 1.38 wt.% H_2 corresponding to LaNi_5H_6 . Neglecting hydrogen in solution in the alloy or the hydride, this is the maximum steady-state hydrogen concentration achievable at a given temperature. Thus, the capacity of a storage material is equal to the maximum concentration when fully hydrided (or 1.38 wt.% for LaNi_5H_6 as shown in Figure 78). The sample's hydrogen concentration is a measure of hydrogen content which depends on pressure, temperature, time (kinetics and thermodynamics), and the quantity of hydrogen to which the sample is exposed. For example, a sample that has only been exposed to enough hydrogen in one dose to convert half of the sample to the LaNi_5H_6 hydride will have a hydrogen that increases in time from 0 to 0.69 wt.% H_2 . When equilibrium is achieved, the sample's final concentration will be 0.69 wt.% H_2 . Regardless, the sample's capacity under these conditions is still 1.38 wt.% H_2 .

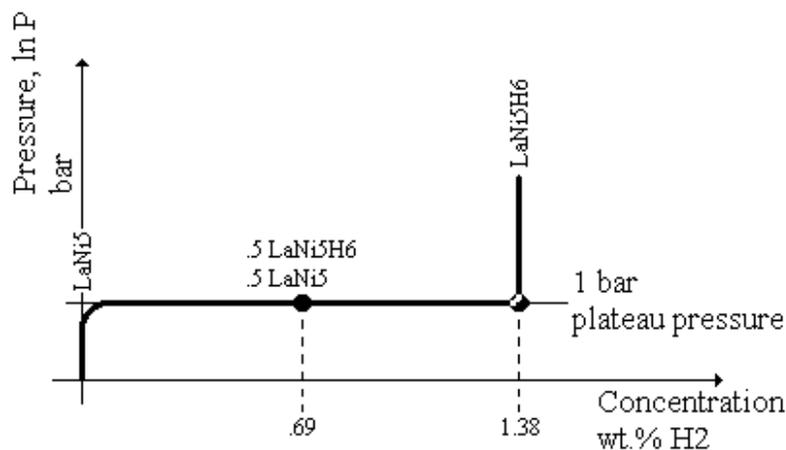


Figure 78. Illustration of the relationship between concentration and capacity for a flat plateau hydride.

In this regard, concentration is treated as a variable and not a property of a material. Thus, concentration is used to describe the *state* of the material in the same way temperature is used. A material's capacity, on the other hand, is a specific material property that is dependent temperature and pressure.

From the broadest definition, "capacity" represents the maximum steady-state hydrogen content in a material and capacity measurements are central to developing materials and systems that meet the criteria established by the US Department of Energy (DOE) for on-board hydrogen storage. However, hydrogen

capacity can be defined in a number of different ways which depend not only on how hydrogen is stored in a material (binding mechanisms) but also on the issues being addressed with respect to capacity (fundamental vs. application questions). Hydrogen binding mechanisms and important definitions of “capacity” are presented in the next two sections.

1.2.3 Reversible vs. Usable Hydrogen Capacity

An important consideration when referring to the hydrogen storage capacity of chemical compounds is to identify the actual amount of stored hydrogen that can be practically used. We refer to this as the “Reversible Capacity” regardless of whether the recharging process will be on-board or off-board a vehicle. This is the amount of hydrogen that can be released and recharged to a material under reasonable conditions. Here we define these conditions as the pressures and temperatures achievable in a typical laboratory environment (-196 to 500°C and 100 millitorr to 300 bar). In many cases, there is some hydrogen that remains chemically bound to its host that will not be used under any condition and thus will not count towards the usable capacity of the material or system.

It is important to stress the difference between “Usable Capacity” and “Reversible Capacity”. The definition of both are somewhat ambiguous, since laboratory conditions and the conditions required for absorption and desorption of hydrogen in a real world application vary significantly. For example, the DOE has target for a fuel cell vehicle system is an operating temperature range of -40 to 85°C and an operating pressure range of 3 to 40 atm for hydrogen supply during vehicle operation, but determines the filling time based on a temperature of 20°C. We have modified the definition to include physisorption materials at -196°C. The upper temperature limit could also be modified depending on whether some form of storage system heating is used and if the hydrogen energy conversion device is another type of fuel cell than the low temperature PEM or an internal combustion engine. Here we define the conditions for “Usable Capacity” as the pressures and temperatures needed for the operation of PEM fuel cell transportation system without hydrogen storage system heating (-196 to 85°C and 3 to 40 bar). Such a system is referred to as “passive” in contrast with “active” systems in which the residual hydrogen associated with the operating pressure of the system can be extracted by heating or pumping.¹¹⁶

1.2.4 Hydrogen Content vs. Reversible Capacity

Usable capacity was discussed in section 1.4.7 , 1.5 and 1.6 above with respect to the minimum required pressure limitations of physisorption material, on-board storage materials and off-board hydrogen storage materials. For physisorption, the 3 bar pressure required by the fuel cell may severely limit the accessible amount of hydrogen stored in the adsorption materials if cryogenic temperatures of the storage system are to be maintained. For the other hydrogen storage materials, the same pressure limit holds, except that generally much less

Section 3: Capacity

of the hydrogen storage capacity is locked up in the 0 to 3 bar pressure range. Typically, most of the stored hydrogen will be in an optimized chemical system that releases most of the hydrogen at a pressure above the required pressure of the application (fuel cell).

It is important to make the distinction between the hydrogen “content” of a material system and the reversible (or usable) capacity. In materials other than physisorption materials, a large amount of hydrogen may be inaccessibly tied up in a very stable hydride phase that can not be released given the practical pressure and temperature conditions of the application. There are many hydrogen systems that have hydrogen contents that are much higher than the actual practical reversible hydrogen storage capacity. Some examples of hydrogen content are given in Figure 79.

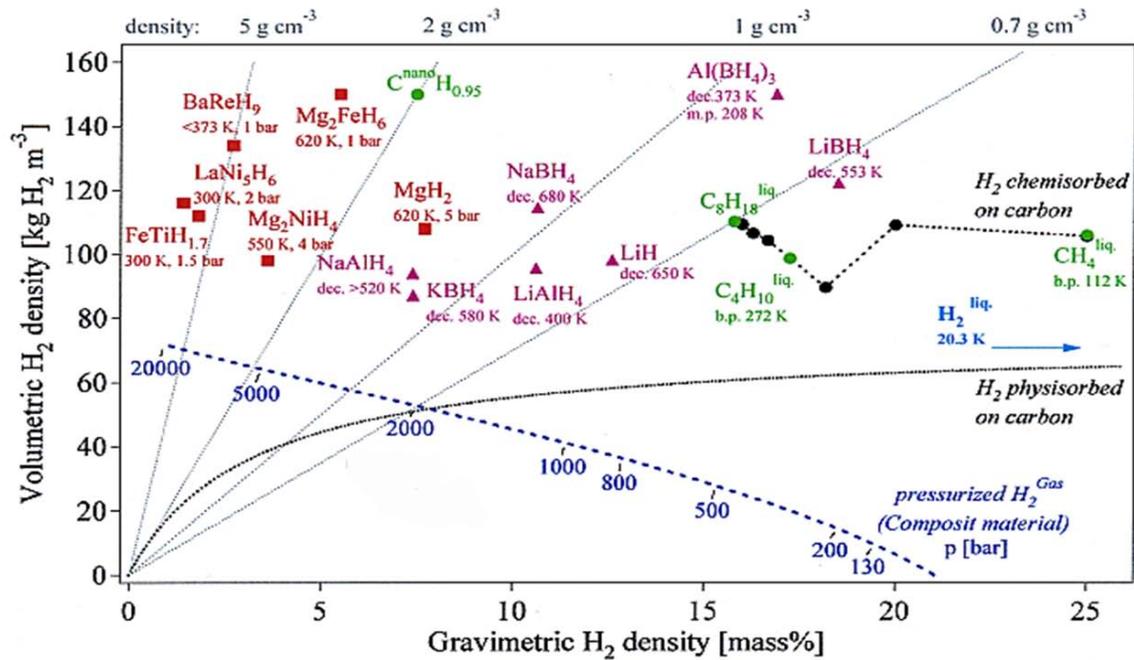


Figure 79. Hydrogen content of different hydrogen storage materials.²

Taking the well studied alanate NaAlH₄ as an example, the pure compound has a hydrogen content of 4H per NaAlH₄ or 7.4 wt.%. However, for all practical purposes, the reversible hydrogen storage capacity is less than 4 wt.%. This is because a large portion of the hydrogen in this system is tied up as irreversible NaH in the sequential reactions:



The first reaction releases a theoretical 3.7 wt.% and the second an additional 1.9 wt.%. The true reversible capacity is further reduced by weight and secondary reactions of the addition of kinetic enhancing additives (typically Ti-compounds) as well as the kinetic limitations of the reactions.

As nature is inclined to make hydrogen storage a challenge it seems that we find our selves surrounded by very high hydrogen content compounds (water at 12.5 wt.% being one of them) that can not be considered practical hydrogen storage materials. The grand challenge then is to discover ways to modify some of these high hydrogen content materials to reversibly take up and release hydrogen under practical conditions.

1.2.5 Active Capacity (All Materials)

Another material capacity definition that can apply to all types of materials whether hydrogen is physisorbed or chemisorbed is what we refer to as “Active Capacity”. This is the capacity of hydrogen stored in a material measured with respect to the mass of the active component of the material. That is the portion of the material that actively participates in desorption or sorption processes. All other components of the total hydrogen storage material are excluded, such as: catalyst reaction byproducts (e.g. NaCl...), heat transfer material and media (e.g. carbon, aluminum powder or structures...), macrostructure support material (e.g. mesoporous carbon or silicon confinement or template material, thin film substrates...).

This definition of capacity is most useful for fundamental or materials development studies, in which one is comparing, desorption or sorption properties of different modifications of the same material. From a materials perspective, “Active Capacity” is a measure of how much hydrogen can actually be delivered from the portion of the material that actually stores the hydrogen. This is particularly important for kinetics studies and is addressed in detail in 3.4.1 and 3.4.2 of the kinetics chapter. Since rates are typically being measured in units of wt.% per time, to make a comparative analysis of the effect on kinetics of different catalysts or additives, rates should be compared on an active wt.% capacity basis and not on total capacity. Thus, for this purpose, we have defined the “Entire Material Capacity” including active and inactive material components as:

Equation 52
$$Entire\ wt.\% = \frac{mass_{H_2}}{mass_{sample} + mass_{H_2}} * 100\%$$

and the “Active Material Capacity” as:

Equation 53
$$\text{Active wt.\%} = \frac{\text{mass}_{H_2}}{\text{mass}_{\text{active sample}} + \text{mass}_{H_2}} * 100\%$$

It is also of value when comparing improvements in the capacity of the active component by the modification of catalysts or other additives that will themselves affect the weight of the storage material. If the total capacity is used for comparison rather than the active capacity, it is possible that a heavier additive that improves the storage capacity of the main component of the material will appear less effective than a lighter additive that has a less beneficial effect and this could lead to the incorrect conclusion about which additive is potentially more effective in improving capacity.

1.3 Units of Measured Hydrogen Capacity

It is useful to start with a discussion of the most commonly used units of hydrogen storage capacity.

Hydrogen per formula unit [H/f.u.] has been a common unit in the study of hydrides in that the discovery of hydrides and research on the properties of hydrides generally focused on single phase hydride compounds. However, the current research on materials for hydrogen storage often involves multi-component materials. For this reason, hydrogen capacity today is most commonly presented in units quantifying hydrogen on a per-mass or per-volume basis. Typical units are:

Mass hydrogen per mass sample (wt. ratio) [g/g]:
$$\frac{M_{\text{Hydrogen}}}{M_{\text{solid}}}$$

Weight Percent hydrogen (wt.%) [g/g]:
$$\frac{M_{\text{Hydrogen}}}{M_{\text{solid}} + M_{\text{Hydrogen}}} \times 100$$

Moles hydrogen per mass sample (moles H) [Moles H/g]:
$$\frac{\text{moles}_{\text{Hydrogen}}}{M_{\text{solid}}}$$

Volume hydrogen per mass sample (STP Vol. H₂) [liters/g]:
$$\frac{\text{Liters}_{H_2}}{M_{\text{solid}}}$$

Note that the first definition (wt. ratio) may be most useful in some cases as it is naturally related to other *specific* quantities of interest. It is thus readily compatible for comparison and correlations with quantities such as specific surface area (m²/g), specific volume (ml/g), and other concentrations (mol/g). On-the-other-hand, second definition (wt.%) is somehow more representative of the performance of the material.

1.4 Physisorption Materials

The hydrogen storage capacity of physisorption materials involves some complex details that are important to understand including the differentiation between “excess capacity”, “absolute capacity” and “total capacity” as well as the potential for significant impurity effects due to the large surface area of this class of materials. These details can be overlooked and cause confusion on how to report hydrogen storage capacities and have occasionally lead to mistaken representation of capacity results in the field of hydrogen storage research. The basic concepts and definitions of capacity for physisorption materials are presented in this section.

The important quantities pertaining to the solid adsorbent (s), the adsorbate (a) and the adsorptive gas (g) are illustrated for a simple geometry in Figure 80.

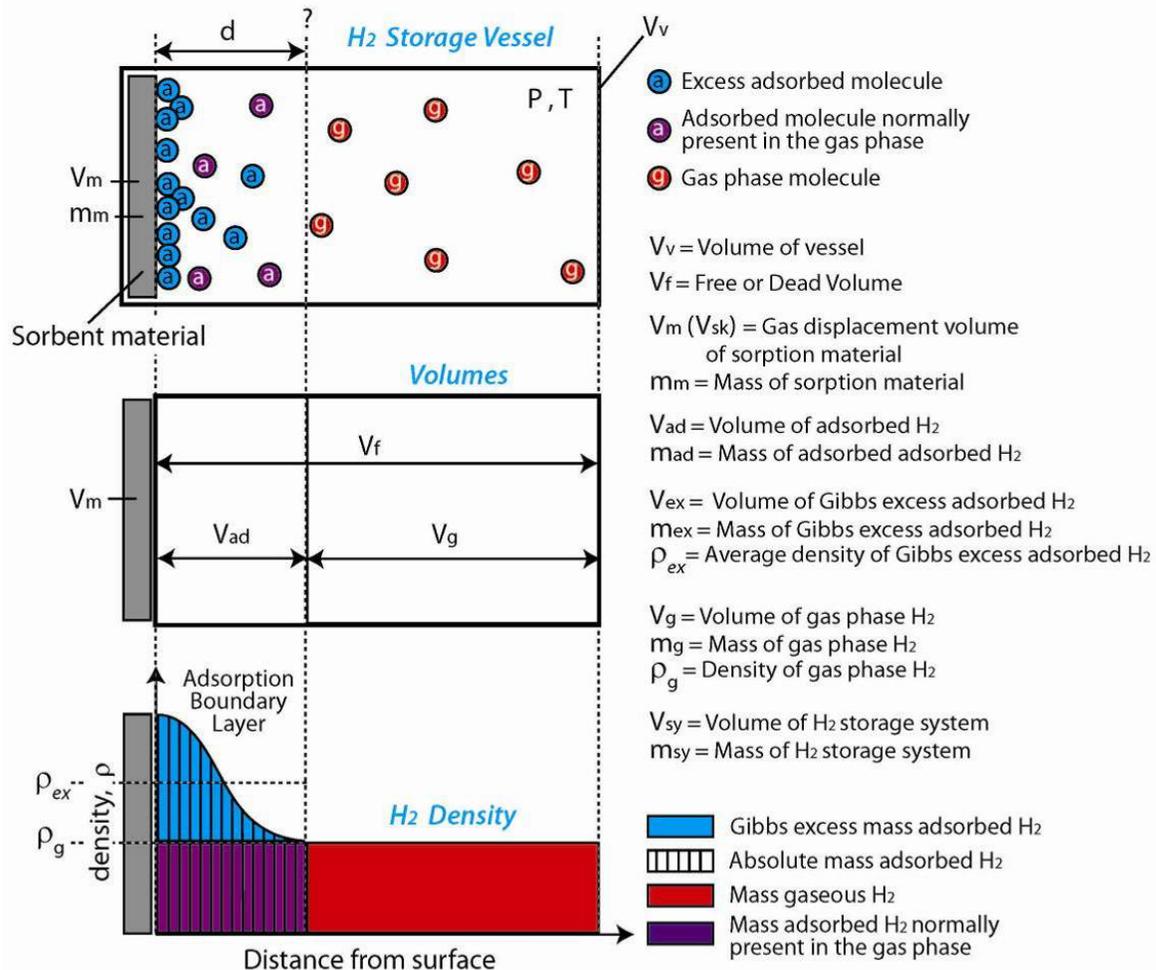


Figure 80. Illustration of the Gibbs surface excess mass.¹⁷

Section 3: Capacity

The adsorptive gas phase is described by a real gas equation of state $\rho_g(H_2, P, T)$, as a function of pressure (P) and temperature (T) where ρ_g is the real gas density of the sorptive gas in the storage container in the absence of any sorbent interactions. The volume of the adsorbent material (V_m) is the volume of the sorbent which is impenetrable to the adsorptive gas. For a porous material V_m is referred to as the skeletal volume (V_{sk}). Typically, the skeletal volume is assumed to be equal to the helium volume (V_{He}). That is the gas displacement volume of the sample using helium gas as a probe. The free gas volume (V_f) (sometimes called the “dead volume”) is the difference between the instrument vessel volume V_v (or at a storage system level, the total storage tank $V_{\text{empty vessel}}$ volume, see section 1.4.11) and the material volume, and is expressed as $V_f = V_v - V_m$. The free gas volume V_f is often measured directly using helium gas and the volumetric technique. For this approach to be valid it is important that the that helium does not physisorb to the sample surface in significant quantities. This is probably a valid assumption for most materials at room temperature and pressures lower than 10 bar. However, at high helium pressures (100 bar) or low temperatures (77K) this assumption may no longer be valid. The adsorbed phase volume (V_{ad}) designates the volume where adsorptive molecules are “influenced predominantly” by the adsorbent interaction potential. Near saturation, the characteristic decrease of the excess isotherms has been related to the mass of gaseous hydrogen displaced by this volume.¹⁹

It should be noted however, that is not the only possible reason for an observed maximum in the excess capacity isotherm. It may also be caused by an error in the use of helium to determine V_f if helium adsorption onto the sample is not taken into account. This is illustrated in Figure 81 for low temperature measurements of hydrogen adsorption on high-surface-area activated carbon fiber materials. In this example a 10% increase in the apparent (temperature corrected) free volume V_f causes a significant reduction and the appearance of a maximum in the excess capacity. While this effect has been exaggerated in this example for illustrative purposes, errors in helium volume calibrations at low temperatures due to helium adsorption are a real concern.

One simple way to test for such effects is to perform the same helium volume measurement at low temperature on the sample to be tested and on a low surface area material (example: glass or steel beads) having the same gas displacement volume (as determined by known bulk density of the materials). A significant difference in measured volumes would indicate significant helium adsorption by the high-surface-area sample material.

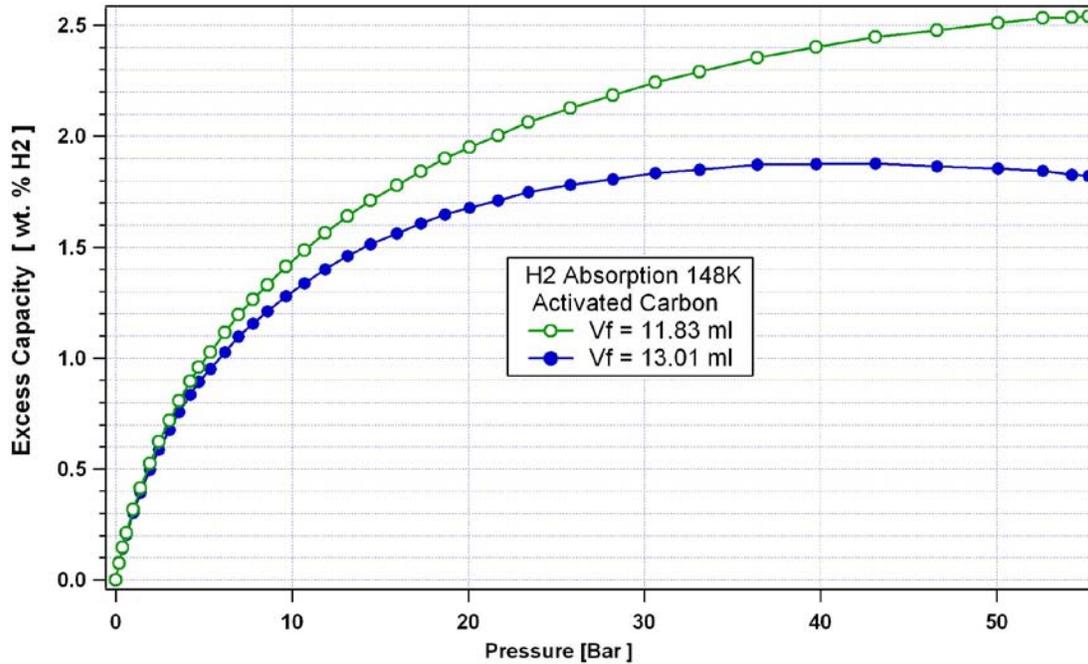


Figure 81. Illustration of the effect of error in the free volume determination on surface excess hydrogen adsorption capacity measurements.

In a microporous material, the adsorbed phase volume (V_{ad}) could be related to the total pore volume if the pores are small enough that all gas in the pores experience van der Waals attraction to the material at the same time (i.e. due to overlap of the potential from opposite walls). The adsorbed phase density in Figure 80 is plotted in the lower diagram as a function of distance from the sorbent surface. On the sorbent surface the density is higher than that of the gas phase, and cannot be directly measured. The quantities which are typically known before an experiment are the total vessel volume (V_v) (or system vessel volume ($V_{empty\ vessel}$) in the case of an actual storage tank), and the mass of the sorbent, m_m . The quantities which are measured during a typical capacity measurement experiment are the free gas volume V_f (to provide skeletal volume $V_{sk} = V_v - V_f$) the pressure (P) and temperature (T) of the bulk adsorptive gas, and in the case of gravimetric measurements, the total mass of the adsorptive system (m_T), which is the mass of the sample plus adsorbed gas $m_T = m_m + m_{ad}$ corrected for buoyancy.

1.4.1 Density of Porous Solids

A key aspect of being able to measure “excess adsorption capacity” through either gravimetric or volumetric measurements is to be able to determine the skeletal density of the physisorption material.¹¹⁷ This is typically done by helium pycnometry. That is helium at a measured pressure and temperature in a calibrated volume is released into a sample vessel of a known empty volume and the pressure re-measured. The volume of the sample vessel with the sample

Section 3: Capacity

inside is determined from the resulting pressure. The difference between the empty sample vessel volume and the measured volume gives the skeletal volume of the sample and together with the samples mass, the skeletal density of the porous material.

These measurements involve a few important assumptions: 1) that helium is accessible to all the pores of the adsorbent, 2) that there is no significant helium adsorption under the measuring conditions, 3) the equation of state and temperature distribution is adequately accounted for in the gas mass balance determination and, 4) that there are no impurities in the helium gas before or after exposure to the sample.

With respect to these assumptions it is generally held that pores which have a diameter of less than 2.25 Å (the Lennard-Jones kinetic diameter) are not accessible to helium will also not be accessible to hydrogen. It is also generally assumed in the literature that helium at ambient conditions (near or below 1 bar and room temperature) will not be adsorbed to the materials surface in any significant quantity.⁶³

As shown later in Figure 85 the adsorption capacity is generally proportional to the pore volume or more exactly the specific surface area of the material. Thus, measuring the specific surface area of a sample material can provide much insight into the physical chemical interpretation of hydrogen physisorption. Such measurements are also made through gas adsorption studies.¹¹⁸

It is useful when discussing the surface properties of solids having large specific surfaces, to distinguish between the **external** and the **internal** surfaces. The external surface includes all the protrusions and all cracks that are wider than they are deep. The internal surface consists of the walls of all cracks, pores and cavities which are deeper than they are wide. Despite being somewhat arbitrary, the distinction between an external and an internal surface is useful in practice. A wide range of porous solids have an internal surface greater by several orders of magnitude than the external surface. The total surface of a solid thus being predominantly internal and for a given mass of solid, the surface area is inversely proportional to the size of the constituent particles.^{119,120}

It is useful to have a good knowledge of the range of pore sizes in a porous solid. The pore sizes in a porous solid must be of a suitable size to admit, hold, and discharge individual gas molecules. If the pores are too small, the gas molecules can not enter. If they are too large, most of the molecules of gas in the pore behave as a gas under pressure with rapid movement and molecular collisions. They are not packed as tightly and bound to the surface in the adsorbent structure.¹²¹

The individual pores may vary greatly both in size and in shape within a given solid and between materials. The conventional classification for pore size has

been defined by the International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry (IUPAC) and is summarized below. The classification is arbitrary and was developed on the basis of the adsorption of nitrogen at 77K on a wide range of porous solids.¹²² The basis of the classification is that each of the size ranges corresponds to characteristic adsorption effects.

CLASSIFICATION OF PORES ACCORDING TO THEIR WIDTH¹²⁰

<u>PORE TYPE</u>	<u>WIDTH</u>
Micropores	Less than ~ 20Å
Mesopores	Between ~ 20 and ~ 500 Å
Macropores	More than ~ 500 Å

Porous materials may contain pores made up of highly regular structures or cracks, crevices, and tortuous passageways. For all of these materials three distinctly different types of density measurements are possible, one that includes and one that excludes these pores. And a third definition that defines sample volume in terms of the volume of a container into which a known quantity of material (powder or pieces) can be filled or packed. This last density includes not only the pore spaces within the material but also the spaces among the particles or pieces. The following is a summary of these three different density definitions:

1. Skeletal density: also termed the absolute or true density, excludes both the intraparticle spaces that may be in the particles and the interparticle spaces.
2. Apparent density: also termed as the envelop density, includes the intraparticle but excludes interparticle spaces.
3. Packing density: also referred to as bulk density includes both intra- and interparticle spaces.

Note that the term “bulk density” causes some confusion because it is variously used for both apparent density and packing density. For example, the density obtained from filling a container with the sample material and vibrating it to obtain near optimum packing is also called “bulk density”.¹²³ This would be what is referred to here as the packing density. Similarly, X-ray density may be equivalent to skeletal density for porous solid materials and apparent density for crystalline open framework materials.

For reporting hydrogen storage capacity measurements, it is important to make clear the distinction between the *apparent density* and *skeletal density*, which are different for highly microporous materials. The apparent density includes both the volume occupied by skeletal framework of the adsorbent and the pore volume

Equation 54

$$\rho_A = \frac{m}{V_{sk} + V_{pore}},$$

Section 3: Capacity

where m is the mass of the adsorbent. The apparent density can be determined from the slope of the helium buoyancy correction. For a crystalline sample, the apparent density is the same as the crystallographic density. On the other hand, the skeletal density does not include the pore volume,

Equation 55

$$\rho_{sk} = \frac{m}{V_{sk}}$$

These three different definitions of density use quite different equipment to be measured. Helium can fill all open spaces including that of the pores of sizes as small as 0.3 nm. Therefore, the resulting density from using helium is the skeletal or absolute density which is being ever more frequently referred to simply as the “helium density”.

Note however, that the assumptions listed above, ***in particular that helium does not adsorb to the material during helium density measurements***, are not always valid for many high-surface-area materials.¹²⁴ Because knowledge of the skeletal density of the material is crucial to the accuracy of both gravimetric and volumetric measurements, great care should be taken in the determination of the skeletal density of samples being measured. This is discussed below in sections 2.3.1.7 with more detail.

The relationship between materials and system volumes can be expressed as follows:

Equation 56

$$\text{Free Volume: } V_f \approx V_{He}$$

Equation 57

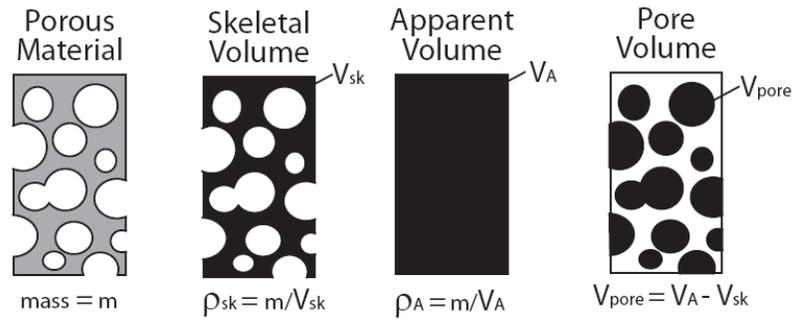
$$V_f = V_{\text{pore}} + V_{\text{void}} + V_{\text{empty vessel}} - V_{pk}$$

Equation 58

$$V_f = V_{\text{empty vessel}} - V_{\text{skeletal}}$$

These different volumes as we have defined them here and the related densities are represented schematically in Figure 82.

A) Materials Level Definitions



B) Systems Level Definitions

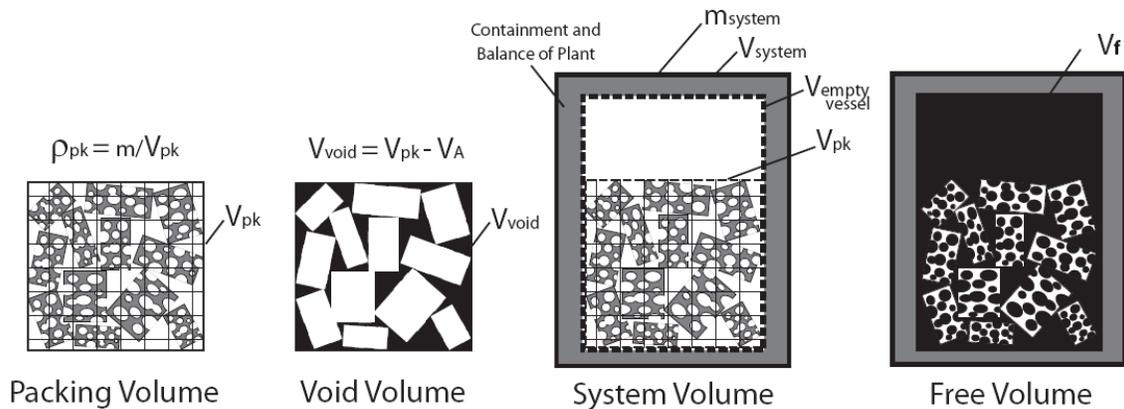


Figure 82. Volume and Density Definitions: Illustration of volume and density definitions relevant to hydrogen storage capacities at a materials and systems level.

1.4.2 Material Gibbs Surface Excess Adsorption Capacity

The “Gibbs surface excess capacity” is the term for adsorption amount, since it is the quantity which is directly measured during a volumetric adsorption experiment. This is the additional amount of adsorbate which is present on the adsorbent surface over and above the density of the free gas phase. Note that although “excess” capacity is a term that is often used, it is not standard. Strictly speaking, the wording “capacity” does not apply well to excess amounts adsorbed (as excess is, by definition, a fraction of a capacity).

The excess amount is given by the cross-hatched area in Figure 80. The expression for the Gibbs surface excess amount is,

Equation 59
$$m_{ex} = m^* - \rho_g(V_f) = m^* - \rho_g(V_V - V_m)$$

Where m^* is the total mass of hydrogen gas in the experimental vessel or system. The Gibbs surface excess hydrogen m_{ex} is the quantity which is measured in a standard volumetric measurement. To illustrate this, consider a single gas expansion step. An initial dose of H_2 in a reference vessel has a known mass, m^* as determined by the temperature, pressure of the gas and volume of the reference vessel. It is then expanded into the sample vessel by opening a valve.

The total free volume (or “dead volume”) is given by $V_f = V_V - V_m$, where V_m is the sample volume determined initially from helium expansion measurements and V_V again is the total calibrated volume of the instrument. After the gas is dosed into the sample vessel, one waits for the system to reach an equilibrium state, and then measure the temperature and pressure of the free gas. The bulk gas density $\rho_g(\text{H}_2, p, T)$ is determined using a real gas equation of state, and the excess adsorption amount is calculated from Equation 59. The implicit assumption made here is that the bulk gas phase extends to the surface of the adsorbent.

The “Gibbs surface excess capacity” is the *standard* expression for adsorption for hydrogen capacity of physisorption storage materials

1.4.3 Material Maximum Excess Adsorption Capacity

The *maximum capacity* is a materials property that specifies the maximum amount of H_2 that can be adsorbed by a material. The standard method of specifying H_2 adsorption capacity in the literature seems to be maximum adsorption amount at 77K. Nevertheless hydrogen adsorption may continue to increase considerably below 77K as shown in recent reports.^{125,20}

For supercritical H_2 , the maximum adsorption amount should correspond to H_2 monolayer completion on the adsorbate surface. In theory, the same maximum should be reached at all temperatures in the limit of high pressure. However, this is not the case for micropores filling. Assumptions on physisorption are often misleading because they are based on the Langmuir model, oversimplified, especially for microporous systems. Micropores filling appears as a dominant mechanism for adsorption in many porous materials. The Dubinin formalism makes provisions for adsorbed phase expansion with temperature and energetic heterogeneity. Thus, the maximum amount adsorbed in microporous materials corresponds to the entire filling of the adsorption space. Temperature dependence of the adsorption capacity may occur as a result of volumetric expansion of the adsorbed phase.^{125,126} In fact, the maximum H_2 excess adsorption amount decreases with temperature for most adsorbents (see Figure 83). Zhou *et al.* observed an exponential decrease in the maximum adsorption amount with temperature for activated carbons.¹⁴⁴

Section 3: Capacity

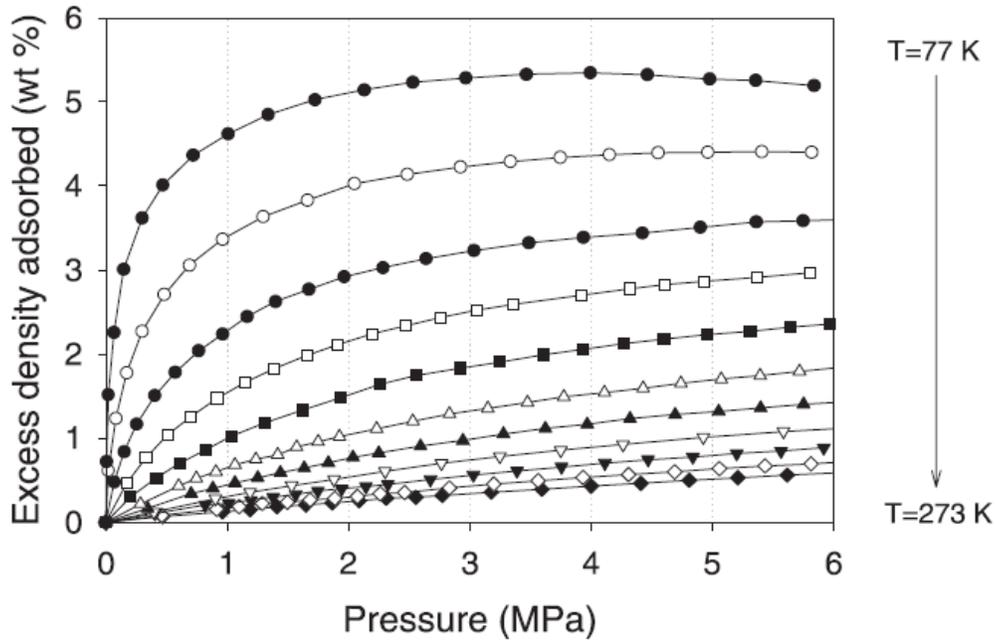


Figure 83. High pressure H₂ adsorption isotherms on the superactivated carbon AX-21TM.¹²⁷

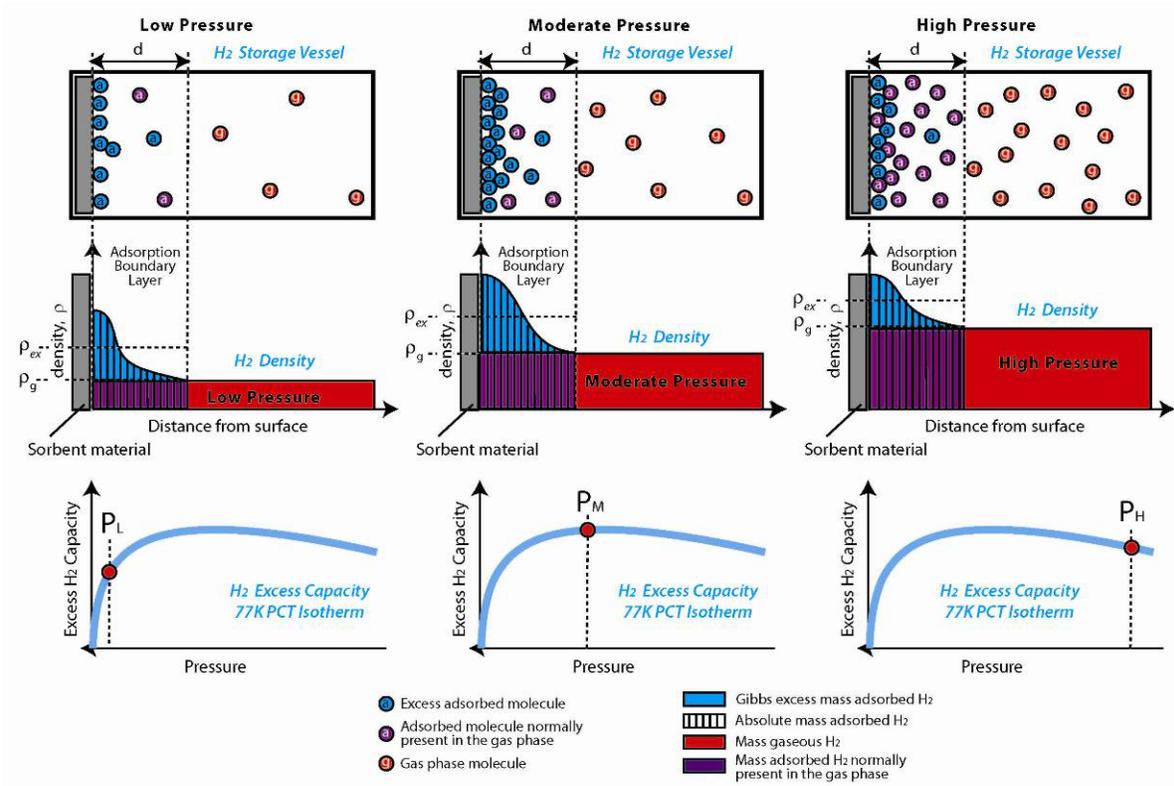


Figure 84. Illustration of the shape of excess capacity curve and the point of maximum excess capacity for physisorption material at 77K.

In supercritical H₂ isotherms, there is often a point where the density of the free gas phase begins to increase faster than the adsorbate density. In these conditions, high density gas is being displaced by the nearly saturated adsorbed phase. This translates into a maximum in the plot of surface excess amount versus pressure. This phenomenon is represented schematically in Figure 84. The top row of the figure shows H₂ molecules in the gas phase (red) and in the adsorbed phase (blue and purple) close to the adsorbate surface. Blue H₂ molecules represent the excess hydrogen present due to adsorption over-and-above that which would be present in the gas phase regardless of physisorption (purple). The second row is a representation of the hydrogen density close to the material surface. Again the hydrogen density is divided between “excess” hydrogen (blue region), adsorbed hydrogen (vertical hatched region), adsorbed hydrogen adsorption over-and-above that which would be present in the gas phase regardless of physisorption (purple), and gas phase hydrogen (red). The bottom row shows the “excess” hydrogen amount as a function of pressure. As the pressure is increased (three columns from left to right) the excess hydrogen amount increases up to a maximum until a point where the adsorbed hydrogen that would be present in the gas phase regardless of adsorption overtakes the amount of excess hydrogen due to physisorption.

This effect is observed in the 77K measurement shown in Figure 83 where a maximum is reached at about 35 bar. The schematic drawings of Figure 84 have been prepared to illustrate this phenomenon. As the measured pressure (red data point in PCT isotherm at bottom of each figure) increases (left to right, P_L, P_M and P_H), the excess H₂ capacity is over-taken by the concentration of H₂ in the gas phase. Thus, the Excess H₂ capacity reaches a maximum, typically at 30-40 bar at 77K, followed by a decreasing excess capacity with increasing pressure.

1.4.4 Excess Hydrogen Adsorption Capacity and Surface Area

Another benchmark for the physisorption capacity of a material is the N₂ BET surface area. The maximum H₂ adsorption at 77 K has been found to scale approximately linearly with the N₂ BET area in most adsorbents. However, the difference in the molecular cross-section can yield to differences between the H₂ and N₂ capacity.

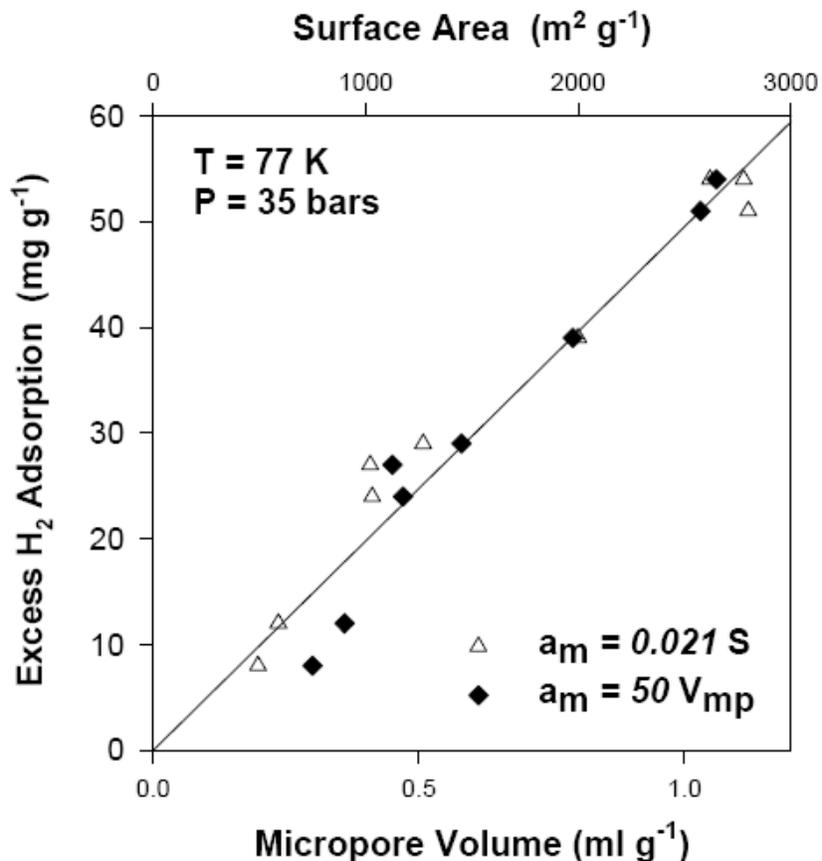


Figure 85. Data demonstrating the “Chahine Rule”; the excess H₂ adsorption capacity is linearly proportional to micropore volume.¹²⁸

This relationship has been validated in the testing of a variety of microporous adsorbents where it has been found that the excess hydrogen storage capacity scales with the total micropore volume (and thus surface area) of the materials.¹²⁸ This observation, shown in Figure 85, is known as the “Chahine Rule”. It implies that the hydrogen storage capacity of physisorption materials is clearly optimized by increasing a given materials surface area or pore volume.

1.4.5 Material Absolute Hydrogen Adsorption Capacity

In the field of hydrogen storage as well as gas sorption in general, there is a lot of variation in terminology. In particular, between the terms “absolute adsorption quantity” and “total adsorption quantity”. While these terms are often used synonymously, we prefer to use the IUPAC term of “absolute adsorption” for the surface adsorbed hydrogen and to reserve the term “total” for “total material hydrogen capacity” and “total system hydrogen capacity” which both relate to hydrogen storage capacities at an applications level.

Section 3: Capacity

The concept of “absolute adsorption quantity” is a conceptual construct based on the hypothetical concept of a two dimensional surface layer of thickness d , in which adsorbed gas resides. It is not a measurable quantity. By definition, the “absolute adsorption quantity” is the total number of adsorptive molecules present within this adsorbed phase volume V_{ad} . Therefore; it includes all the molecules present in the space in which the attractive field from the surface is effective. As the space V_{ad} reaches saturation, the absolute amount exhibits the characteristic plateau associated with most adsorption models. In fact, the usual adsorption models, including the traditional Dubinin-Astakhov and Langmuir models refer to the absolute amount. Consequently, the relationship between absolute models and (excess) measurements is crucial for scientific understanding and analysis of adsorption data, especially near saturation. The absolute amount can reach considerably higher values than the excess amount. In that connection, it can provide (alongside with total adsorption) a better assessment of the performance of a microporous materials, especially if comparisons are to be made on similar basis with other types of hydrogen storage materials.

In studies of H_2 adsorption by highly porous materials,^{129,130} the absolute adsorption amount can be related to excess measurements such as:

Equation 60

$$m_{ad} = m_{ex} + \rho_g V_{ad}$$

where m_{ex} is the surface excess amount, ρ_g is the bulk gas density, and V_a is the volume of the adsorbed phase, as approximated from the saturation amount of the N_2 isotherm for example. Note that for a microporous material, the assumption can be made that $V_{ad} \sim V_{pore}$ i.e. the microporous volume corresponds essentially to the space where the attractive potential from the surface is effective.¹⁹ The assumption in this case is that the pore volume is small enough that all gas within the pores experience adsorption to the material surface within the pores. This assumption may break down when the pore radius falls in the mesopore range ($r > 2$ nm). Equation 60 must be considered when excess adsorption measurements are to be modeled at high pressures and low temperatures.

Moreover, the adsorbed phase volume can be measured near saturation and used to calculate absolute isotherms. So, despite being difficult to measure as very low temperatures are required, the absolute sorption isotherm is a valid and important for evaluating physisorption materials.

1.4.6 Material Total Hydrogen Adsorption Capacity

The total material storage capacity, however, is the sum of the capacity due to adsorption on the surface and the capacity due to compression within the space of the pores of the adsorbent. The total material capacity is useful in comparing physisorption materials with the other classes of materials in that it compares the total amount of hydrogen actually stored within the apparent volume of the materials. Thus, this measure of capacity is equivalent regardless of whether the hydrogen is absorbed in the bulk, adsorbed to the surface or present as a gas within the pores of a material.

The various “Materials” capacity definitions for porous materials are depicted schematically in Figure 86 below.

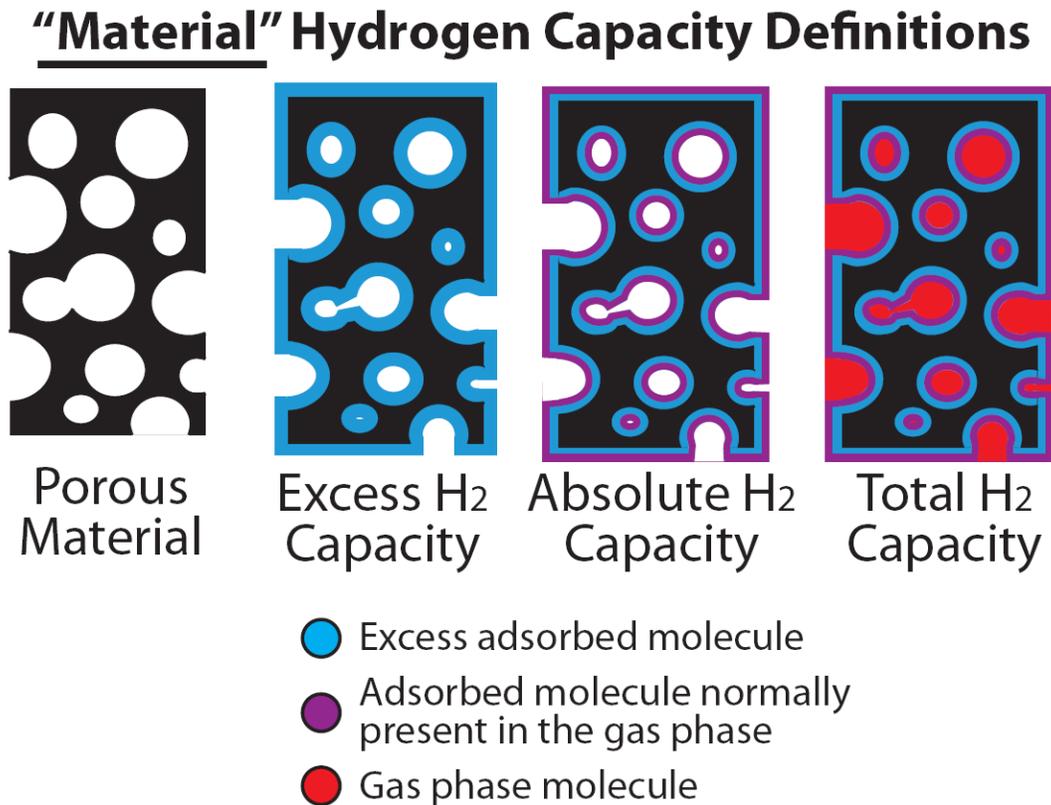


Figure 86. Porous Materials Capacity Definitions: Illustration of the “Excess H₂ Storage Capacity”, “Absolute H₂ Storage Capacity” and “Total H₂ Storage Capacity” at a materials level.

Section 3: Capacity

An example of an evaluation of excess and total hydrogen capacity is given in the following excerpt on hydrogen uptake measurements in porous media (MOFs) by Dinca et al.¹³⁰ Here the term “bulk density” is synonymous with what we refer to as “apparent density”.

“The volume of the sample holder and the connecting gas manifold was previously determined using H₂ and He at 298 K and at 77 K. Hydrogen was used to determine the free-space volume correction for a nonporous sample of known volume; this correction accounted for the change in effective sample volume observed when cooling the sample holder from room temperature to 77 K. The adsorbent was then introduced into the sample holder, and He gas was used to determine the volume of the sample at room temperature. Since He gas penetrates the pores of the sample without being adsorbed onto the surface, the volume measured with He corresponds to the volume of the framework walls, also referred to as the framework skeleton. Consequently, the skeletal density of the material, d_{sk} , can be obtained from the following expression:

$$d_{sk} = m/V_{sk}$$

Here, m is the sample mass expressed in g, and V_{sk} is the sample volume in cm^3 , as determined using He expansion at room temperature. In order to obtain an accurate assessment of the value of the skeletal density, the volume of the sample, V_{sk} , was measured 20 times, and the average of these was used as the final value. Excess adsorption is defined as the amount of gas taken up by the surface of a porous adsorbent above and beyond the quantity of gas that would have occupied the adsorbent pore volume under the same temperature and pressure conditions in the absence of an adsorbent. The total storage capacity, however, is the sum of the capacity due to adsorption on the surface and the capacity due to compression within the space of the pores of the adsorbent. The total adsorption capacity can therefore be expressed as follows:

$$C_{tot} = C_{exc} + \frac{100 \times d_g V_{pore}}{1 + d_g V_{pore}}$$

Here, C_{tot} is the total adsorption capacity expressed in weight percent (wt.%), C_{exc} is the excess adsorption in wt.% and is the quantity being measured, d_g is the density of the compressed gas (here H₂) at a given temperature and pressure in g/cm^3 , and V_{pore} is the specific pore volume in cm^3/g . In the equation above, the second term of the sum on the right-hand side represents the contribution of the compressed H₂ inside the pores to the total adsorption. Note that the denominator must contain the term $d_g V_{pore}$ for the capacity to be expressed in units of wt.%. Omitting this term would correspond to units of grams of H₂ adsorbed per 100 g of adsorbent, and

Section 3: Capacity

not to wt % of H₂ adsorbed. The compressed gas density, d_g , is the density of H₂ gas as a function of pressure at a given temperature. In the current experiments, the software package GasPak (v. 3.41) was used to plot the density of H₂ at 77 K as a function of pressure. If the bulk density of the sample, d_{bulk} , is known, the specific pore volume can then be calculated as follows:

$$V_{\text{pore}} = \frac{d_{\text{sk}} - d_{\text{bulk}}}{d_{\text{sk}} d_{\text{bulk}}}$$

The volumetric density of H₂ adsorbed inside the sample can be obtained simply by multiplying the adsorbed quantity with the bulk density of the sample, d_{bulk} .

$$C_{\text{vol}} = Q_{\text{ads}} d_{\text{bulk}}$$

Here, C_{vol} is the volumetric H₂ capacity expressed in g/L, and Q_{ads} is the total quantity of H₂ taken up in mmol/g. The excess quantity of H₂ adsorbed may instead be used in this equation if “excess” volumetric capacity is the desired quantity.¹³⁰

The results of this evaluation are shown in Figure 87 for the measurements of hydrogen uptake by two different metal-organic-framework materials. Where 1': [Mn-(DMF)₆]₃[(Mn₄Cl)₃(BTT)₈(DMF)₁₂]₂ is the partially desolvated form of 1: [Mn(DMF)₆]₃[(Mn₄Cl)₃(BTT)₈(H₂O)₁₂]₂•42DMF•11H₂O•20CH₃OH.
1m': Mn₃[(Mn₄Cl)₃(BTT)₈(CH₃OH)₁₀]₂ the desolvated form of 1m: [Mn(CH₃OH)₆]₃[(Mn₄Cl)₃(BTT)₈(CH₃OH)₁₂]₂•42CH₃OH.

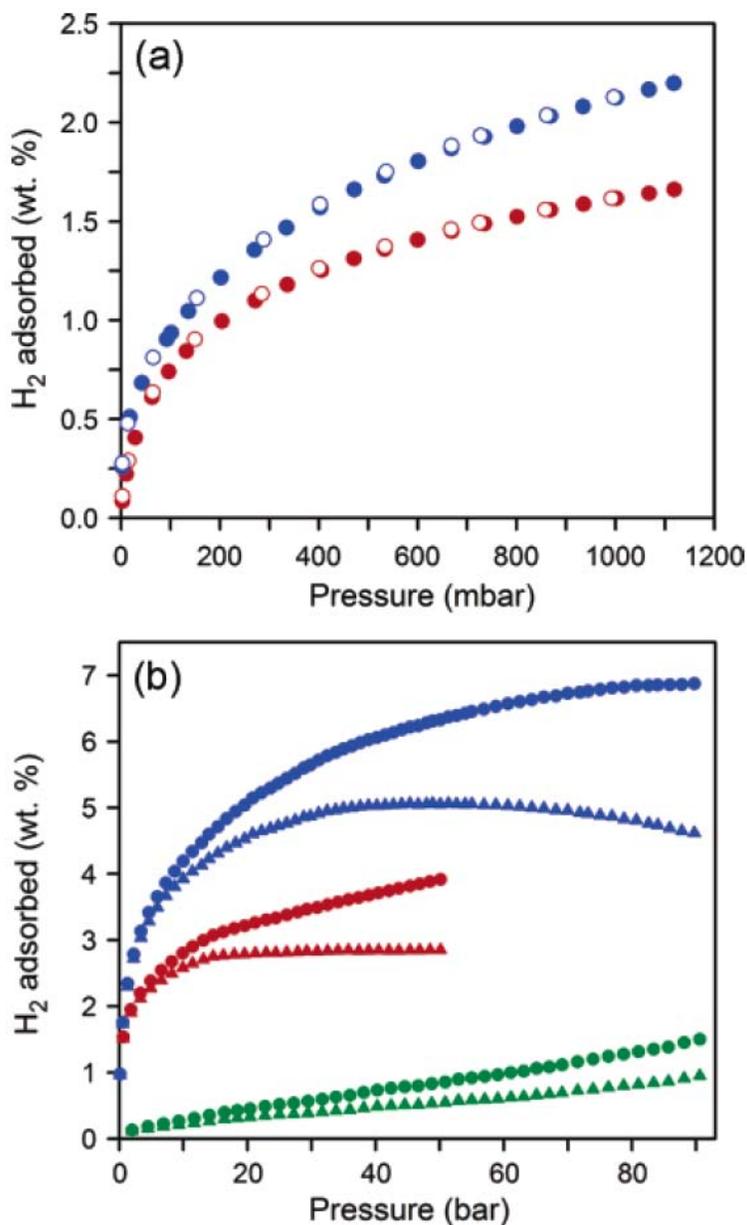


Figure 87. H₂ adsorption isotherms (a) below 1.2 bar and (b) up to 90 bar within the MOFs 1' (red) and 1m' (blue) at 77 K, and within 1m' at 298 K (green). Triangles and circles represent excess and total material H₂ adsorption, respectively, while filled and open symbols represent adsorption and desorption data, respectively.¹³⁰

1.4.7 Physisorption Materials: Usable Hydrogen Capacity

The DOE has set the target minimum supply pressure for a storage system at 3 atm. It is useful to introduce the concept of *usable capacity* (see Figure 88). This refers to amount of H₂ that can be desorbed at pressures between 3 and 100 atm. Therefore, the usable capacity is given by the difference between the

maximum excess adsorption amount and the equilibrium excess adsorption amount at 3 atm. Once again, the usable capacity will depend on temperature although in this case there is precedent for using 77 K as the standard temperature. This measure also depends on the shape of the isotherm.

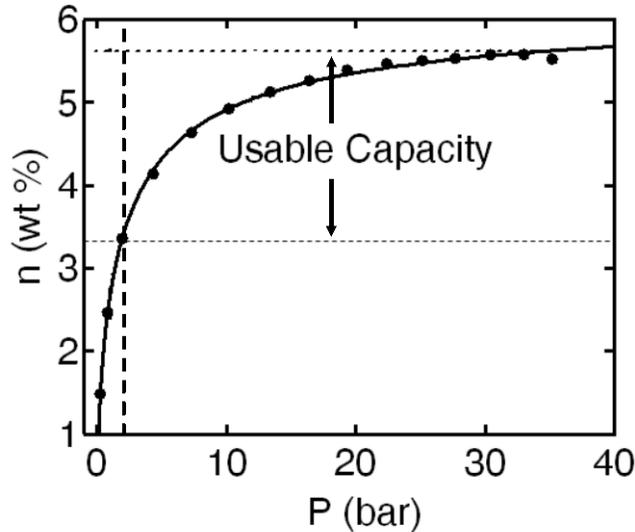


Figure 88. Illustration of the “usable capacity” above 3 atm pressure.

1.4.8 Material Gravimetric and Volumetric Hydrogen Densities

For applications it is not only the material gravimetric hydrogen densities that is important but also the volumetric hydrogen density. Calculating the maximum gravimetric density is straightforward, as it is simply the mass percent of the maximum H_2 excess adsorption amount at the storage temperature T (typically 77K) relative to the mass of the adsorbent,

Equation 61 Max Gravimetric density =
$$\frac{m_{ex}^{max}(T, H_2)}{m^s + m_{ex}^{max}(T, H_2)} \times 100.$$

To determine the material volumetric density, the density of the adsorbent must be known. The skeletal density and apparent density were described earlier in the section 1.4.1 on helium density measurements.

To calculate the material volumetric capacity, it is conventional to use the apparent density to convert from a mass-mass ratio $mg\ g^{-1}$ to a mass-volume ratio $g\ L^{-1}$,

Equation 62 Max Volumetric density =
$$\frac{m_{ex}^{max}(T, H_2)}{m^s / \rho_A}$$

1.4.9 Reversible Physisorption

Physisorption, by definition, is always reversible. The interaction energies responsible for H₂ physisorption are typically on the same order as the thermal kinetic energies of the H₂ molecules, so only a negligible fraction of adsorption sites are occupied at ambient conditions. The physisorbed H₂ molecules do not dissociate or form chemical bonds. Therefore, all of the adsorbed molecules can be recovered by decreasing the pressure or raising the temperature. If a minimum operating pressure or maximum operating temperature is present, however, then only a fraction of the adsorbed phase will be desorbed. This leads to the concept of usable capacity defined earlier.

1.4.10 Kinetically Limited Physisorption

Hydrogen adsorption occurs rapidly for most sorbent systems. However, the adsorbed hydrogen diffuses within the pore network of the adsorbent, and therefore reaching a true equilibrium state can require an indefinite amount of time. “Technical equilibrium” can therefore be defined as a state where the change in adsorbate mass, as a fraction of the total adsorbate mass, is less than a specific value ϵ (for example, $\epsilon = 1e^{-5}$).

1.4.11 System-Level Hydrogen Storage Capacity

At a hydrogen storage systems level, one would like to measure the total quantity of hydrogen contained in the storage vessel. This amount includes both the hydrogen that fills the free volume of the vessel and the hydrogen that is bound on the adsorbent. This number is influenced by both the entire system volume (including all ancillary devices needed to operate the storage system) and the sorption properties of the adsorbent. Thus, it is highly dependent on storage system design which in-turn is highly dependent on the particular storage material it incorporates. For the purpose of this total system capacity section we represent such a system simply as an external volume with an internal volume that contains a storage (in this case physisorption) material. This is shown schematically in Figure 89.

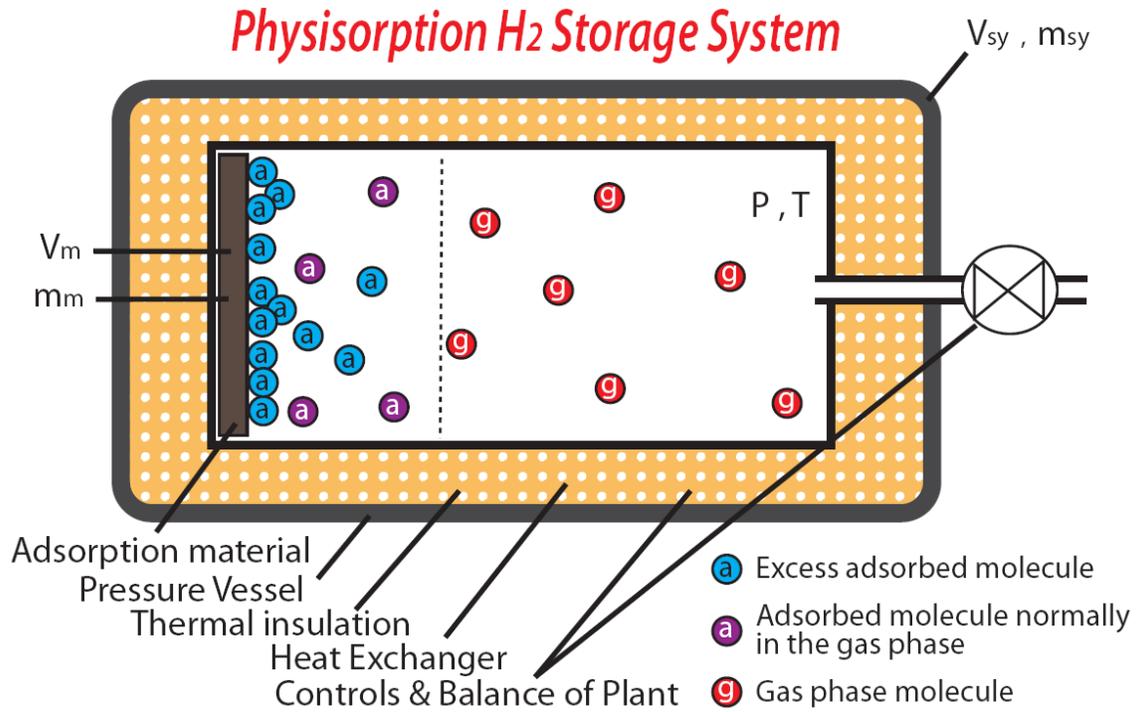


Figure 89. Simplified representation a physisorption material hydrogen storage system.

The amount of total hydrogen stored in the system depends, therefore, on the temperature, pressure and available free gas volume of the system as well as the extent of the sorbent's adsorption boundary layer. Hydrogen in a system can be found inside and outside the macroscopic boundaries of the storage material, especially in porous media. The pore volume of porous materials (representing the collective pore network) can contain both free hydrogen gas and hydrogen adsorbed to the internal microscopic surface area of the pores.

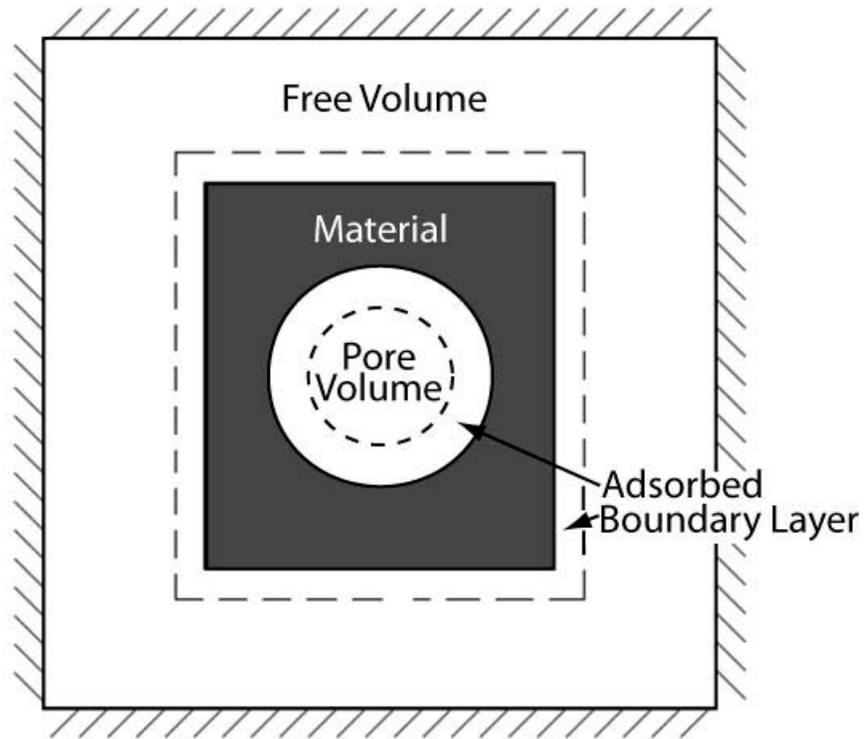


Figure 90. Simplified diagram of a porous material. The outermost boundary represents the free gas volume of the hydrogen storage system; the central pore volume represents the collective accessible pore network.

Figure 90 illustrates the various components and regions of a hydrogen storage system. Hydrogen is stored as a free gas in the void volume inside the material and in the unoccupied volume of the storage system. It is also stored as adsorbed hydrogen (absolute material capacity) in the physisorption boundary layers of the pores and surface of the sorbent material. For porous materials, the amount of hydrogen stored in the adsorbed boundary layer inside the pore volume and on the exterior material surface combined with the non-physisorbed gas in the pore volume is termed the total material hydrogen storage capacity. The total system capacity includes the total material capacity as well as gaseous hydrogen in the unoccupied free volume of the storage system.

Thus, hydrogen storage capacity at a systems level can be broken down into the separate components of how and where hydrogen is stored in a physisorption system. Each component of the total hydrogen stored depends directly on the measurement and reporting of capacity. This is shown schematically in Figure 91.

Section 3: Capacity

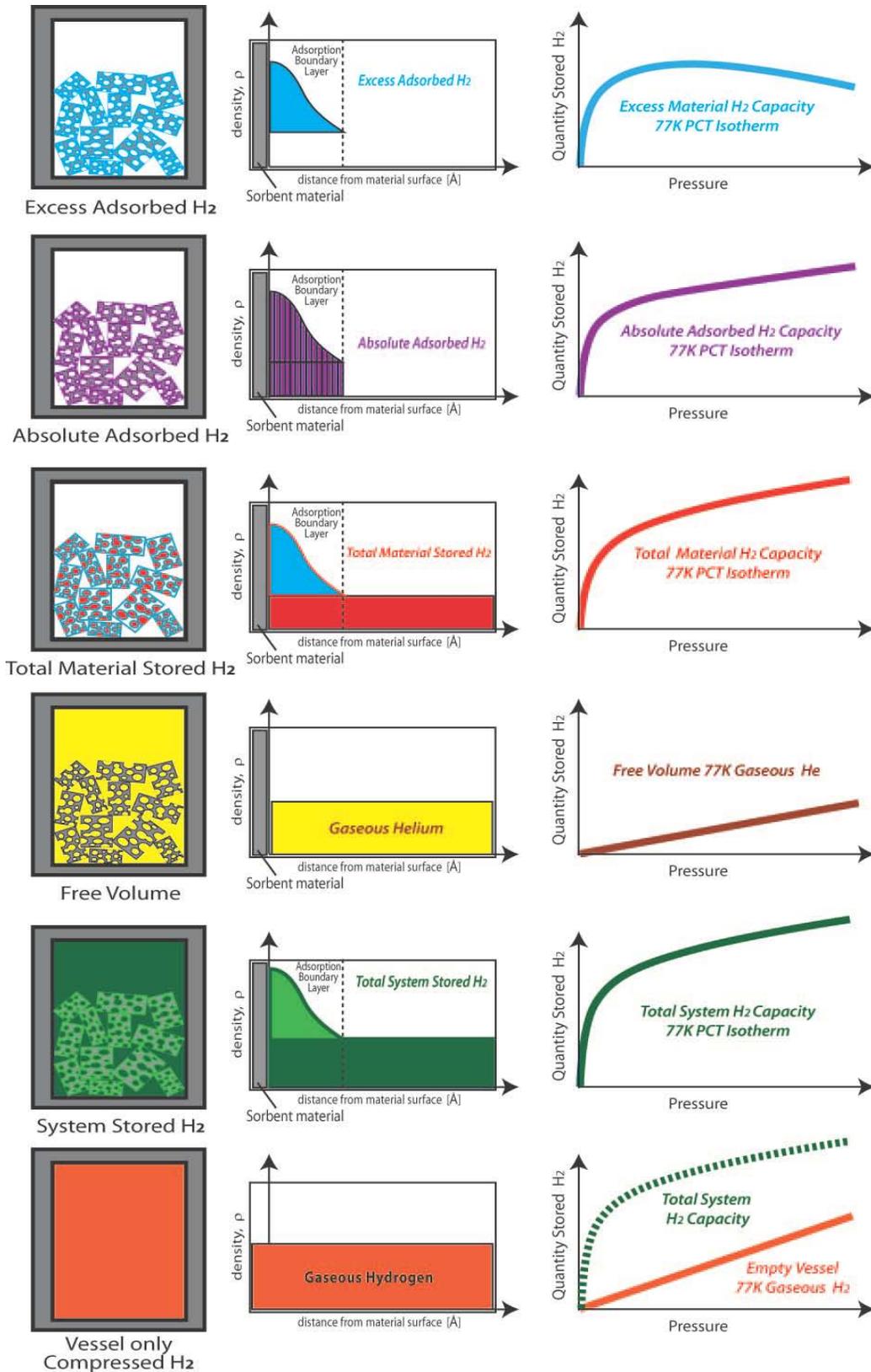


Figure 91. A breakdown of the separate components of the hydrogen storage system capacity for physisorption materials.

Section 3: Capacity

In the first column is a pictorial representation of the hydrogen storage system composed of a tank (including heat transfer and control systems), the physisorption materials, and free gas space within the tank and in the porous materials. The second column indicates which component of the total stored hydrogen is being accounted for and the relationship of the hydrogen to the surface of the adsorbent material. The third column depicts the portion of the total hydrogen capacity curve versus gas pressure attributable to each particular stored hydrogen component.

The first three rows show the components of stored hydrogen on a materials basis: Excess Capacity, Absolute Capacity, and Total Material Capacity. Again, Excess Capacity (on a mass basis) and Total Material Capacity (on a volume basis) are the most useful for determining the amount of hydrogen that can be practically stored by the material itself. This is followed by the free gas space of within the storage system (gas volume within the materials and in the empty space within the storage vessel. This is usually measured by filling the system with helium from a calibrated volume and noting the change in pressure. The fourth row is the total quantity of stored hydrogen within the physisorption storage system at any given pressure and one temperature (isothermal). The fifth, and final, row depicts the amount of hydrogen that could be stored in the vessel under the same pressure and temperature conditions in the absence of any sorbent material. Obviously, the physisorption material storage system is only viable if the total system stored hydrogen (row 4) is significantly greater than the vessel only stored hydrogen (row 5).

A simple example used by Bhatia and Myers provides a good explanation of the relationship between system excess hydrogen capacity N_{ex} , system absolute adsorb hydrogen capacity N_{ad} , and the hydrogen gas stored in the free volume of the storage system N_f (illustrated in Figure 92).¹³¹ The amount of gas adsorbed at the surface of a material N_{ad} increases and then saturates as given by a Langmuir adsorption isotherm:

Equation 63
$$N_{ad} = N_{max}KP/(1+KP)$$

Where N_a is the moles of adsorbed gas, N_{max} is the maximum moles of adsorbed gas at saturation, K is the equilibrium gas constant and P is pressure. The amount of gas N_f in the free volume (V_f) of the adsorbent system increases linearly with pressure P given by the ideal gas equation:

Equation 64
$$N_f = PV_f/RT$$

Where V_f is the gas volume, R is the gas constant and T is temperature. The excess is given as the difference between these two quantities.

Section 3: Capacity

The adsorption equilibrium constant K depends exponentially on temperature according to:

Equation 65
$$K = \exp(S_{ad}/R - H_{ad}/RT)$$

Where S is the entropy and H the enthalpy of adsorption. The result is that the amount of adsorbed gas versus pressure saturates at very low pressure as the temperature is decreased. On-the-other-hand, the volume contribution changes linearly with temperature. This results in saturation of adsorption at low P at low T causing a maximum in the excess capacity at a moderately low pressure, while at higher T the maximum is shifted to higher pressure.

Thus, it is key to identify the temperature where the maximum excess hydrogen can be stored for a given upper pressure limit of a storage system.

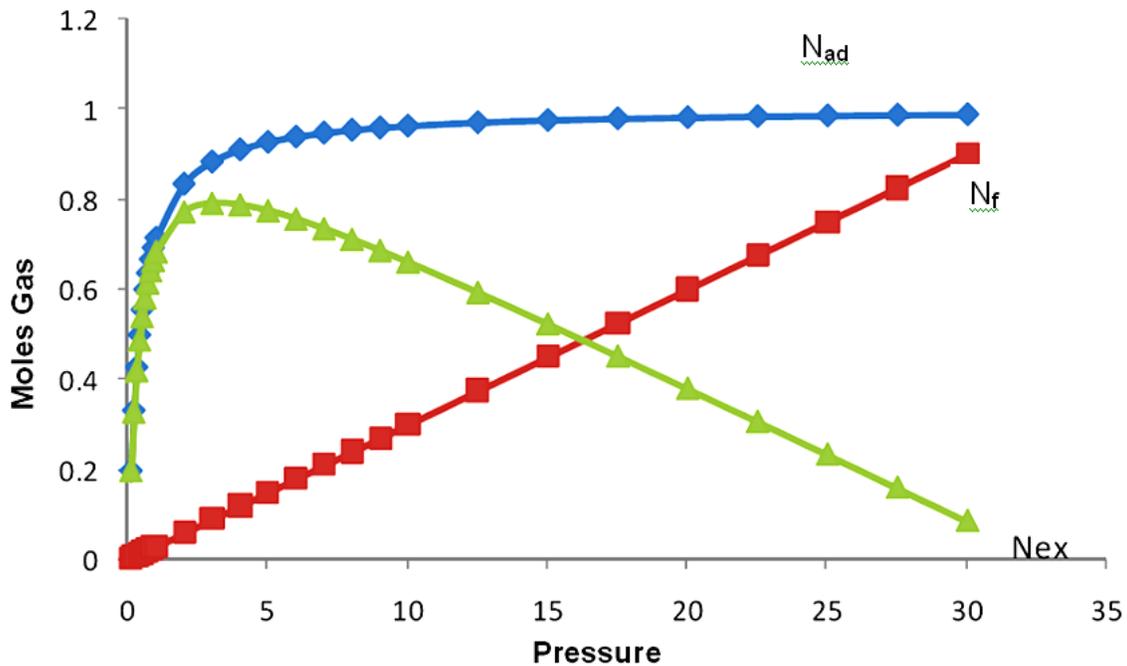


Figure 92. Schematic plot of different components of adsorbed gas as a function of pressure (N =moles gas, Blue N_{ad} = absolute adsorbed gas (e.g. Langmuir model), Red N_f = gas in the free volume of the material storage system, Green N_{ex} = excess adsorbed gas).¹³²

With this in mind, there will always be a point of diminishing returns for physisorption hydrogen storage systems as the pressure is increased to very high pressures, in which more hydrogen would be stored in a given vessel ($V_f = V_v$) by removing the adsorption material. That is more hydrogen could be stored

Section 3: Capacity

as a gas at a certain high pressure in the volume (V_{sk}) occupied by the adsorption material itself than is stored as excess adsorbed hydrogen by physisorption to the adsorption material. An example of this is presented in the section 1.4.11 below on modeling of a hydrogen storage system using high-surface-area activated carbon.

A very nice example of the advanced modeling of the system storage capacity as a function of pressure and temperature was recently submitted publication by M.-A. Richard et. al. The model for the material sorption capacity they used was the modified Dubinin-Astakhov micropore filling model given by;¹³³

$$n_a = n_{\max} \exp \left[- \left[\frac{RT}{\alpha + \beta T} \right]^2 \ln^2 \left(\frac{P_0}{P} \right) \right]$$

Equation 66

where, T and P are the temperature and the pressure, R is the universal gas constant, the parameter n_{\max} is the limiting adsorption in mol kg^{-1} and the parameter P_0 is the pressure corresponding to the limiting adsorption (no longer the saturation pressure since it is applied in the supercritical region).

They validated their model by comparing calculated results with experimental capacity measurements performed on samples of high-surface area activated carbon samples of Maxsorb MSC-30™ (~ 3000 $\text{m}^2 \text{g}^{-1}$) obtained from Kansai Coke and Chemical Co. Ltd.

Using this model, they determine the net hydrogen storage densities in a 150 L tank containing 40.5 kg of Maxsorb MSC-30™ for different temperatures (60 to 298 K), and pressure up to 35 MPa. The amount of hydrogen in the tank was calculated using:

$$m_{H_2} = V_{\text{tank}} \rho_{c,\text{bulk}} M (n_a + \rho_g V_g)$$

Equation 67

where V_{tank} is the volume of the tank (0.15 m^3), $\rho_{c,\text{bulk}}$ is the apparent or bulk density of the activated carbon (270 kg m^{-3}), M is the molar mass of hydrogen and n_a , the absolute amount of hydrogen adsorbed in Maxsorb MSC-30™ obtained from Equation 67 and expressed in mol kg^{-1} . The molar density of hydrogen, [mol m^{-3}], at a specified temperature and pressure was obtained using the modified Benedict-Webb-Rubin (MBWR) equation of state implemented within the *NIST 12 Standard database* tables.¹³⁴ At a minimum discharge pressure of 0.25 MPa, a non-negligible quantity of residual hydrogen remains in

tank at low temperature. For instance, at 77 K the residual mass of hydrogen was about 1.36 kg. The net hydrogen storage capacity of the system at a particular temperature, also called delivery, was calculated by deducting this residual hydrogen. The net isothermal storage capacity in the 150 L activated carbon tank, *i.e.* the storage capacity calculated while assuming that the temperature remains constant during discharge, is presented in Figure 93. The equivalent gravimetric hydrogen storage density of the material is shown along the right hand y-axis. The thick black line represents the break even curve where a cryogenic compressed gas 150 L tank at the specified pressure and temperature results in the same storage capacity. It shows that, with a target of 5 kg of hydrogen stored, the capacity advantage of adsorption-based storage over cryogenic compressed gas is small and even disappears below 93 K.

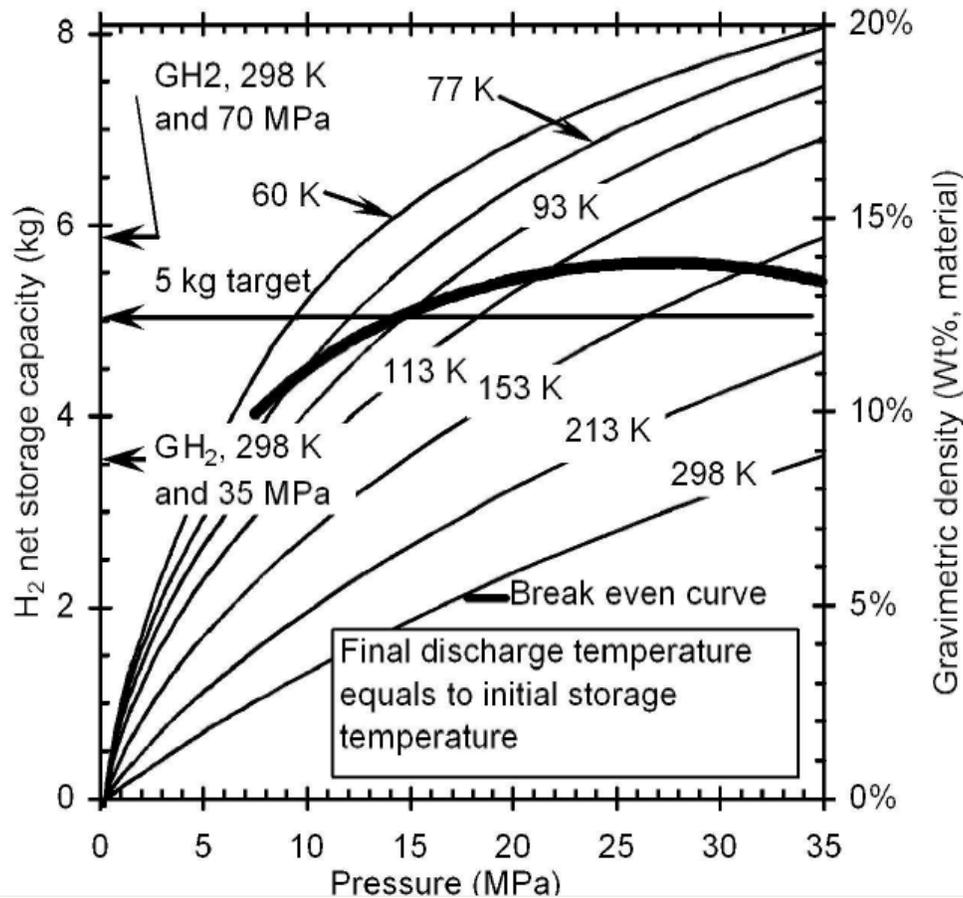


Figure 93. Isothermal net H₂ storage capacity of a 150 L tank filled with Maxsorb MSC-30TM activated carbon (heating up to initial temperature for discharge, outlet pressure 0.25 MPa). The “break even curve” (where a cryogenic compressed gas at the specified pressure and temperature would result in the same storage capacity) and the amount of gas stored by compression at 35 and 70 MPa at room temperature is also presented.¹¹²

In their paper, M. A. Richard et. al. pointed out that, although the storage capacity is often calculated assuming isothermal discharge, it is important to note that the tank temperature is likely to vary during discharge. Since desorption is endothermic, the temperature will decrease if the tank is adiabatically discharged. Heating, supplied by either heat leaks or a heating system, is necessary to keep the temperature constant. From a net storage capacity point of view, it would be much more interesting to further heat the tank to reduce the residual hydrogen at 0.25 MPa. In the 150 L tank, the residual mass at this pressure drops from 1.36 kg at 77 K to, respectively, 0.75, 0.23, 0.09 and 0.03 kg at 100, 150, 200, and 298 K. A temperature of about 200 K is sufficient to discharge most of the hydrogen. The storage capacity of a system with a final discharge temperature of 298 K is shown in Figure 94.

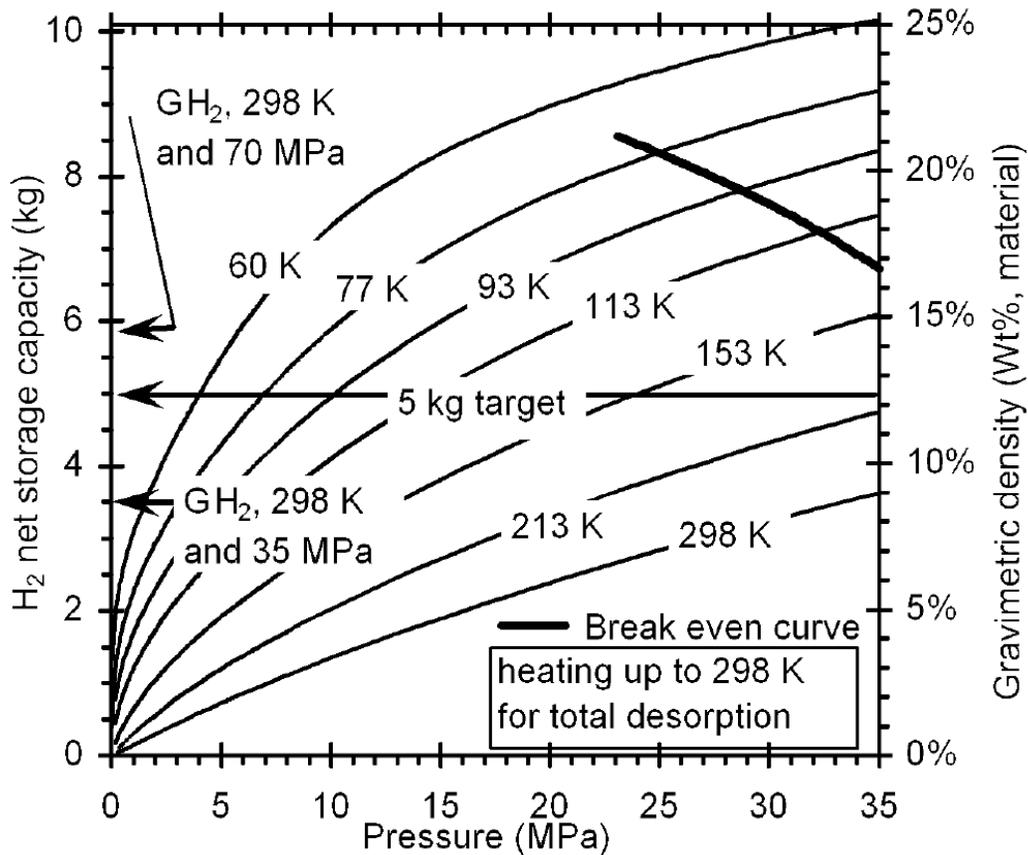


Figure 94. Calculated Net H₂ storage capacity of same 150 L tank as in Figure 93 heating to 298 K for discharge, with an outlet pressure 0.25 MPa. The heating advantage with respect to the “break even curve” can be seen. Room temperature compressed gas at 35 and 70 MPa also noted.¹¹²

Section 3: Capacity

The target of 5 kg of stored hydrogen can be reached at a much lower filling pressure. It can be seen that below 15 MPa, the net 5 kg target is reached below 113 K. The lower the temperature, higher is the hydrogen storage. Through this analysis, M. A. Richard et. al. found that, with heating, adsorption-based storage provides a larger capacity than cryogenic compressed gas.

The materials ability to greatly improve the storage capacity depends (among other things) on both the material's excess storage capacity and the extent to which the material efficiently fills the space within the storage vessel. These two, sometimes competing, effects are depicted in the drawings of Figure 95. The figure shows the typical case of a moderately dense, high-surface-area material with a corresponding moderate amount of stored hydrogen. The second case portrays a physisorption material with a low surface area to bulk ratio. The third case depicts the other worst case scenario of a high-surface-area material a low apparent density or packing density. The final figure shows the optimal material which will have a high-surface-area material with a reasonably high packing density.

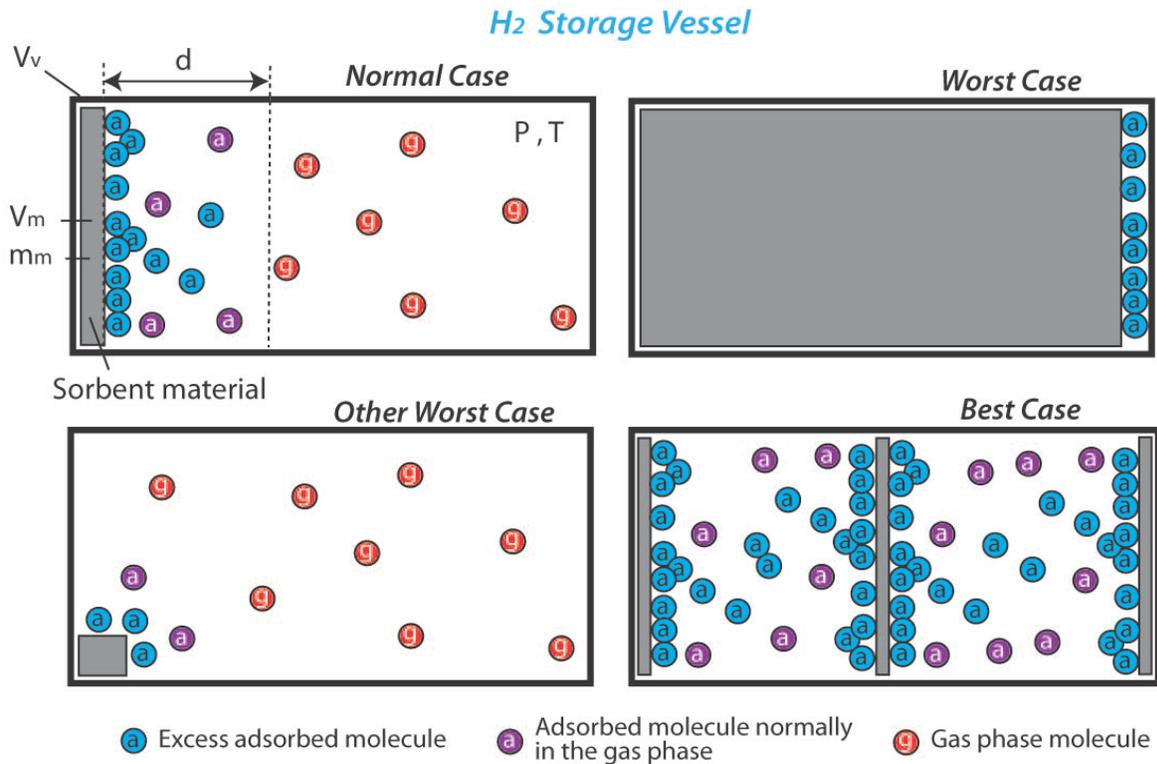


Figure 95. Representation of different physisorption system hydrogen storage capacity scenarios.

1.5 On-board Reversible Hydride Materials

Capacity measurements are most often presented in the form of Pressure-Composition Isotherm (PCT) plots. The plateau pressure at which hydriding occurs material is material-specific and is based on intrinsic thermodynamic equilibrium properties. Unfortunately PCT data must be treated with care because it is difficult to make true equilibrium measurements as reactions near equilibrium proceed extremely slowly.

In this sense there is some difference between metal-hydride and complex-hydride (or chemical-hydride) systems. Complex-hydride systems often involve chemical decomposition-recombination reactions involving hydrogen and one or more of the material's constituent elements or compounds. In this case, all of the hydrogen is bound or released in a reaction that occurs (thermodynamically) at a given combination of pressure and temperature. No extra hydrogen is stored between reactions. In PCT measurements, this is observed as a discrete jump in pressure between plateau pressures.

At the other extreme are the disordered alloy hydrides, amorphous hydrides, and quasicrystal hydrides. In these materials, hydrogen binding sites have an unlimited range of nearest and next-nearest neighbor combinations such that interstitial sites exist of hydrogen over a wide and homogeneously distributed range of binding energies. The end result is that these materials do not have flat pressure plateaus, but rather exhibit monotonically increasing hydrogen capacity with increasing pressure.

In between the two extremes, stoichiometric metal-hydrides exhibit flat plateau pressures, but also some small amount of hydrogen is stored as a solid solution below the hydride plateau. This hydrogen would be released if the pressure dropped below the plateau or minimum fuel cell operating pressure. However, typically less than 10% of the stored hydrogen is found in this solid solution phase.

1.5.1 Reversible and Usable Hydrogen Capacity

Figure 96 shows two extreme examples of PCT measurements and the resulting reversible and usable capacities. Figure 93a represents the ideal case with a flat plateau, as is often seen in AB_5 materials such as $LaNi_5$. If the plateau region falls within the useful pressure range for the system, then the usable capacity will be close to the reversible capacity. Figure 93b shows the opposite extreme of a material with a severely sloping plateau. This behavior is often seen in AB_2 materials and can result in a usable capacity that is significantly lower than the reversible capacity.

Section 3: Capacity

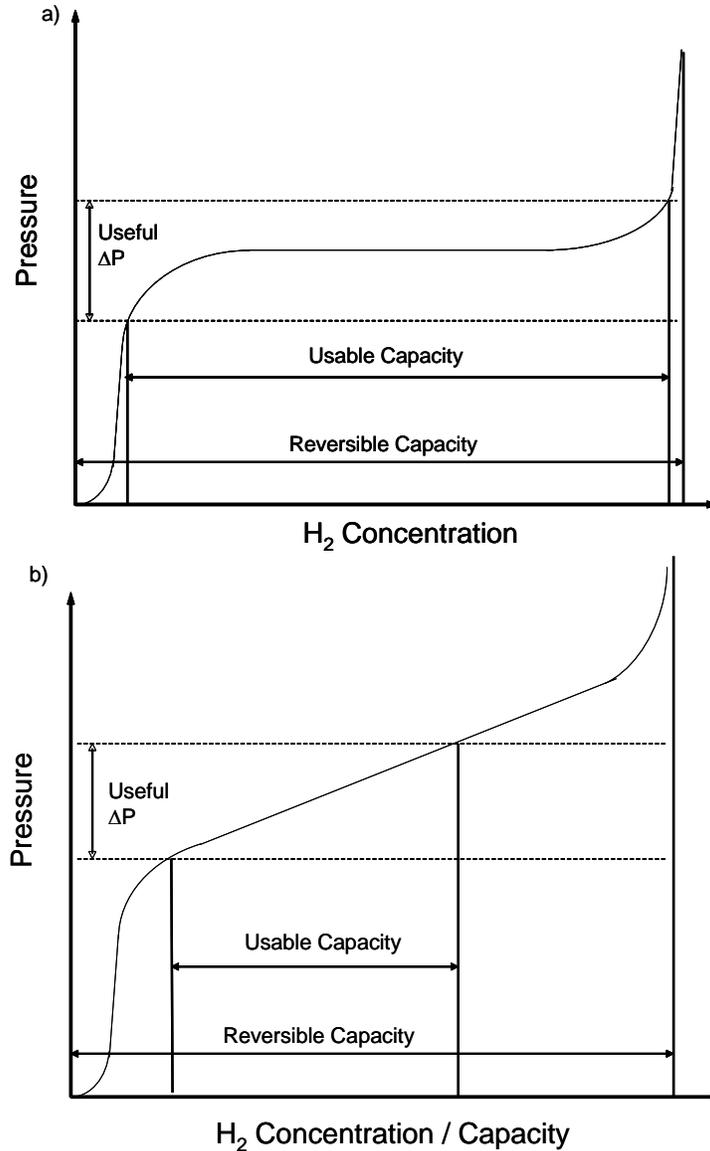
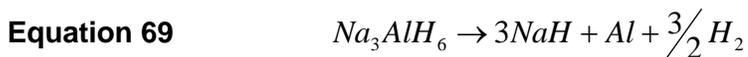


Figure 96. Pressure versus concentration isotherms (PCT plots) for a) an idealized material with a flat plateau, commonly seen in AB₅ materials and b) a real material with a largely sloping plateau, as is often seen in AB₂ materials. The reversible and usable capacity is shown on each plot to demonstrate the potential effects of a sloping plateau.

Some materials have multiple dissociation steps, and therefore have multiple plateaus in a PCT plot. One of the most studied examples of this is sodium alanate, NaAlH₄, which decomposes in 2 steps to NaH, Al and H₂ gas via the following reactions:



Section 3: Capacity

A third dissociation reaction is possible for NaH, but it is generally considered impractical as it normally occurs only at much higher temperature.

It is also possible to have multiple plateaus due to a mixture of materials. Ivanov et al. conducted PCT measurements on samples of Mg and Co that had been ball-milled in a 2:1 atomic ratio and then hydrided. The desorption isotherms were measured and are shown in Figure 97. Each plateau corresponds to a different alloy formed during the ball milling and hydriding. Based on enthalpy of formation calculations, the top plateau is likely the result of unalloyed MgH_2 , while the bottom and middle plateaus are assigned to Mg_2CoH_5 and Mg_3CoH_5 respectively.¹³⁵ It is clear from Figure 97 that not all of the pressure plateaus for a given material or mixture will fall within the desired pressure range at a given temperature. This is another example of a case where the usable capacity could be significantly less than the reversible capacity.

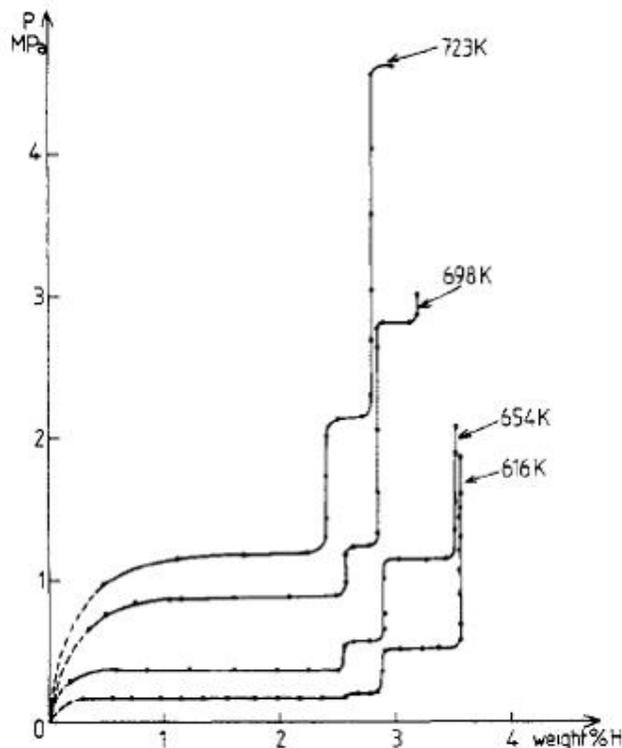


Figure 97. Desorption isotherms of the Mg-Co-H system demonstrating multiple plateaus, each representing a different dissociation reaction.

Since PCT measurements assume equilibrium, no information on kinetics is available and it is impossible to determine if the required fuel supply rates can be achieved at these temperatures and pressures. This information would be necessary to determine the actual amount of hydrogen available to a fuel cell in a real application. The dynamic availability of capacity is dependent on kinetics and is considered a separate measurement and optimization problem from equilibrium capacity.

PCT capacity measurements are one of the primary tools in evaluating a material's potential for utilization in the hydrogen storage space. Capacity is typically the first property measured during evaluation of possible storage materials because it is often the least mutable; most research begins with materials that exhibit high storage capacity and subsequently tries to improve their kinetic and thermodynamic properties via catalysis etc. The excessive focus on capacity is sometimes misguided however. Most hydrogen storage research is conducted with hope of reaching the US DOE on-board hydrogen storage system performance targets; these targets mimic the performance of gasoline-powered internal combustion engines and are quite demanding.¹³⁶ If no material is found that meets all of the US DOE targets, what property targets can be compromised? Some end-users might prefer a car that has a 140-mile range and 'fills up' in 5 minutes instead of one with a 300-mile range but takes 45 minutes to charge.

1.5.2 System-Level Hydrogen Capacity

It is necessary to include system level considerations in the final design for hydride materials. The concerns are similar to those presented in section 1.4.10 on physisorption materials, such as the need to include the support structure and ancillary device volumes and weight in addition to that of the sample. A schematic of a representative hydride storage system is shown in Figure 98.

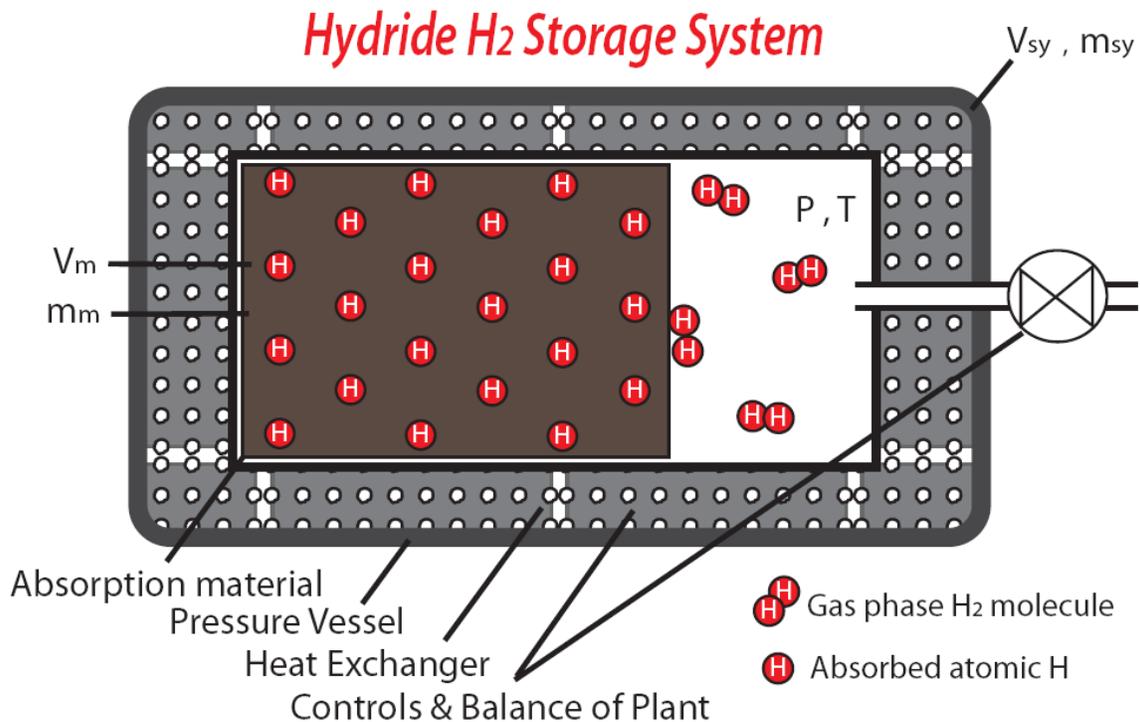


Figure 98. Simplified representation of a Hydride Hydrogen Storage System

Section 3: Capacity

One additional consideration of interest for hydride systems is the lattice expansion of the material upon hydrogen absorption. This expansion is often on the order of 30% and must be accommodated by an equivalent amount of free volume in the system design. The ideal material would have a large storage capacity with minimal lattice expansion. However, the sample volume increase is often correlated with increasing hydrogen content in the sample.

Figure 99 represents some possible scenarios. The first image shows a reasonable storage capacity and a normal lattice expansion of roughly 30%. The second image is of a worst case scenario where a material with a reasonable storage capacity has such a large lattice expansion upon hydrogenation that most of the system must be free (dead) space. The third image shows another worst case scenario of a material with minimal lattice expansion, but with a low storage capacity. The last image shows the ideal case of a material with a high storage capacity and a small lattice expansion.

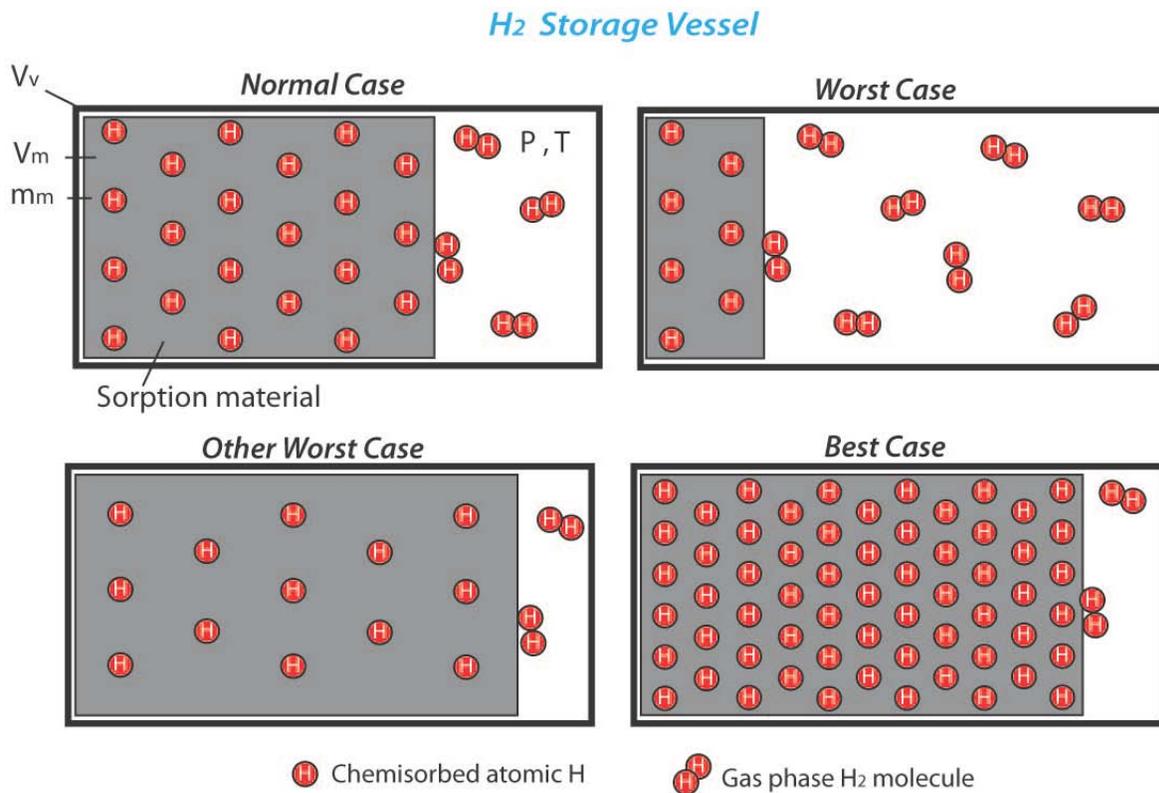
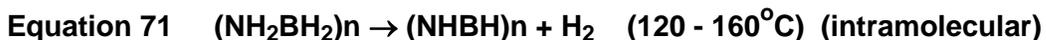
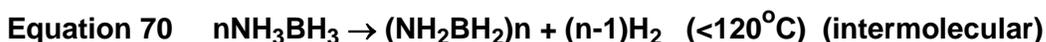


Figure 99. Representation of different hydride systems hydrogen storage capacity scenarios

1.6 Off-board Regenerable Hydride Materials

Chemical hydrides such as ammonia borane and N-ethyl carbazole contain large amounts of hydrogen bonded to lighter elements such as B, C or N. In general, hydrogen release from these materials proceeds in a stepwise manner, as discrete chemical intermediates are formed at each stage of dehydrogenation. For example, ammonia borane contains about 19 wt% hydrogen. It loses this hydrogen in a three step process during thermolysis (Equation 70 - Equation 73). The first step which proceeds at temperatures ranging from 70-120°C results in a 6.5 wt.% loss of hydrogen. The second step corresponds to 6.5-9 wt.% hydrogen which is released at temperature in the range of 120-160°C. Further heating at 160°C or even up to temperatures of 500°C or higher results in almost no hydrogen release. This hydrogen is about 3 wt.% of the parent compound and bonded strongly to a polymeric BNH_x material.



The first three steps correspond to usable hydrogen capacity of ammonia borane while the hydrogen released during step 4 requires relatively high and unpractical temperatures. Thus, the fourth step is not typically used for predicting the usable hydrogen capacity. However, this hydrogen still contributes to the total hydrogen content of the system and points to the difference between the “Usable Capacity” and “Hydrogen Content” for chemical hydrides. Several variants for release of hydrogen from ammonia borane have been actively explored, including the catalytic release, and additive-induced release of hydrogen from these materials. The added mass of a catalyst or additive must be accounted for in the useable hydrogen weight.

As another example, N-ethyl carbazole contains more than 10 wt.% hydrogen however only 6.2 wt.% of hydrogen (based on the pure compound) is accessible for release under practical conditions; release above this amount leads to irreversibility. N-ethyl carbazole and other derivatives release hydrogen endothermically, and depend extensively on aromatic stabilization energies and catalysis to drive the reaction forward. Again, the mass of the catalyst must also be accounted for in the useable hydrogen capacity.

Hydrolysis or solvolysis reactions in compounds such as NaBH₄ or NH₃BH₃ have been explored. However, severe limitations exist due to the amount of solvent (water or alcohols) that is needed for the reactions, which must be included and ultimately reduces the overall usable hydrogen capacity.

1.7 US DOE Hydrogen Storage Capacity Targets

The US Department of Energy Hydrogen Storage Program set technical targets for the properties that an onboard hydrogen storage system will have to have to be considered viable for use with a Hydrogen Fuel Cell Vehicle. The targets are based on the requirement of an on-board hydrogen storage in the range of approximately 5–13 kg to enable a driving range of greater than 300 miles for the full platform of light-duty automotive vehicles using fuel cell power plants. From an applications perspective, these targets define some of the critical properties that researchers must be able to accurately measure for a material to be evaluated with respect its ability to meet the program goals. It is important to note that the targets are defined on a “System” basis and not on a materials only basis. The storage system includes interfaces with the refueling infrastructure, safety features, the storage vessel itself, all storage medium including catalysts or additives, any required insulation or shielding, all necessary temperature/humidity management equipment, any regulators, electronic controllers, and sensors, all on-board conditioning equipment necessary to store the hydrogen (compressors, pumps, filters, etc.), as well as mounting hardware and delivery piping.

The original system capacity targets set by the US DOE to be achieved by 2010 and 2015, respectively, are summarized in Table 2.

Capacity Type	2010 Targets	2015 Targets
Gravimetric, <i>system</i> (kg H ₂ / kg system)	6.0	9.0
Gravimetric, <i>material</i> (kg H ₂ / kg system)	12.0	18.0
Volumetric, <i>system</i> (kg H ₂ / L system)	0.045	0.080
Volumetric, <i>material</i> (kg H ₂ / L system)	0.090	0.160

Table 2. Summary of the original US Department of Energy capacity targets. The material capacities are assumed to be 2 times larger than the system capacities.¹³⁷

These were modified in February 2009 and the new US DOE are shown below in Table 3.

Capacity Type	2010 Targets	2015 Targets
Gravimetric, <i>system</i> (kg H ₂ / kg system)	4.5	5.5
Gravimetric, <i>material</i> (kg H ₂ / kg system)	9.0	11.0
Volumetric, <i>system</i> (kg H ₂ / L system)	0.028	0.040
Volumetric, <i>material</i> (kg H ₂ / L system)	0.056	0.080

Table 3. Summary of revised US Department of Energy capacity targets.^{137,138}

Section 3: Capacity

We have added material capacities based on a rough assumption that the material capacities will be required to be 2.0 times larger than the equivalent system gravimetric capacities, in order to compensate for the weight penalties introduced by the storage container. This of course, will vary significantly depending on the material and system design. The system volumetric capacity includes a 20% penalty for storage systems that are not conformable to geometry of conventional gasoline tanks.¹³⁷ Again, we have used a rough 2 times factor to arrive at a materials basis volumetric capacity.

Please refer to the following document for more detail on the US DOE Targets for on-board hydrogen storage systems

http://www1.eere.energy.gov/hydrogenandfuelcells/pdfs/freedomcar_targets_explanations.pdf

The hydrogen storage material capacities of current state of the art materials as of mid-2008 are presented in Figure 100 and Figure 101 below. Note that no material meets the DOE gravimetric or volumetric system capacity targets.

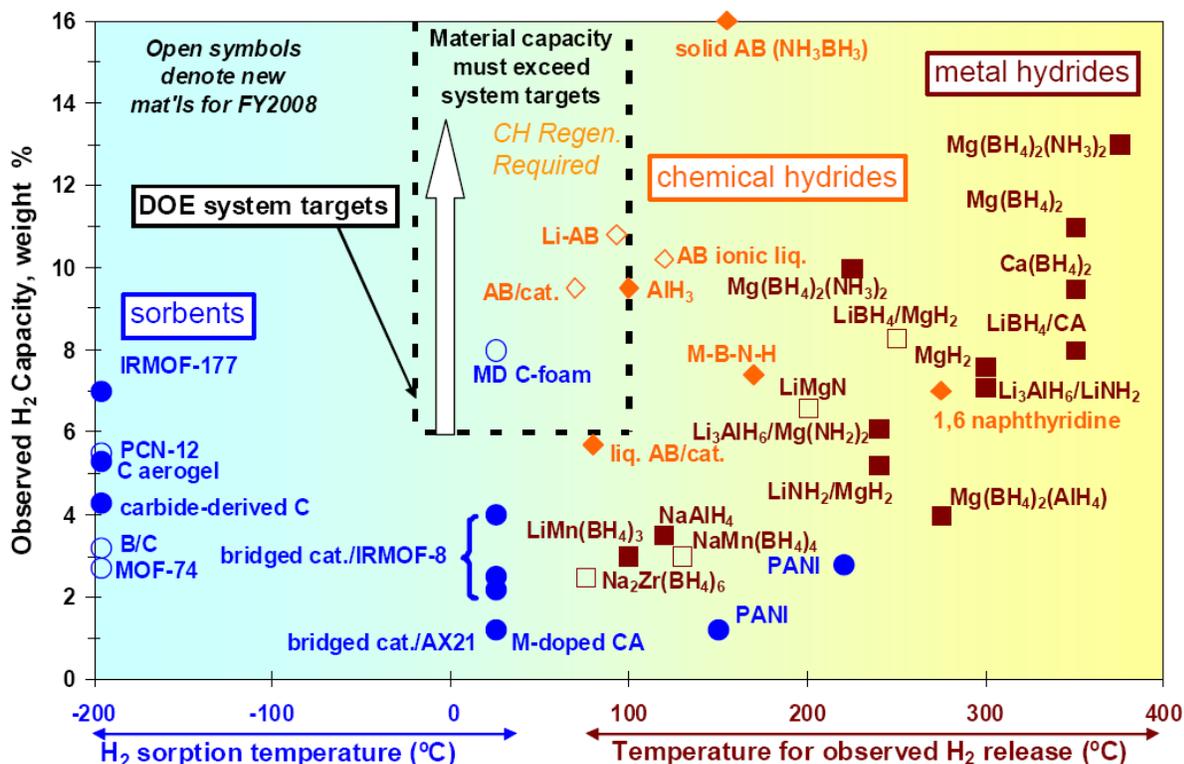


Figure 100. Current state of the art, material hydrogen capacity vs. temperature.¹³⁹

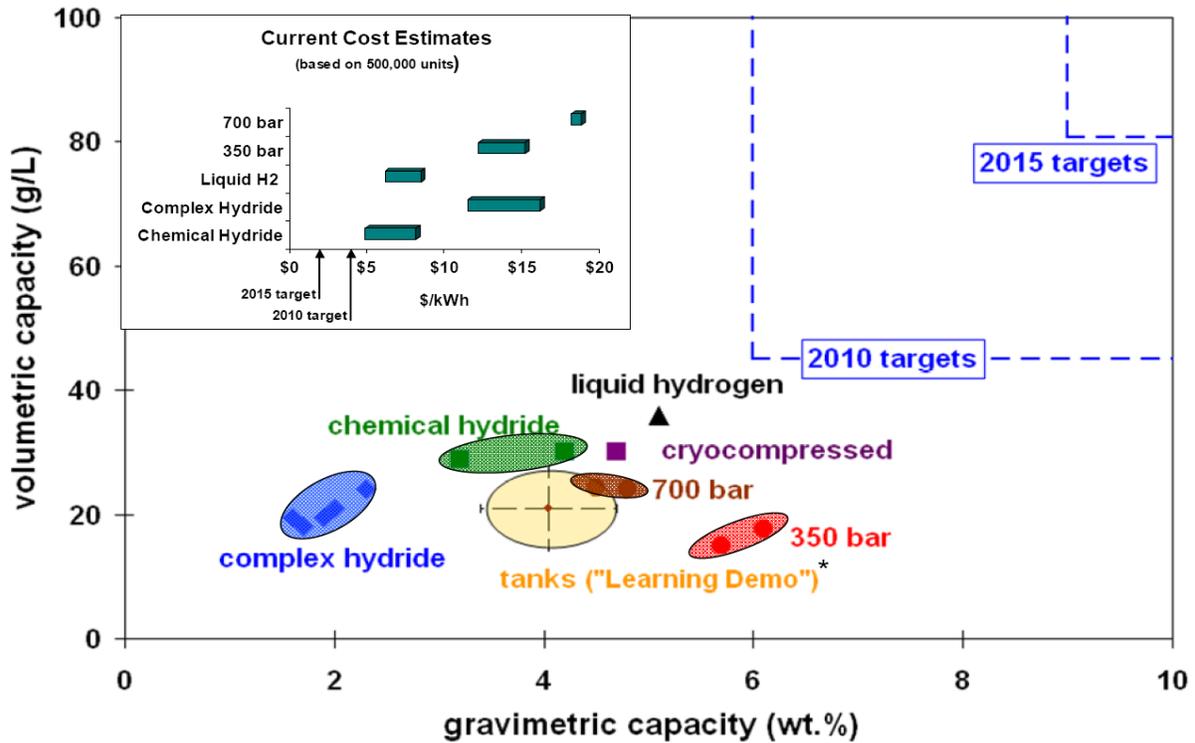


Figure 101. Current state of the art, system gravimetric vs. system volumetric capacities and target.¹³⁹

2 Experimental and Analysis Considerations

While the measurement of the hydrogen storage capacity of a material would seem to be a straight forward endeavor, there are many issues associated with both the experimental methods and evaluation of data which can have a very large effect on the final result. In the following sections the most important of these considerations will be presented with examples to help avoid the common pitfalls in measurements of capacity.

2.1 Matching an Experiment to the Purpose of a Measurement

As with kinetics measurements, the methods and equipment used to measure hydrogen capacity depend to a great extent on the purpose of the measurement. That is, are the measurements being performed to determine capacity at a system performance, materials development, or fundamental science level? Experimental setup and analysis are discussed below in the context of these three broad classes of the purpose of a measurement.

2.1.1 Experiments for System Performance

To gain useful system performance information, enough material should be tested to provide results representative of the material's behavior in a full-sized operating storage system. In general, this means between 10 grams and 1 kilogram of storage material. 100 grams is a good tradeoff between the practical issues of synthesis and handling of the materials and a characteristic, uninterrupted volume of material that would be found in a large-scale system.

If the hydrogen storage capacity of a system is high enough it may be possible to weigh the system before and after charging or discharging on an accurate balance to be able to determine the system hydrogen storage capacity.

If the material performance is already fairly well characterized such that the range of hydrogen desorption and/or absorption rates of the material are known and the identity and quantity of impurities has been identified, it may be possible to use flow meters covering these ranges. By measuring the flow rates with respect to time, the cumulative hydrogen released or absorbed can be calculated at a given time, and the total capacity can be determined. However, with the exception of Coriolis-based flow measurement devices which maintain accuracy over two decades of response, conventional flow meters generally have fairly narrow dynamic measurement ranges (often less than one decade). This is a severe limitation when sorption/desorption rates may vary over several orders of magnitude depending on state of charge, temperature and pressure; and especially on the material itself.

For capacity only measurements, a flow controller can be used to determine the total system capacity. One will not necessarily be able to extract rate information, but as long as the material can absorb or desorb at rates greater than the flow controllers maximum setting, the rate should be steady and provide a good measure of the total absorbed or desorbed capacity. A consideration, however, is that the operation of the flow controller may be affected by or limited by the pressure differential, and any potential impurities. The pressure in the hydrogen storage bed will be a function of the thermodynamics of the material, the temperature and the rate of gas flow into or out of the bed. A miss-match between the flow controller's rate setting and the materials rate of absorption or desorption will cause a change of pressure that will in turn effect material rates. This may lead to pressures that are too high for the system or instrumentation or a flow situation that is difficult to control. Using a flow meter and pressure regulator, the system will generally find an equilibrium between flow rate and bed pressure that is hopefully within the flow meter's measurable range.

If it is the capacity and not necessarily rates that one wishes to determine then the volumetric approach (PCT measurement) using a large calibrated dosing volume, and multiple doses, will work fine and be quite accurate. Given a scaled-up system containing a relatively small sample (50-100 grams) and a large

Section 3: Capacity

enough calibrated volume, it is feasible to make single dose measurements that provide rate information as well as total capacity.

One example of scale up measurements are the experiments performed by Gary Sandrock on Ti-doped alاناتes.¹⁰³ A scaled-up test bed was constructed, to evaluate the engineering properties of the alanate material on a scale that would represent the material behavior in real-world applications. The bed was loaded with 72 g of 4 mol% TiCl_3 catalyzed NaAlH_4 and consisted of a 24.5 cm long stainless steel tube 3.17 cm diameter by 0.21 cm wall thickness (Figure 102). These dimensions are perhaps typical of one element one might find in practical vehicular-sized storage system. The intent was to study rate behavior and to model same from combined kinetics and heat transfer points of view. For that reason, two axial thermocouple wells were included (one centerline and one at the half-radius). Thermocouples were placed at top, middle and bottom in each well, and also at equivalent places on the outside diameter (total of nine measuring thermocouples). The instrumented reactor, wrapped with electrical heating tape, was evaluated a large reservoir volumetric apparatus. It was designed for isobaric charging, followed by non-isobaric discharging into a large calibrated volume.

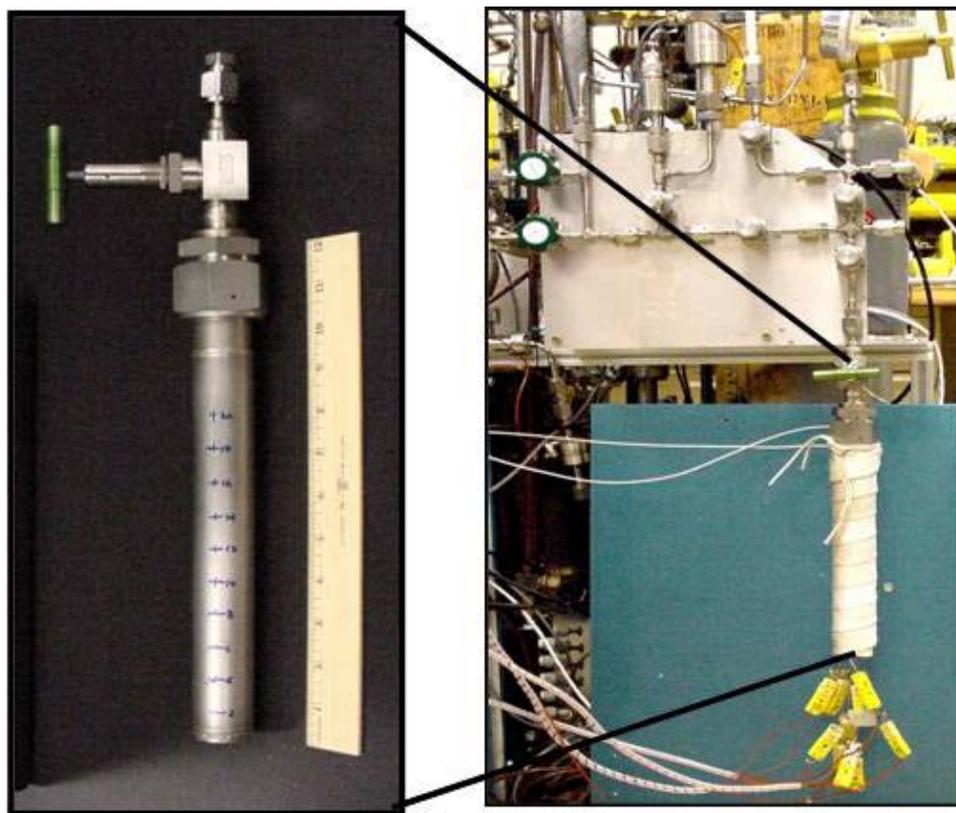


Figure 102. Image of scaled up Alanate test bed with a series of internal and external thermocouples.¹⁰³

Section 3: Capacity

Charging runs on the test bed were done at 125°C with 60, 75 and 90 atm applied hydrogen pressure. Discharging runs were performed at 80, 100, 125 and 150°C. The 100°C discharge curve is shown in Figure 103. The capacity appears to level off at 2.2 wt.% after 3 hours. However, this represents only the decomposition of the NaAlH_4 phase (first step). The decomposition of Na_3AlH_6 (second step) is present but is a much slower process at 100°C. The temperature was then increased to 150°C to complete the Na_3AlH_6 decomposition.

Note that additional applications relevant information was taken from the marks placed on the reactor (Figure 102). These were used as reference points to determine if any expansion deformation of the test bed took place during the cycling. No measurable deformation was found.

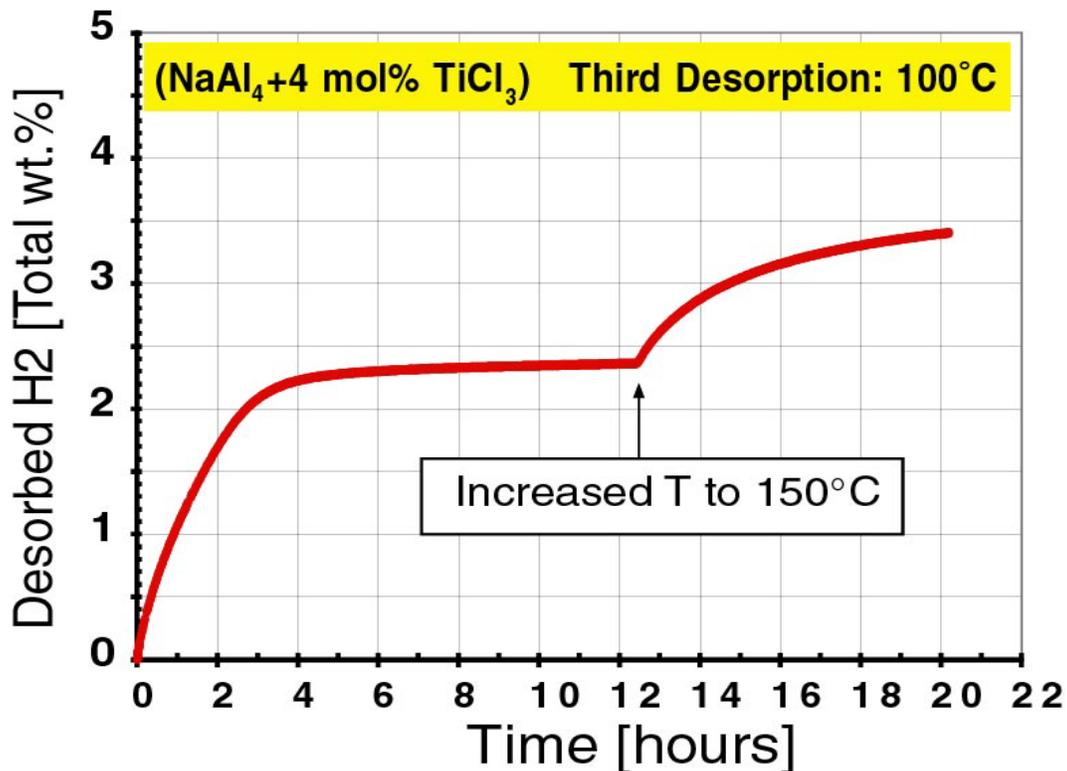


Figure 103. Third hydrogen desorption from scaled-up test bed (capacity on a materials only basis).¹⁰³

These experiments not only provide a good example of a typical experimental setup for examining material properties on a scaled-up system performance level, but also demonstrate how capacity measurements are effected by rates of absorption and desorption which are in turn dependent on temperature and pressure. Had one only measured only at 100°C the usable capacity would be about 2.4 wt.%. Whereas, at 150°C the usable capacity approaches 3.5 wt.%.

Section 3: Capacity

The scale and structure of the sample is integral to the determination of the reversible or usable capacity. This is largely due to the impact of kinetics on capacity measurements. For the determination of reversible or usable capacity, it is important to define more than just the temperature and pressure parameters, but also a required flow rate for dehydrogenation or reaction time for the hydrogenation reaction.

On-board reversible hydride storage materials are characterized by their short hydrogenation times. The usable capacity is capped by the amount of hydrogen that can be loaded in an amount of time similar to that of loading a gas tank. Therefore the kinetics of the reaction is integrally related to the reversible or usable capacity for onboard storage materials, and similar considerations as to sample size and surface area must be considered for capacity measurements (see kinetics section).

Physisorption-based gas storage systems will contain a large sorbent bed. Operation will consist of cyclical processes, with an alternating adsorption and desorption sequences. Filling the sorbent bed with superactivated carbon can increase both gravimetric and volumetric densities relative to compressed H₂ in the same empty bed at the same temperature and pressure. This “gain” parameter appears to be maximized at low temperatures and pressures for any given activated carbon.¹⁴⁰ An example of the cryo-adsorption method is given in Figure 104, in which the volumetric density is expressed relative to the total volume of the sample cell instead of the apparent volume of the adsorbent. In order to qualify as a true measure of systems performance, however, the mass of the storage cell needs to be included in the gravimetric density. The volumetric densities also need to be validated for real engineering-scale storage tanks (as opposed to small laboratory sample cells). Particularly interesting is the effect of granular carbon adsorbent versus powder carbon adsorbent on the volumetric density, as apparent in Figure 104. Adsorption is an exothermic process, so the same sort of heat dissipation problems brought up in §3.3.1 needs to be addressed for a physisorption-based storage system.

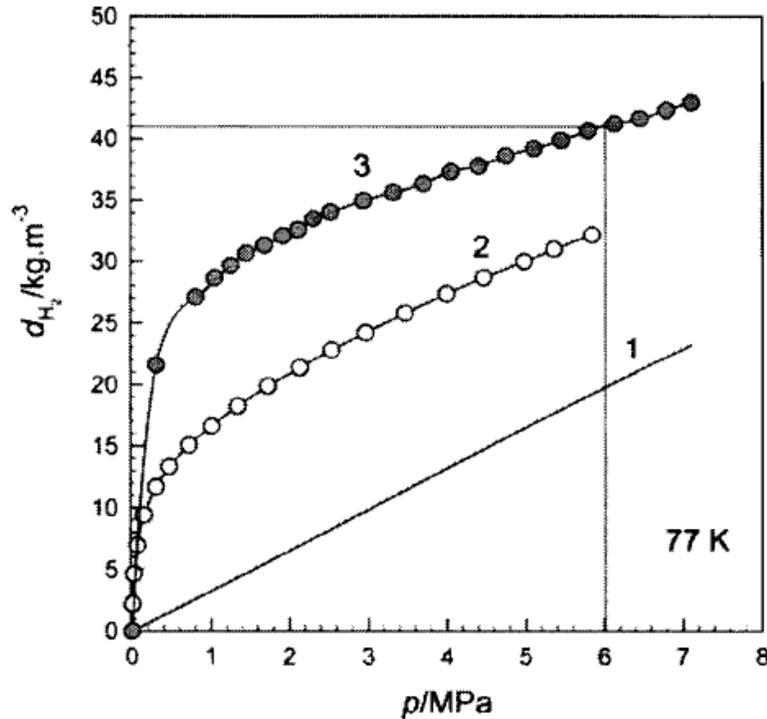


Figure 104. Volumetric density of H₂ in (1) an empty sample cell, (2) a sample cell filled with superactivated carbon powder, and (3) a sample cell filled with superactivated carbon granules.¹⁸

As an example of an off-board regenerable hydride hydrogen storage system we refer to the work of Kojima et al. who demonstrated the use of NaBH₄ hydrolysis to power a 10kW scale hydrogen generator.¹⁴¹ The schematic of the reactor is shown in Figure 105. They report the gravimetric and the volumetric H₂ densities of the system were 2 wt.% and 1.5 kg H₂/100 liter, respectively. The volumetric density was similar to that of the compressed H₂ at 25 MPa. The hydrogen generator successfully provided a maximum H₂ generation rate of 120 normal liters/min. Assuming a standard PEM (polymer electrolyte membrane) fuel cell operated at 0.7 Volts, generating 120 normal liters/min was equivalent to 12 kW. However additional considerations for the energy storage of a mobile system include the extensive heat management required, in addition to a fuel tank and by product tank. In particular, the requirement of a byproduct tank adds complexity and volume that is not ideal for volumetric capacity efficiency.

These studies are still relatively new and cover only a small portion of the parameter space of practical systems. Extensive testing and modeling is required for maximizing the volumetric and gravimetric efficiency for scale up and to be able to make reasonable predictions of system hydrogen storage capacity from material capacity measurements.

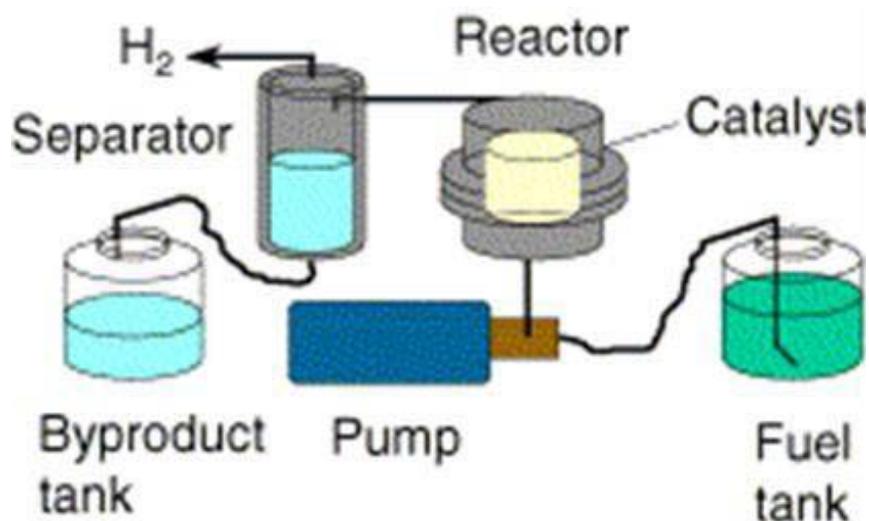


Figure 105. 10kW scale hydrogen generator using NaBH₄ hydrolysis.

2.1.2 Experiments for Materials Development

In experiments for materials development, it can be necessary to test many different samples, and therefore smaller sample size can be useful, ranging from a few milligrams to a few grams. Depending on the type of capacity measurement, this may be of only minor importance, or it could lead to almost meaningless results. In determining the theoretical or total capacity of a material, measurements are taken until some sort of equilibrium or steady-state is reached, in which case sample size is much less important. However, if the reversible or usable capacity is being measured, then a small sample could lead to an overestimation of the capacity of a bulk sample that would be used in a real system. It is common that the rate of hydrogen uptake and release is one of the most limiting factors in on-board reversible storage materials, and this effect will not likely be accurately represented by testing on a thin film or other small sample.

Identical experimental conditions are critical to useful results when measuring reversible or usable capacity. Direct effects from temperature and pressure conditions clearly can change results, but other indirect effects may come from heat transfer impacting kinetics or sample size effects on hydrogen diffusion. Even the structure of the material can be important. For example, grain size generally has a strong effect on the kinetics of hydriding, as well as the degree of complete hydriding and therefore a sample of the same weight, size, shape and material composition, but with different grain structures could lead to different results for the measured capacity.

Section 3: Capacity

Materials development for physisorption-based systems can be organized into two categories:

1. Increasing the “effective” specific surface area (SSA). The modifier “effective” is used because surface area in microporous materials is not necessarily well-defined.
2. Increasing the adsorption enthalpy.

Different approaches of developing high surface area adsorbents have been adopted for different classes of materials. For activated carbons, the H₂ storage capacity is known to increase linearly with the N₂ BET surface area.¹⁴² The final SSA depends on the quality of the starting carbon precursor, and on the specific purification and activations processes used. An example of a self-contained experiment is a study of the adsorption capacity of a steam-activated coconut char as a function of activation time (shown in Figure 106).¹⁴³ Here, a direct correlation between activation time and material capacity (albeit for methane) was determined. In general, the highest surface areas have been reported for KOH treated superactivated carbons.

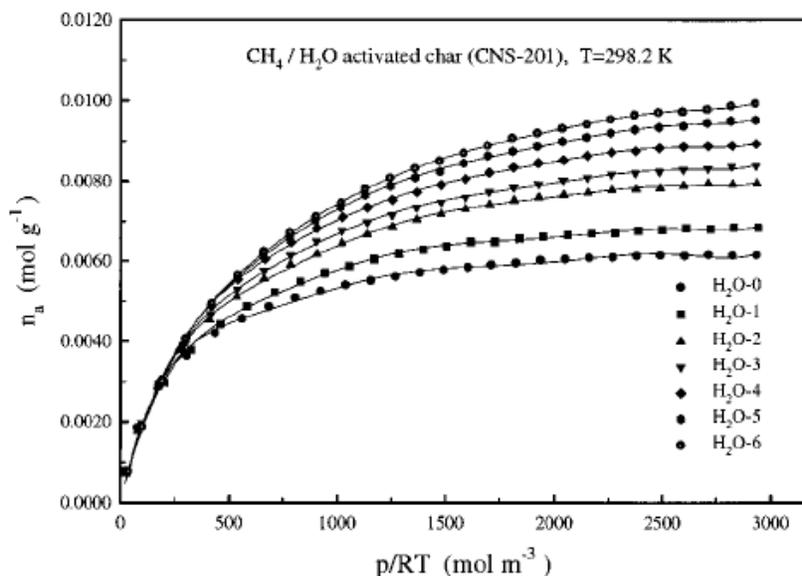


Figure 106. High pressure methane adsorption isotherms of steam-activated coconut char, with varied activation times. The traces H₂O-0 through H₂O-6 correspond to activation times between 0 and 140 hours.¹⁴³

In general, the number of variables (activation time, activation type, starting material) is large, making a single comprehensive study of activated carbons (under identical conditions) difficult. For metal-organic frameworks, materials development is limited by the inherent difficulty in designing and synthesizing new structures. The same difficulty applies to carbon nanostructures (e.g. nanofibers), compounded by the weak reproducibility between different synthesis and purification techniques.¹⁴²

Section 3: Capacity

Development of materials with enhanced adsorption enthalpies is necessary to achieve reasonable storage capacities at ambient temperatures. Examples of comprehensive studies on the effect of surface functional groups on the adsorption enthalpy of activated carbons are available in the literature (see Figure 107).¹⁴⁴ Once again, however, the energy heterogeneity and complex surface morphology of activated carbons makes direct comparisons difficult. Materials development of metal-organic frameworks, with respect to optimizing adsorption enthalpy, has focused on maximizing the density of exposed unsaturated metal atoms. Due to the complexity of MOF design and synthesis, however, there does not yet exist a truly systematic experimental approach. The same difficulties apply to other designer sorbents as well.

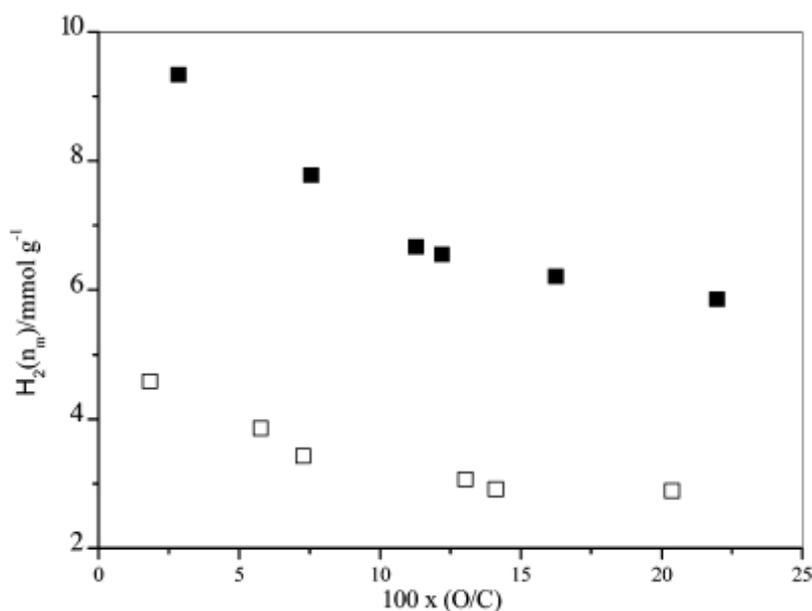


Figure 107. Variation of the maximum H₂ adsorption amount versus the oxygen/carbon ratio: (□) steam-activated coconut shell carbons (polyacrylonitrile-derived activated carbons).¹⁴⁴

Work on developing improved chemical hydrides follows similar requirements to on-board reversible hydrides for systematic measurements to be able to make reliable comparisons between materials. In one example, in an effort to lower the decomposition temperature of ammonia borane, Xiong et al have adopted an approach that has been applied in the manipulation of the thermodynamic property of compounds through chemical alteration to modify ammonia borane.¹⁴⁵ The method consists of substituting one H in the NH₃ group in BH₃NH₃ with a more electron-donating element. The idea is to alter the polarity and dihydrogen interactions of ammonia borane to produce a substantially improved dehydrogenation profile.

Section 3: Capacity

Chemical modification of ammonia borane to lithium amidoborane (LiNH_2BH_3) and sodium amidoborane (NaNH_2BH_3) show substantially different and improved dehydrogenation characteristics with respect to ammonia borane itself. These alkali-metal amidoborane materials are formed through the interactions of alkali-metal hydrides (LiH and NaH) with ammonia borane, which lead to the replacement of a single ammonia borane hydrogen atom by a lithium or sodium atom. It has been observed that more than 10 wt.% and 7 wt.% of hydrogen desorbs from LiNH_2BH_3 and NaNH_2BH_3 , respectively, at around 90°C . In addition to the improved dehydrogenation properties, volatile gas impurities such as borazine that are formed during dehydrogenation of ammonia borane are eliminated. However some impurities such as ammonia appear to be enhanced.

With respect to these comparative measurements of hydrogen release capacity, measurements based on constant pressure systems are more reliable where the actual volume of hydrogen released is measured. It is extremely important that off-gas analysis of these materials is performed, as gases and volatiles other than hydrogen may be released from chemical hydrogen storage, amides, borohydrides, and other complex hydride materials, in particular. It is critical to identify the species or volatiles that formed to determine for the safe use of such materials and the impact they may have on the hydrogen energy conversion device (e.g. the fuel cell components). Also, the potential loss of materials from the system may be problematic for either reversible on board complex hydrides, or for off board regenerable systems.

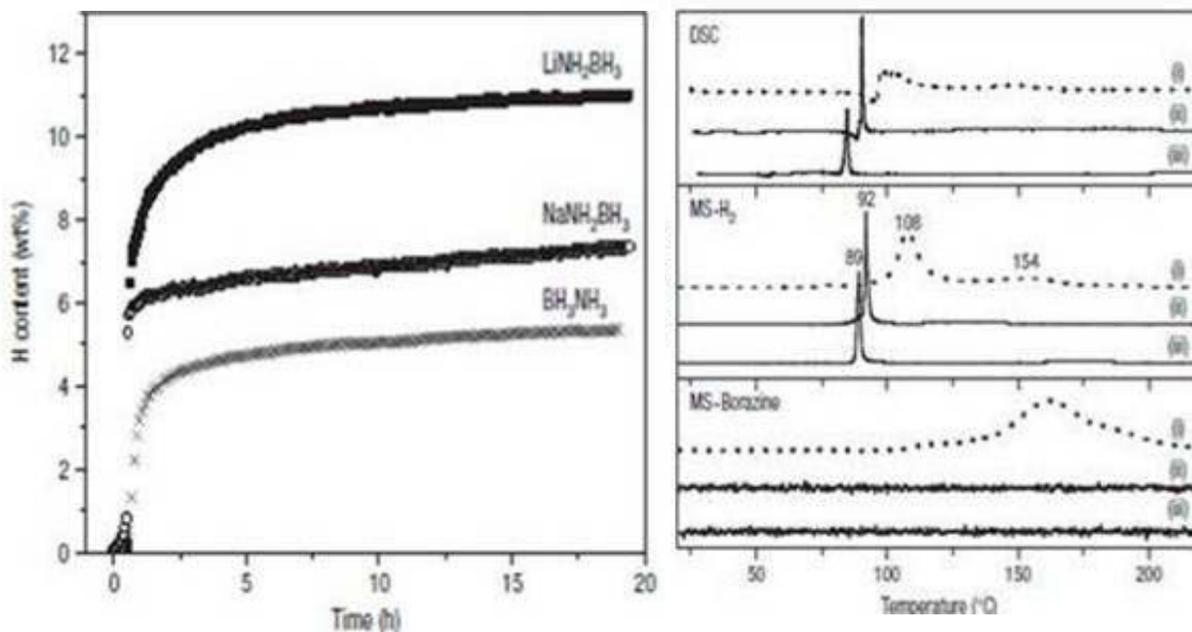


Figure 108. Kinetics of hydrogen desorption from alkali amidoboranes and post-milled BH_3NH_3 samples at about 91°C (left); the right panel indicates the DSC trace, as well as the mass spectrometer traces of hydrogen and borazine from these three materials. The metal amidoboranes release significantly less borazine than the parent ammonia borane.

2.1.3 Experiments for Fundamental Studies

Experiments on the fundamentals of reversible or off-board regenerable hydride materials may study things like the appropriate amount and distribution of a catalyst in a sample to optimize kinetics tradeoffs with weight capacity (in general, catalysts don't contribute to hydrogen capacity). If the catalyst is introduced to improve the kinetics, sample size is still crucial to predicting realistic results for the final application of materials, but may be less important in fundamental studies.

Special care should be taken when extrapolating from fundamental studies to estimates for system level performance. Many factors involved in testing smaller samples will lead to unreasonably high predictions of metrics like loading time and usable capacity. This is because fundamental studies are often done on small samples, sometimes just a few milligrams or even micrograms, where the mass and heat transport may substantially differ from a full-scale test. With respect to off-board regenerable materials, exothermic reactions may lead to runaway reactions on large scale systems which are not observed in measurements on small samples. Hydrogen release from aminoborane is exothermic but not much is known about thermal effects on capacity or effect of runaway reactions on capacity.

With respect to physisorption materials, theories for supercritical H₂ isotherms are still not as well developed as the theory for subcritical isotherms. Understanding of H₂ adsorption enthalpies and packing densities within pores of various sizes and geometries have been usually limited by the lack of hydrogen adsorption isotherms measured over a wide range of temperatures and pressures. However, recent results obtained on metal-organic frameworks down to 50 K and 30 bar have revealed that the packing density of hydrogen in pores of nanoscale dimensions can reach that of the liquid state.¹⁴⁶ In the same report, the adsorbed phase was also found to behave like an incompressible fluid, suggesting an upper limit to the packing of hydrogen interacting with such small pores (Figure 107). The above-cited characteristics could be modeled using a Dubinin-Astakhov equation involving pseudo-saturation pressures. Therefore, such extended measurements have proven to be useful on fundamental perspective as well as for exploring the physical limits of physisorption material for practical applications. Volumetric measurements on small masses of materials and at low temperatures and high pressures involve stringent requirements in terms of pressure and temperature stability. Blank tests are imperative to make a basic assessment of the performance of the system. Moreover, as mentioned earlier, the volume of the system must be small enough (i.e. to get sufficient sensitivity on small sample masses).

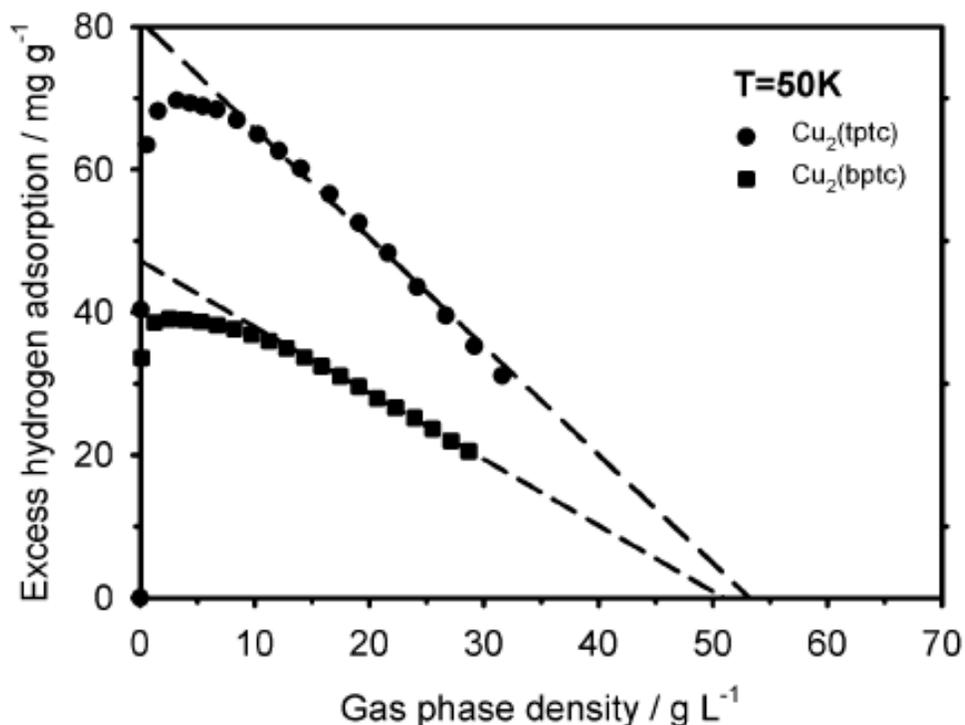


Figure 109. Excess hydrogen adsorption isotherms performed on copper-based MOFs near saturation. Notably the extrapolated excess curves down to $N_{\text{ex}}=0$ are shown. At this point the adsorbed phase density equals that of the gas phase (about 50g/L); revealing the ultimate hydrogen packing density under such conditions.¹⁴⁶

2.2 Material Properties that Affect Capacity Measurements

2.2.1 Materials Preparation and Handling

Materials preparation and handling can have a dramatic effect on performance results but is often an overlooked step in understanding and performing hydrogen sorption measurements. Thus, the determination of a sample's purity or at least its chemical composition is clearly important. For reversible materials, it is critical to measure hydrogen uptake and release over several cycles as the formation of unintended by-products (NaCl, H₂O, NH₃, LiH, other stable hydrides.....) versus true hydrogen storage will typically present a decrease in the apparent hydrogen storage capacity of the material. Mass-spectrometry of the evolved gases is highly recommended. In addition, because the manner in which impurities can produce misinterpretable results is generally differently in volumetric versus gravimetric measurements, it is highly recommended that unexpected or too-good-to-be-true results from one technique be carefully evaluated using at a minimum the other measurement technique.

The most obvious consideration in the synthesis or preparation of a sample for use in quantifying the hydrogen storage capacity of a material are impurities or

Section 3: Capacity

wholly inactive side products in the sample. Impurities, in addition to potentially detracting from overall capacity, may have an effect on the actual hydrogen uptake or release capacity and/or kinetics.

The presence of unaccounted for-secondary hydrogen absorption phases may skew the interpretation of the capacity of a material if all of the hydrogen uptake or release is attributed to only one component of a multi-component sample. For example, the presence of a catalytic metal that itself forms a reversible hydride. Or the presence of unstable oxides that may react with hydrogen to form water. These issues are often most consequential for high-surface-area materials because the level of impurities generally scale with the amount of active surface area. Impurity issues are also most difficult to identify in high-surface-area materials because while impurities may be present in significant quantities, they may be dispersed in only a few monolayers, present as nano-particles, or amorphous in nature and, therefore, not readily observable using common analytical methods such as standard X-ray diffraction.

The secondary component may not be a hydride former at all, but may cause hydrogen release through a side reaction. For example, a sample of unreacted $\text{NaAlH}_4 + x\text{TiCl}_3$ may produce more hydrogen on its first desorption than expected from the decomposition of $\text{NaAlH}_4 \rightarrow \text{NaH} + \text{Al} + 3/2\text{H}_2$. This is because in the process of decomposition NaH may react with $x\text{TiCl}_3$ to form $x\text{NaCl}$ releasing $x/2\text{H}_2$.¹⁴⁷ In this case, the impurity or additive, could contribute to an overestimation of hydrogen storage capacity of the actual active storage material based on measurement of the initial quantity of released hydrogen. Such side reactions are clearly an important consideration in the determination of the hydrogen storage capacity of off-board rechargeable chemical hydrides.

The presence of unaccounted for “inactive” impurities can lead to an underestimation of the capacity of the active component of a storage material. This may be the most common and often the most difficult problem to address. If secondary components are present difficult to detect impurities (e.g. nanocrystalline, poorly crystallized or glassy phases), they will be difficult to quantify or even identify in using standard techniques such as X-ray diffraction. If the impurities are of the same composition as the storage phase, but only structurally different than the hydrogen sorption component, it becomes extremely difficult to assess the true hydrogen capacity of a material based on a sample of an unknown mixture of phases. For example, in the case of nanostructured carbon materials (specifically single wall carbon nanotubes, SWCNT's) it has been very challenging to determine how much of a sample actually consists of SWCNT's versus amorphous carbon, graphite, multiwall carbon nanotubes, how catalysts used in the synthesis and other components introduced in processing and purification are associated with the various phases and their roles, etc. Different techniques such as TEM and pulsed neutron diffraction have been used to try to quantitatively determine the actual SWCNT content of samples.¹⁴⁸ With impurity concentrations on the order of 30-40% even

Section 3: Capacity

in highly purified samples, a thorough analysis of a sample's elemental and structural composition is needed before measured quantities of ab/adsorbed hydrogen can be ascribed to any single material as its true hydrogen storage capacity.

The properties of most hydrogen storage materials are very sensitive to impurities, both as solid contaminants and gas phase impurities. It is well known, for example, that the addition of small amounts of additives (alloying or impurities metals) to hydride-forming alloys used in nickel-metal hydride batteries will cause large changes in electrical capacity, kinetics and cyclability. A great amount of work has been carried out in perfecting the composition (now ~ 10 elements) of AB5 battery alloys. One such example is shown in Figure 110 where the Ni portion of the AB5 alloy LaNi_5 has been substituted with small quantities of other elements to improve the long-term cycling capacity.¹⁴⁹ With the commercialization of gaseous hydrogen storage materials and systems, it is very likely that similar compositional "fine tuning" will be employed to improve storage material performance.

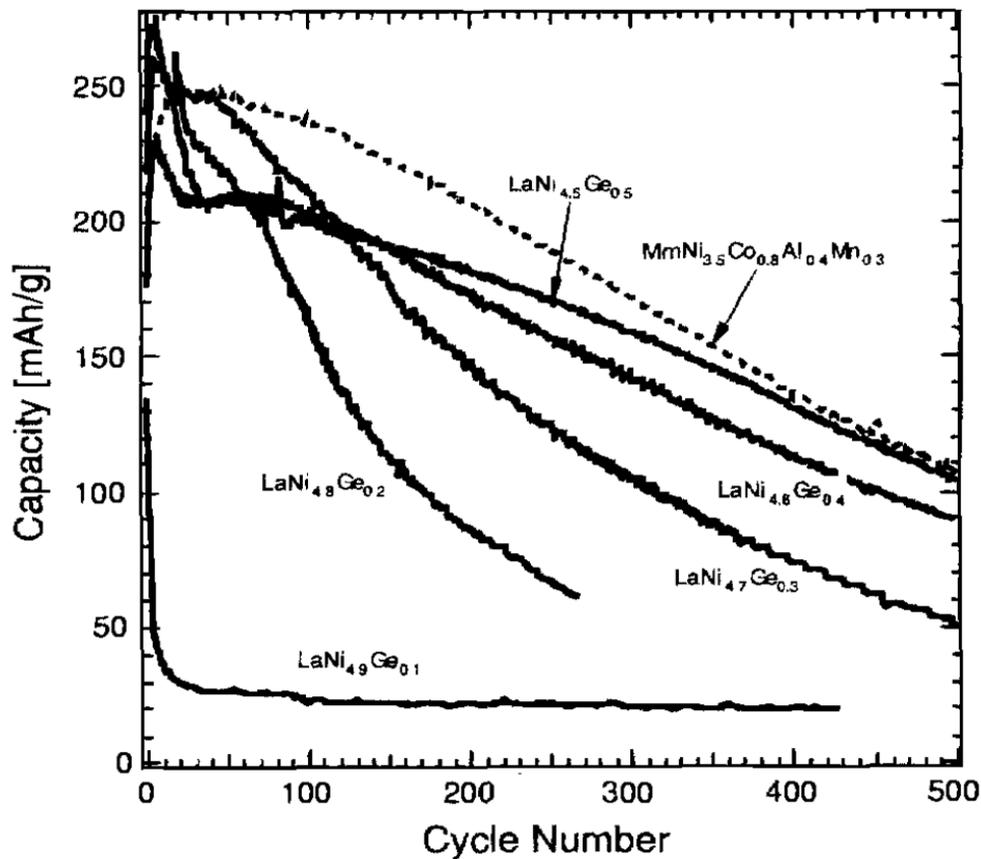


Figure 110. Cycle life behavior of $\text{LaNi}_{5-x}\text{Ge}_x$ alloys with comparison to a good commercial misch-metal-based, multi-component alloy also evaluated at JPL.

Section 3: Capacity

An important consideration is that solids contaminants can have similar beneficial or negative effects on a material's performance. For example, it is very common to use ball-milling preparation to introduce catalysts, create defects, or produce nano-structured materials. The milling pot and balls themselves may introduce metals into the samples (Fe, Cr, W, C....). Enhancement of the kinetics may not necessarily be coming solely from intentionally added catalysts, but rather the components of the ball mill may be participating as well. This has been observed by comparing the diameter milling balls when they are new with those that have been used for many hours of milling. The amount of material loss due to mechanical attrition was significant.

An additional consideration with respect to the mechanical milling preparation of materials is the possibility of the introduction of gas-phase impurities that may be deleterious to the materials synthesis. One generally performs milling of the sample in an inert gas environment. There are two ways to do this. One is to introduce the entire mechanical mill into an inert gas glove box, and even then, ppm level of oxygen and water may affect the outcome of the anticipated products. There is also the added complications of needing to setup the milling machine in the glovebox, potential perform maintenance or repairs in the glovebox as well as all of the vibration problems the mill imposes on the glovebox and delicate instruments and items in the glovebox.

The other method is to simply seal the milling vial in an inert gas glove box and subsequently perform the milling outside of the glove box. This second method may leave open question of how well the milling vial is sealed against introduction of oxygen and moisture from the surrounding air that could leak into the vessel if the vessel is poorly sealed. The seals on milling vials are typically made of an elastomer and are not particularly suited to seal against a pressure differential. So, for example, as the vial heats up on milling, so too will the inert gas in the vial heat and expand building up pressure in the vial. The excess pressure may be released across the elastomer seal to equalize the pressure. After milling if the milling vial will cool and the pressure will drop inside of the vial. If it is still in an air environment there is a chance that the lower pressure in the vial will draw air into the vial contaminating or reacting with the sample materials. Introduction of ambient air into the vessel during milling could obviously alter the desired composition and in turn affect the hydrogen storage properties of the materials or even cause unanticipated chemical reactions within the vial that could lead to potential safety concerns.

A well-controlled series of sorption tests of the materials after exposure to known quantities (ppm levels) of contaminants should provide insight into the sensitivity of the materials to impurities during preparation and/or testing. However, it is difficult at best to perform hydrogen sorption testing on materials in an ultra-high purity environment, and it is unlikely that in the real world application for which the materials are being developed that any hydrogen storage system will ever operate under UHP conditions.

2.2.2 Impurity Effects and Capacity Testing Protocols

The same contamination issues that occur in materials preparation hold for the actual gas-sorption testing of materials. This again may include both solid-phase and gas-phase contamination. Above all, it is recommended that only UHP (Ultra High Purity 99.999% or better) test gases be used for both the inert gas (helium) free (dead) volume calibrations and hydrogen in the sorption tests. The gas manifold system should be of an appropriate design to enable highly effective purging of any gas transfer lines. It is very important to follow all gas-line and instrument purge instructions when connecting a new cylinder of gas to the test equipment. If there is any residual air or moisture in the line or any section of the instrument connected to the gas cylinder when the cylinder valve is opened then the expensive UHP gas of your cylinder has just been contaminated and no longer meets testing requirements. It is recommended that gas-lines and instrument components be pumped down to at least 10^{-2} millitorr or better followed by a flushing with the test gas (quick open and close in a safe manner of the gas cylinder valve). This process should be repeated at least three times before the test gas is finally opened up to the instrument.

The same procedure should be followed every time a new sample is loaded into the instrument or a sample cell is attached to the instrument. There will certainly be air in the connections between the cell and the instrument. The unusual procedure is to pump the connecting lines or cell down to rough vacuum.

A variety of vacuum pumps may be used for degassing of samples or in the gas-line purging and gas sorption measurement processes. Important considerations are that the pump is compatible with the working gases and potential out-gassed products, and that the vacuum pump itself does not contaminate the measurement instrument or sample. Oil-free vacuum systems are generally preferred because of the potential that oil vapor can back-stream into the system causing contamination. Although oil vapor filters can reduce this, they are unlikely to eliminate it entirely. A study by Bojon et al showed that a turbomolecular pumping station, backed by a rotary oil pump, did not significantly contaminate a UHV system during operation, but water and hydrocarbon contamination was introduced upon stoppage of the pump.¹⁵⁰ Volumetric systems designed for hydrides can operate without UHV-capable pumps; in this case, it is very important that the vacuum pump does not introduce contamination and therefore an oil-free device, such as a scroll pump, should be used.³ The greatest potential problem in this case is the potential failure or powering down of an oil-based vacuum pump with the chance that the oil is then aspirated into the testing equipment.

Section 3: Capacity

The authors feel that there is not strong evidence to suggest that evacuation of gas lines or the sample itself using a UHV (Ultra High Vacuum) pumping system such as a turbomolecular pump versus a rough vacuum (1-100 millitorr) pump system has a significant impact on the performance of the materials. Realistically, the vacuum level at the sample itself is limited by the conductance of the gas lines and filters between the vacuum pumps and sample.

The pumping speed of a pump is only one of the many factors involved in the lowest achievable vacuum of a given system. The size and shape of the tubes or chamber being evacuated can be of even greater importance. The out-gassing rate of the tube or chamber walls, known as the gas load, also limits the working vacuum achieved from a pumping system.

When low enough pressures are reached, the density of gas in the tubes is so low that intermolecular effects, or viscous forces, become less important, while the interaction with the walls becomes more important. This latter regime is termed molecular flow, and the flow properties can be described mainly by the geometry of the tubes. This is described by the conductance, which in the molecular flow regime can be approximated as:

Equation 74
$$C = 78 \frac{D^3}{L}$$

Where D is the diameter of the tube and L is the length, both in inches. C is in units of liters/s. The effective pumping speed is then defined as:

Equation 75
$$\frac{1}{S_{eff}} = \frac{1}{S_{pump}} + \frac{1}{C}$$

The minimum achievable pressure is then given by:

Equation 76
$$P = \frac{Q}{S_{eff}}$$

Where Q is the gas load due to out-gassing from the walls and any leaks present.¹⁵¹ Figure 111 presents the results for the maximum achievable vacuum for a 10 in. long tubing system for a typical gas load of 5×10^{-9} Torr-L/s¹⁵² and pumping speeds for a standard roughing pump and turbomolecular pump.

Section 3: Capacity

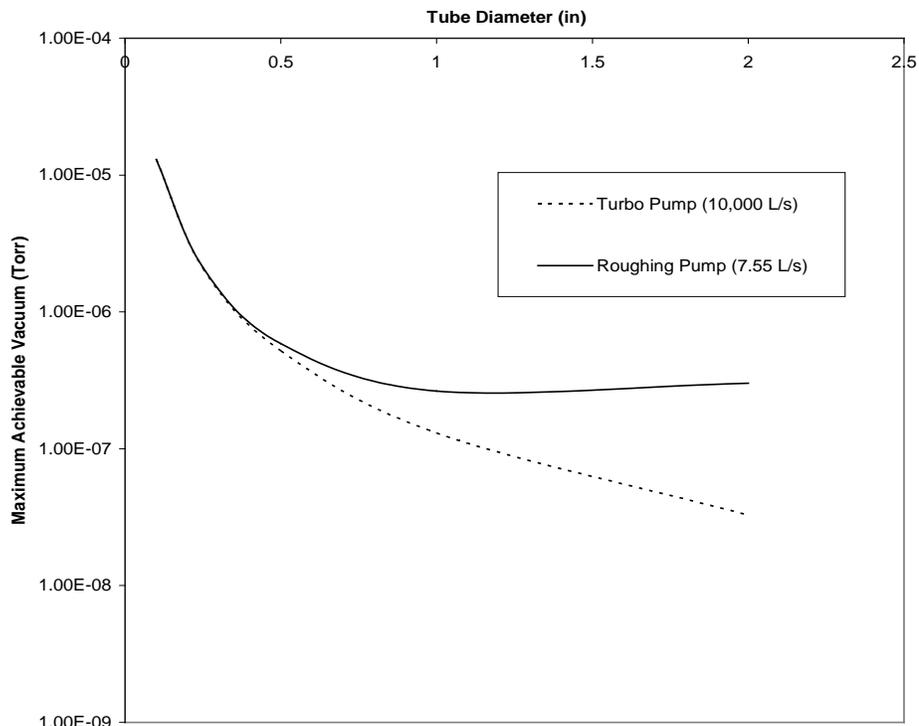


Figure 111. Achievable vacuum for a roughing pump and turbo pump for various tube diameters.

From the figure, it is clear that for tube diameters less than approximately 0.5 in. there is no significant advantage to using a turbomolecular pump over a roughing pump. Thus the ultimate vacuum level at the sample for most measurement instruments is generally not significantly better whether a UHV or rough vacuum pumping system is used.

The heating of the sample under vacuum has much more impact on reducing impurity levels (or degassing) than achieving UHV conditions. That being said, if UHV levels are deemed necessary, they will be most effective when the pumping station is connected via large diameter (0.5 inch or greater) directly to the sample cell.

For physisorption materials such as activated carbon, it is almost always necessary to bake out the sample at an appropriate temperature to remove physisorbed impurities such as water, carbon dioxide, solvents from preparation, etc. before performing gas sorption measurements.. To accurately observe the characteristic gas (hydrogen) sorption properties of the sample one must ensure that all active adsorption sites in the material and the diffusion path to these sites are free of any interfering contaminants.

Section 3: Capacity

Physisorption materials, because of their high surface area are particularly susceptible to the adsorption of moisture. To give an appreciation of this, prior to the testing of a high-surface area activated carbon sample (ca. 1 gram), it was exposed to air in a relatively low humidity environment. The sample was then heated in a closed evacuated sample vessel for approximately 30 minutes. Upon cooling the sample vessel, water droplets were observed to have condensed in the unheated gas lines connected to the sample vessel.

These physisorbed “contaminants” can be present in significant quantities adding very large amounts to the weight of the sample. Thus, for volumetric gas sorption measurements the sample should be weighed after the bake-out and sorption measurements to get the true sample mass for determining the sample’s hydrogen storage capacity. Ideally, the sample should be transferred airlessly to an inert gas glove-box where the sample can be weighed minimizing the risk of air exposure (resulting in adsorption of contaminant mass). The same is true for gravimetric measurements where the sample should be fully degassed and transferred to the balance for weighing before gas sorption testing is done. In general, with volumetric equipment, the degassing can be done *in-situ* on the gas sorption testing instrument. This is also normally the case with gravimetric instruments, and the mass of the sample can be measured *in-situ* before the start of sorption measurements.

In one study of activated carbon materials bake out of the material at elevated temperatures reduced the sample mass significantly.¹⁵³ In the referenced paper, activated carbon was ball milled for up to 1000 hours. For samples ball-milled up to about 100 hours, the mass loss was about 2-5%, with most of this occurring below 200 °C. Further heating to 1000 °C led to slightly more mass loss (up to 7% for the 100 hour milled sample). The sample ball-milled for 1000 hours had a 20% mass loss during heating to 1000 °C. Another study found that MOF-5 loses about 12.5% of its mass due to heating up to 523 K (due to water and solvent elimination) but is stable up to 723 K.¹⁵⁴

Regardless of what type of analytical gas sorption measurement instrument is used, an important consideration is that in the bake-out process the sample may release gases, vapors or even liquids (volatile organic solvents, borane, ammonia, low vapor pressure metals, molten aluminates...) that can contaminate the instrument. This may cause serious irreparable damage to the instrument or impact the reliability of subsequent measurements. An example is that of sodium aluminum hydride (NaAlH_4) which melts at 182°C. If a sample of aluminates is rapidly heated and suddenly exposed to vacuum, the liquid can coat and decompose on the inside of the sample cell or may even be aspirated into the instrument leaving behind solid decomposition products (aluminum and NaH). With these considerations in mind it may make sense depending on the material to perform the bake-out on a separate evacuation manifold and then transfer the sample to the measurement instrument after the bake-out. This is one of the advantages of the volumetric method in that sample cells are generally designed

for simple airless sample transfer from the sample preparation system (glove box), to a bake-out degassing station if required, and then to the measurement instrument.

Bake-out conditions

The following are typical bake-out or degassing conditions for different physisorption materials.

Material	Temperature (K)	Vacuum (Pa)	Time (h)	Reference
Activated Carbon	673	10^{-4}	48	155
Carbon Nanotubes	420		24	156
Carbon Nanotubes	673	10^{-3}	>1	157
MOF-5	400	10^{-2}	14	158
IRMOF-8	400	10^{-2}	14	158
Cu-MOF	400	10^{-2}	14	158

Table 4. Typical degassing conditions for different sorption materials.

An important caveat to these generic bake-out conditions is that some materials (MOFs in particular) are only moderately stable. They may decompose or become structurally alter at elevated temperatures, causing a significant change in their ability to store hydrogen. It is advisable to do some materials analysis such as X-ray diffraction measurements before and after a test bake-out to ensure that the bake-out itself does not alter the material. DSC measurements on a sample up to the desired bake-out may also indicate any thermally induced instabilities in the materials that necessitate performing bake-out at lower temperatures.

Under certain circumstances, hydrogen evolution capacity can be strongly affected by measurement conditions and interactions between reaction components. For example, during the hydrolysis of NaBH_4 with steam to produce hydrogen, higher yields of hydrogen were obtained at the lower temperature of 110 °C and raising the temperature to 140 °C decreased the reaction rate and yield.¹⁵⁹ The lower rates and yields at higher temperature are counterintuitive, but this was tentatively attributed to mass transfer limitations in the particles. Examination of the reactor contents after the experiments at both temperatures revealed that the solid particles were agglomerated. The agglomerated material was soft and wet after the 110 °C experiment and hard and dry after the 140 °C experiment. Presumably, the NaBH_4 on the surface of the particle absorbs water, reacts, and forms a layer of sodium metaborate ($\text{NaBO}_2 \cdot x\text{H}_2\text{O}$). This material will retard steam diffusion through the NaBH_4 particle, decreasing the production of hydrogen. The lower reaction rates at higher temperatures may be explained if the less hydrated form of $\text{NaBO}_2 \cdot x\text{H}_2\text{O}$ is less permeable to water vapor.

Another explanation for the temperature effect could be that the reaction initiates only after the NaBH_4 absorbs water. In that case the water absorbed by the hydride could be affected by the temperature such that condensation and absorption of the water is suppressed at the higher temperatures. This may explain the physical difference between the wet product from the 110 °C reaction and the dry product from the 140 °C experiment.

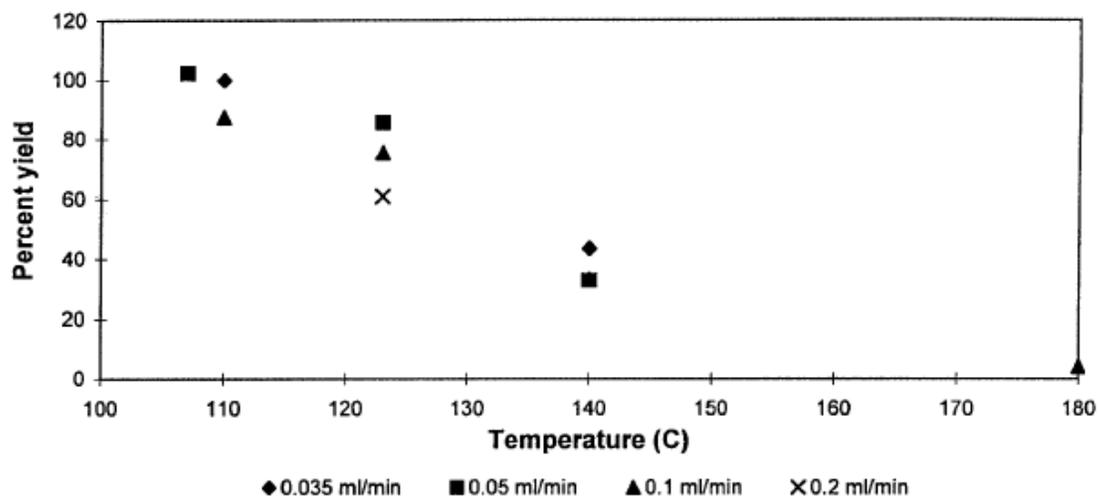


Figure 112. Hydrogen yield as a function of temperature in the steam hydrolysis of NaBH_4 . At higher temperatures the surface composition changes to borate hence preventing interaction of steam with the hydride ultimately decreasing the hydrogen delivery capacity.¹⁵⁹

2.2.3 Surface Conditions

Imperfect materials preparation and handling often has the greatest impact on the surface of the material. The next sections give a detailed description of some of the different ways that surface contamination can affect the hydrogen storage properties of materials including both capacity, kinetics and cyclability.

2.2.3.1 Surface Passivation

Surface passivation is a common problem in the study of metal hydrides as many of the materials of interest, such as Mg and Li, are readily oxidized by water or oxygen. Even a thin surface oxide layer and block hydrogen diffusion into the bulk of the sample, leading to drastic reductions in the measured capacity value. Depending upon the nature of the surface coating, the effects of surface passivation can be mitigated by annealing or cycling the sample.

For fundamental studies, this problem is often mitigated by using a capping layer to protect the surface. However, extreme care is still necessary to limit surface

Section 3: Capacity

oxidation since even trace amounts of oxygen or water can contaminate the sample surface. For example, thin films are deposited in high vacuum conditions, but even at a pressure of 10^{-6} Torr, the primary constituent of the residual gas in the chamber is water vapor evaporating from the chamber walls. In a worst-case scenario where all of the molecules are water vapor and all impinging molecules stick to the surface, the monolayer formation time is about 3 seconds.³³ Therefore it is possible that in imperfect vacuum conditions there may be some surface passivation even before the capping layer can be deposited. Similar logic also applies in the case of using glove boxes to limit exposure to an oxidizing atmosphere.

Since it is impossible to limit any exposure to oxidizing elements, samples should be subjected to exactly the same conditions as much as possible. This includes establishing a standard cleaning procedure for targets before deposition (e.g. sputtering for 15 seconds before opening the shutter to begin deposition), setting a standard vacuum level for deposition and exposing a sample to ambient or glove box conditions for the same amount of time.

Surface oxidation or passivation can have as strong an impact on bulk or powder samples as it does with thin film samples. Oxidation of the surface may prevent the dissociation of molecular hydrogen gas to atomic hydrogen at the surface or prevent the diffusion of hydrogen from the surface into the bulk. This is true of many of the intermetallic hydrides. Figure 113 shows the activation of a coarse granular sample of LaNi_5 that was exposed to 30 hydrogen absorption/desorption cycles.

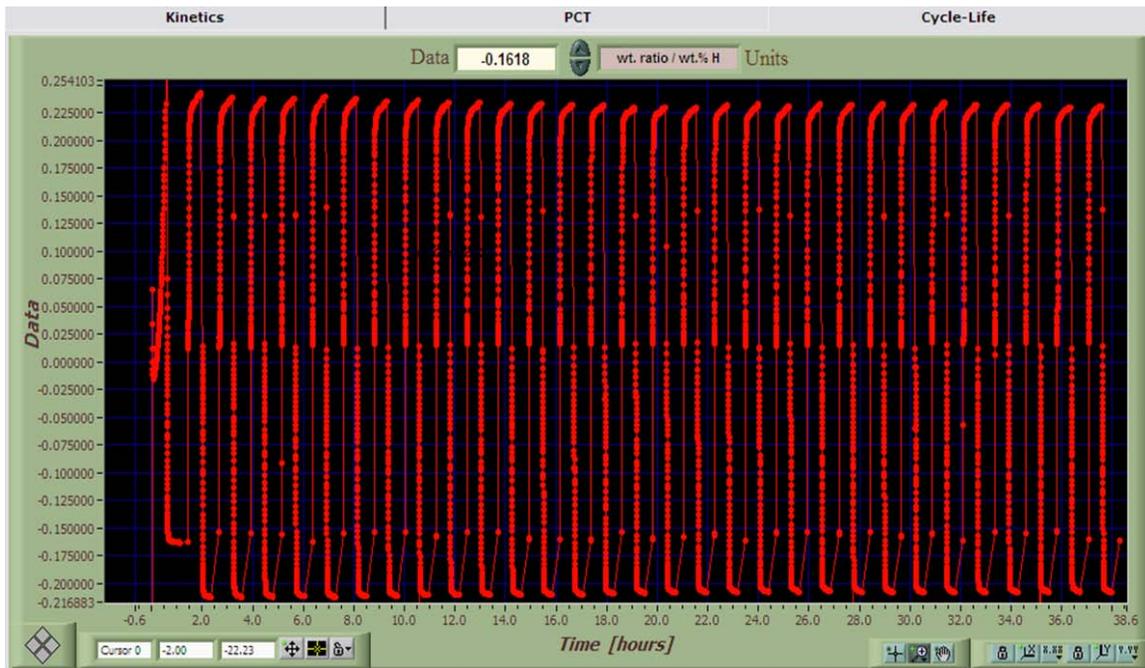


Figure 113. Cycling measurements on LaNi_5 .¹⁶⁰

Section 3: Capacity

The sample partially activated in the first two absorption cycles, and was unchanged in the cycles that followed. However, the total hydrogen capacity was just slightly less than 0.25 wt.% which is significantly lower than the expected LaNi_5H_6 capacity of 1.39 wt.%. Thus only about $1/6^{\text{th}}$ of the sample was actually hydrided ($\text{LaNi}_5 \rightarrow 5/6\text{LaNi}_5 + 1/6\text{LaNi}_5\text{H}_6$). This was verified by the visually observation that the only a small fraction of the coarse LaNi_5 alloy had decrepitated into the fine grey powder of the hydride (Figure 114).



Figure 114. Photo of incompletely hydrided LaNi_5 .¹⁶⁰

It is likely that oxygen contamination formed an oxide barrier fully passivating the surface of most of the alloy particles. To fully hydride the sample, the oxide surface of the remaining particles would have to be breached (activated) by repeated cycles of charging the sample with hydrogen at high pressure (up to 100 bar) at elevated temperatures (up to 100°C) followed by evacuation of the sample. For those who perform such an activation process on LaNi_5 , it should be noted that the activation process itself induces the formation of a metastable phase of the hydride that is often observed as a second plateau at much higher pressures than normal in the initial PCT measurements. This plateau usually disappears with the first desorption. An example of this is shown in Figure 115 where the room temperature absorption exhibits a second higher pressure plateau that is not observed in the subsequent desorption.

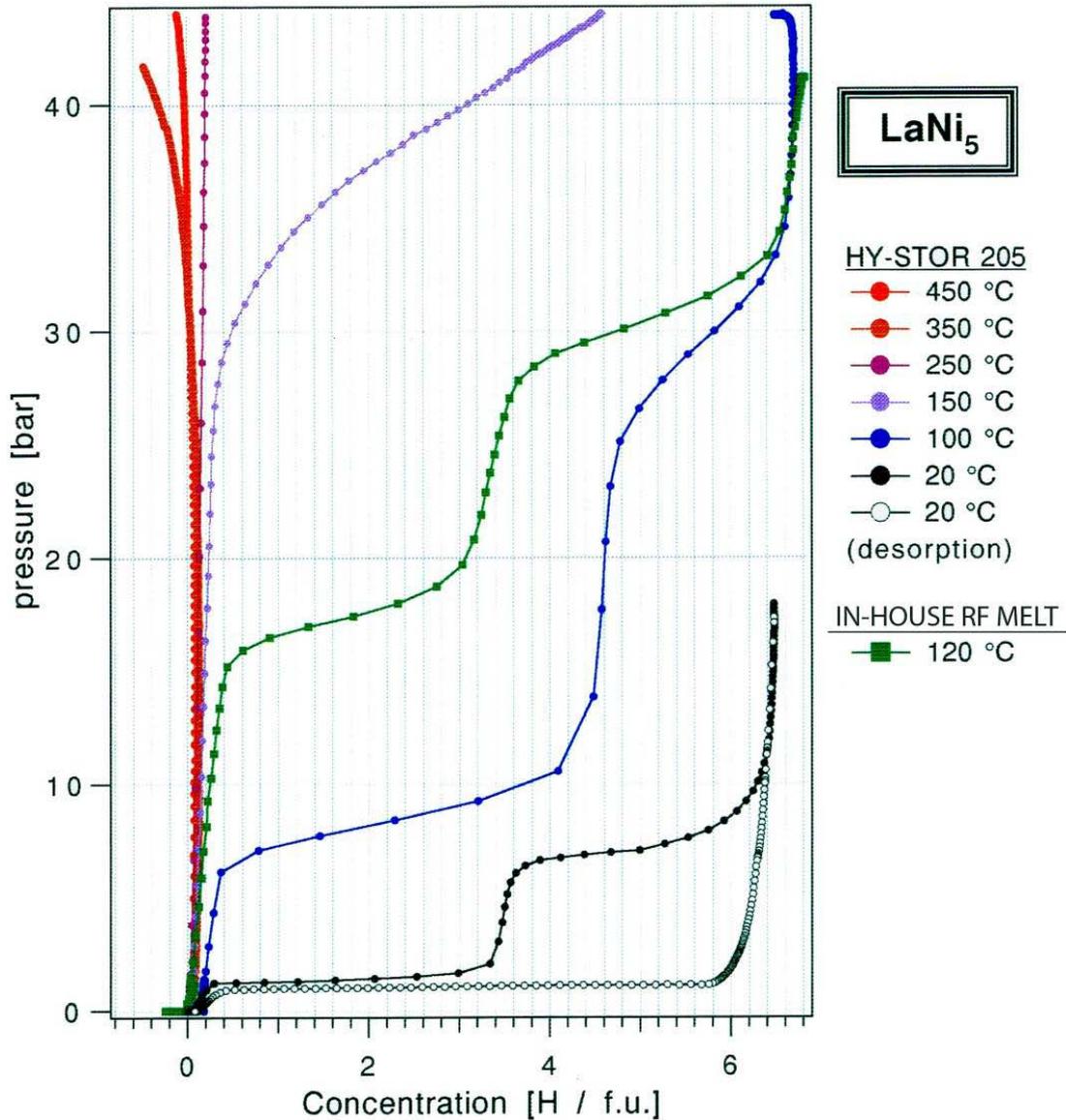


Figure 115. PCT measurements of LaNi₅ after heating under hydrogen.

2.2.3.2 Poisoning

Sandrock and Goodell define four basic types of negative effects from impurities in the hydrogen stream used for hydrogenation: poisoning, retardation, retardation and recovery, and reaction. Figure 116 shows examples of each process. Poisoning and retardation are similar in that they involve the blocking of surface sites required for the dissociation of H₂ involved in hydrogen absorption. Poisoning involves a stronger interaction between the impurity and sample surface, and therefore leads to a reduction in capacity as well as kinetics, while retardation simply slows the reaction kinetics. The negative effects of both can generally be restored by heating in a pure hydrogen atmosphere. In some cases, termed retardation and recovery, restoration of reaction kinetics will occur simply

with cycling. Reaction is a more severe interaction between the impurity and sample surface, leading to corrosion and permanent loss of capacity. An example of impurities effects on LaNi_5 and $\text{Ti}(\text{Fe},\text{Mn})$ is shown in Figure 116.

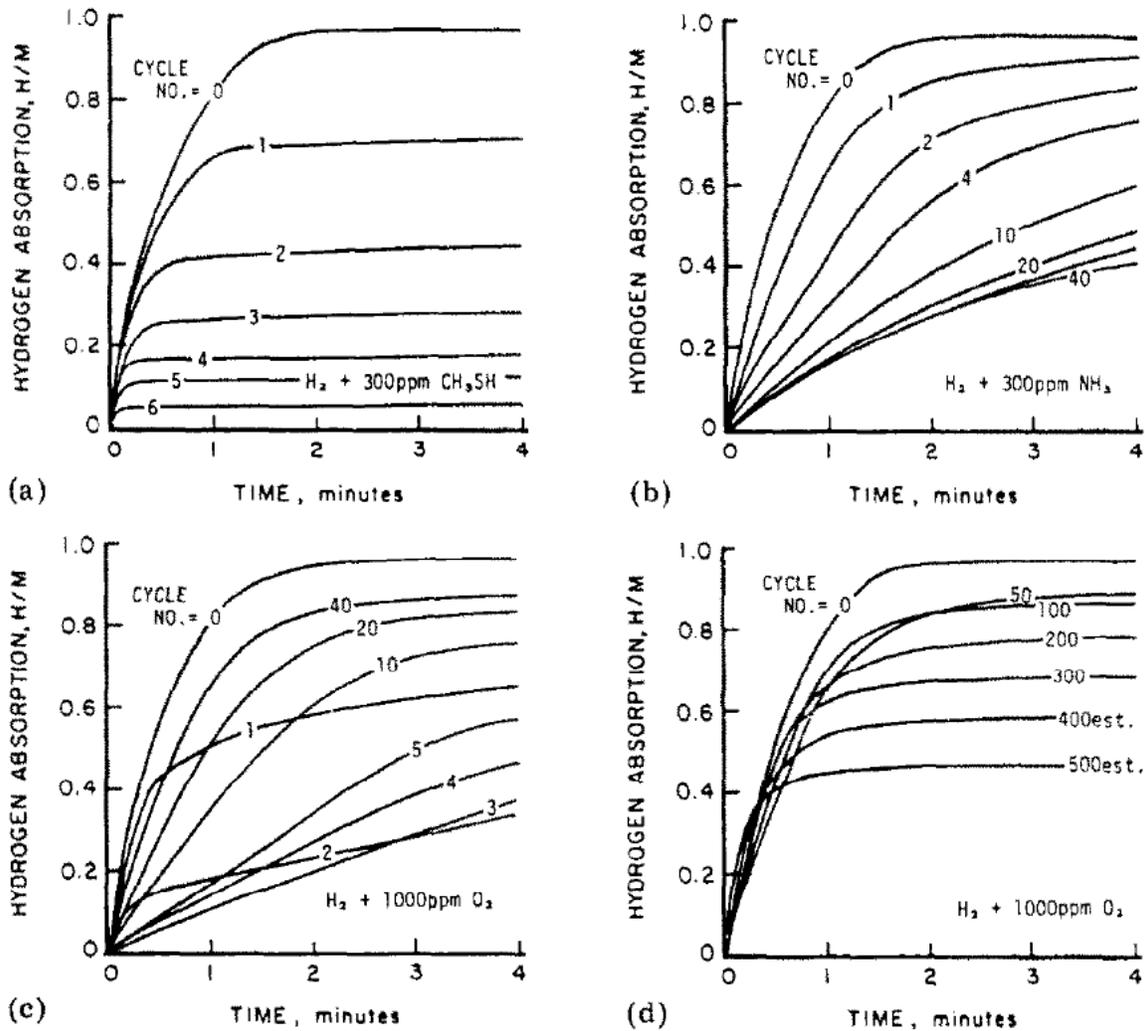


Figure 116. Illustration of the effects of different types of alloy-impurity interactions on absorption-time profiles during repeated cycling: (a) poisoning; (b) retardation; (c) retardation-recovery; (d) reaction. The curves are for LaNi_5 tested at 25°C and 345 kPa; only the first 4 min of 15 min absorption is shown.¹⁰⁸

See section 3.5.6.1 in the Kinetics section for a description of how impurities such as CO_2 and H_2O in the H_2 gas stream can lead to retardation. This can have a critical impact on the evaluation of reversible capacity measurements where kinetics are critical. However, depending on the reaction conditions, the impurity, and the storage material, poisoning can also have an impact on the total capacity.

Section 3: Capacity

The physical and chemical activation of carbons can remove impurities, but can also introduce complex surface morphologies and create surface functional groups ($C_xO_yH_z$), which either enhance or depress adsorption capacities. Many adsorbents are water or air sensitive and should be handled in a high purity glovebox. For example, many metal-organic frameworks react with water and their crystallinity is observed to degrade over relatively short periods of time. Alkali metal doped carbons are particularly reactive. As a good practice, the same strict handling procedures should be followed for physisorption samples as for air-sensitive metal hydride materials.

Surface poisoning is not a very critical issue for chemical hydrides like ammonia borane. However it is very crucial for metal amidoborane ($LiNH_2BH_3$). Surface poisoning, though not critical for ammonia borane reactions, still has an impact on capacity measurements and an enhanced effect on the kinetics. Ammonia borane is water stable but slowly reacts with water to form borate coatings on the surface which can diminish the hydrogen capacity over time. This process is slow to cause an appreciable decrease in capacity during a period ranging from a month to a year. For $LiNH_2BH_3$ the capacity is significantly impaired if the material is exposed to air or moisture, since it rapidly reacts with air or moisture to undergo side reactions. The purity of ammonia borane can have an impact on Figure 117 of ammonia borane from different sources.¹⁶¹

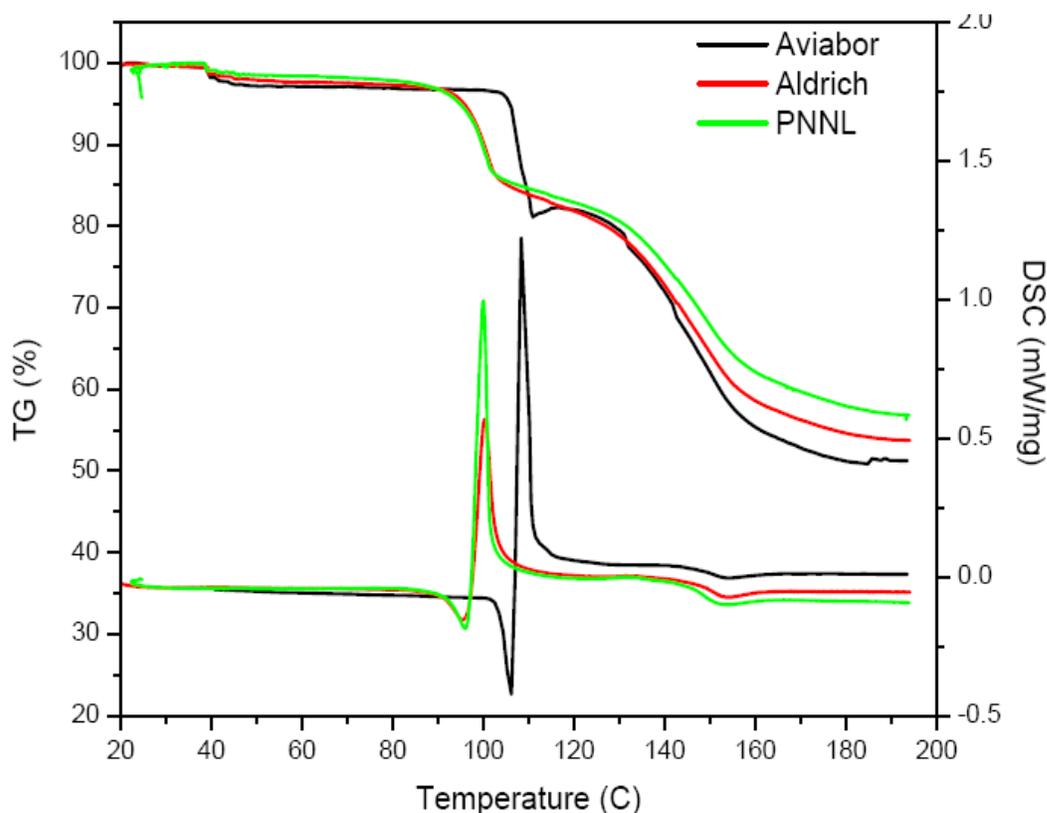


Figure 117. Effect of the purity of ammonia borane on the onset of H_2 release.

2.2.4 Capacity and Kinetics

Capacity measurements of reversible materials should be taken at thermodynamic equilibrium, regardless of the time required to reach equilibrium. However, the amount of hydrogen uptake or released from a reversible storage material is dependent on the kinetics of the sorption process which is strongly dependent on the type of material and the pressure and temperature conditions. While a material might demonstrate high hydrogen storage capacity, the actual amount of hydrogen practically available may be significantly less depending on the material's intrinsic kinetics as well as the system's ability to deliver hydrogen due to heat transfer, gas flow through the material and other considerations.

Therefore, while we consider Capacity to be the amount of hydrogen released after an infinite amount of time (equilibrium) at a given temperature and pressure. In reality, the kinetics of many materials are so slow that one must take a hydrogen capacity measurement after some reasonable period of time. An example would be to take the final measurement when the material capacity has reached 95% of its asymptotically projected capacity.

The wide range of hydrogen storage materials leads to a somewhat unfair comparison of the capacity of different materials that may actually deliver the reported quantity of stored hydrogen at sorption rates that may be different by six or more orders of magnitude. For this reason we strongly recommend that the time to reach the reported capacity is reported along with capacity information.

Another important consideration is that the output of a measurement device tends to change or drift with time (pressure transducers, mass balance devices, temperature, hydrogen leak rates....). Thus, the measurement of capacity over long periods of time is more prone to errors than relatively short measurements.

Understanding of kinetics of hydrogen release is as crucial to irreversible off-board regenerable hydrides as it is for reversible metal hydrides and other systems. Kinetics studies of hydrogen release from ammonia borane have been undertaken by several institutes. This is a very complicated analysis due to the induction period that is observed during the initial times at lower temperatures and which can lead to measurement errors. The study of kinetics requires a detailed understanding of the mechanism with which the reaction proceeds. Gutowska et al, studied the effect of nanophase scaffolding on the kinetics of hydrogen evolution from ammonia borane in mesoporous SBA-15.¹⁶² enabling release of hydrogen at higher rates at lower temperature. Neat ammonia borane takes significantly longer relative to that when the scaffold is present (conversion is incomplete after 37.5 hours at 70 °C). However, at higher temperatures, almost all the ammonia borane is converted to products and the reaction is significantly faster providing a more accurate estimate of the extent of reaction and ultimately

the stored hydrogen capacity of the materials. Other additives, and catalysts have been used to not only remove the induction period, but to enhance the rate of hydrogen evolution from AB. These experiments have led to a reasonable level of understanding of the molecular mechanism of hydrogen release from ammonia borane.

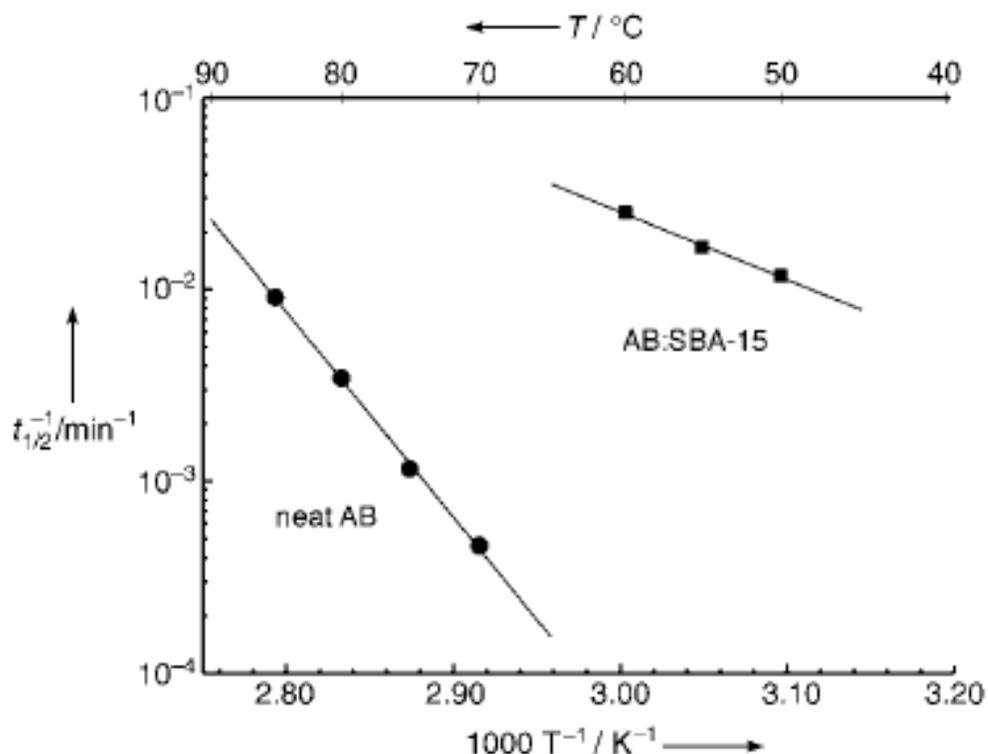


Figure 118. Arrhenius plots of the temperature-dependent rate data yields a straight line. The slope is proportional to the apparent activation energy for hydrogen loss from neat ammonia borane (neat AB; $E_a = -184$ kJ/mol H_2) and ammonia borane in the scaffold (AB:SBA-15; $E_a = -67$ kJ/mol H_2).

2.2.5 Capacity and Thermodynamics

A reversible hydrogen storage material's equilibrium hydrogen storage capacity is dependent on the material's temperature and the surrounding gas pressure. In other words, the capacity at a given pressure and temperature at infinite time depends on the equilibrium thermodynamics of the gas-solid reactions.

In the first example, the room temperature release of hydrogen from a classic AB_5 (LaNi₅-based) intermetallic hydride is shown in the kinetics measurement of Figure 42.

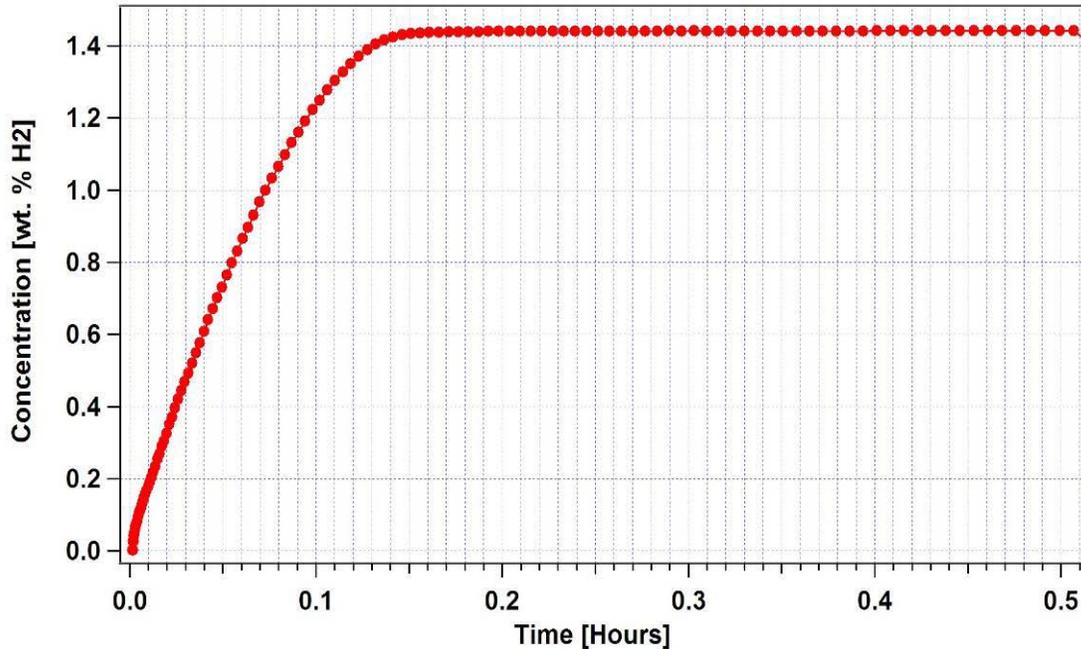


Figure 119. Kinetics measurement of LaNi_5 Intermetallic compound with a single phase transition. The experiment was conducted under isothermal conditions at room temperature. Units in H per formula unit released.¹⁶³

Figure 119 was made by measuring the increase in pressure using a calibrated volumetric instrument as a sample of approximately 4.5 g desorbed hydrogen. The capacity change in wt.% is plotted as a function of time. This represents the sample's total hydrogen content change during the desorption transition from LaNi_5H_6 to LaNi_5 . This does not mean that the concentration of hydrogen in the hydride is changing but rather that the sample's total composition of the two phases is changing with time. The sample's total composition at any one time is:

Equation 77
$$(1 - X(t))\text{LaNi}_5\text{H}_6 + X(t)\text{LaNi}_5$$

with boundary conditions $X(t=0) = 0$ and $X(t=\infty) = 1$.

While this single dose desorption of hydrogen indicates that the sample was in the fully hydrided state (1.4 wt.% = LaNi_5H_6) in fact the sample's hydrogen storage capacity depends greatly on the pressure and temperature conditions at in the charged state. This is best observed by performing a series of equilibrium PCT measurements of the transition from solid solution α -phase through to the β -hydride phase in LaNi_5 (Figure 120). Absorptions are shown for two different temperatures (30°C purple) and (85°C red). The flat portion (plateau region) of each measurement is present because of the equilibrium coexistence of the α -phase and β -phases. On moving from left to right along an absorption plateau the measured sample is being transformed, gas dose by gas dose, from the α -phase intermetallic alloy to the β -phase hydride.

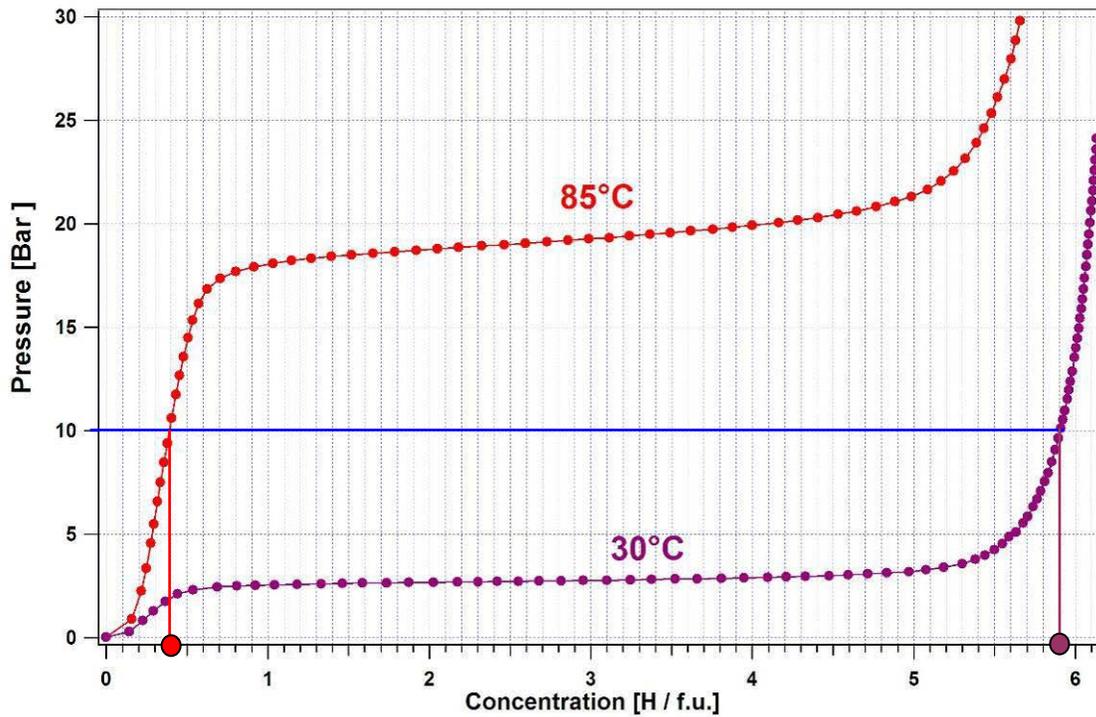


Figure 120. Equilibrium PCT measurements of LaNi_5 , a classic metal hydride at two different sample temperatures.⁹⁹

If we pick a specific pressure (10 bar for example) the fully charged state or hydrogen storage capacity of the material will be very different (0.3 or 5.9 H/f.u.) depending on whether the sample is at 30°C or 85°C.

Our second example presents the same concept for a different type of material. In this case the sample is a multiphase complex hydride and amide mixture with a starting composition of



The measurement of the third cycle of gas desorption from titanium-doped alanate-amide mixture is shown in Figure 121. It should be noted that, unlike the intermetallic hydride example above, this is not an isothermal measurement but rather a ramp and soak-style TPD measurement. However, ultimately a final hydrogen capacity of 2.2 wt.% release at a final temperature of 200°C and 200 mbar.

Section 3: Capacity

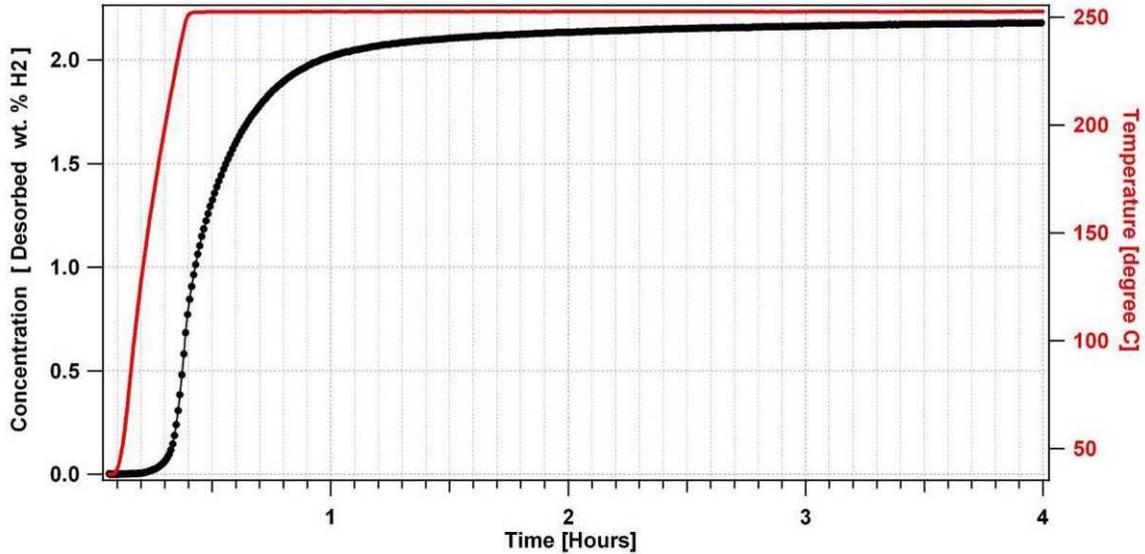


Figure 121. TPD measurement of the alanate-amide mixture.⁴⁴

Without doing a more detailed PCT isotherm, it may be incorrectly assumed by looking only at this single dose desorption measurement that the desorption involves only one reaction. By performing an equilibrium desorption PCT measurement of the same sample (Figure 122) in the fourth cycle it becomes clear that the continuous evolution of gas observed in the kinetics measurement of Figure 44 is the result of a complex series of three separate chemical reactions instead of the single phase-transition as in classic hydrides.

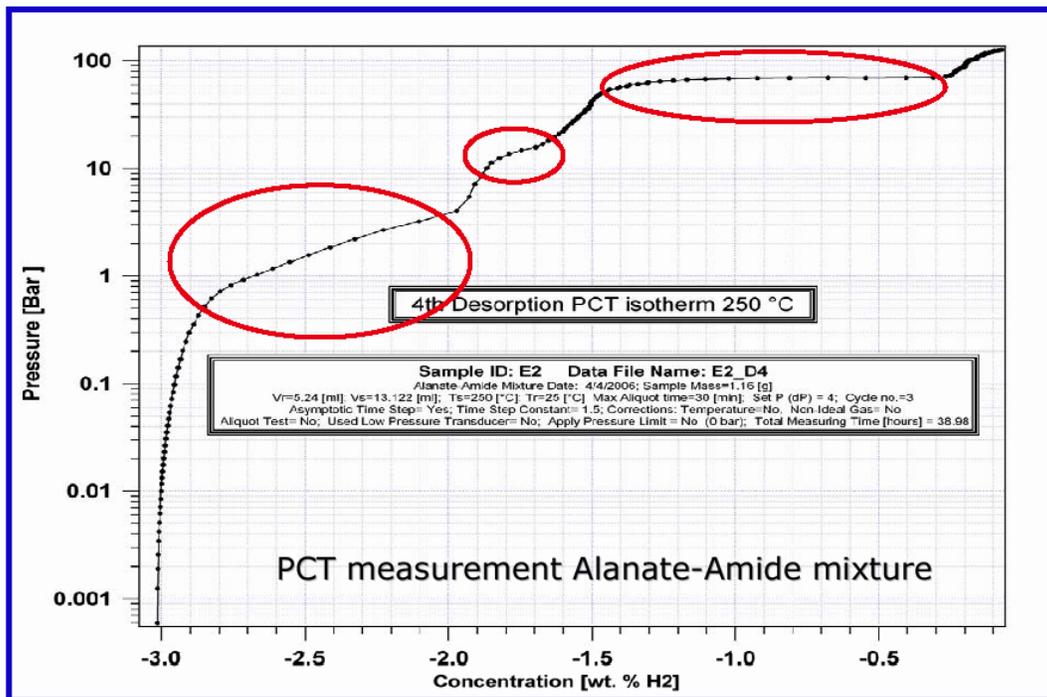


Figure 122. PCT diagram of the alanate-amide mixture.⁴⁴

Section 3: Capacity

Each of the three distinct plateaus corresponds to a different chemical transition within the material. In this case the materials hydrogen storage capacity will depend on whether the thermodynamic conditions (pressure and temperature) have been met to cause one, two or all three hydrogen uptake reactions.

For hydrogen physisorption materials, the enthalpy of molecular hydrogen binding is relatively weak (on the order of 4-6 kJ/mol H₂). Thus, significant hydrogen uptake is found only at low temperatures. The standard measurement of physisorption capacity is usually taken at liquid nitrogen (77K) and room temperature (298K). However, measurements at a series of temperatures between 77K and 298K are often performed to make an accurate determination of the isosteric heat of adsorption. Measurements at 77K and 298K are shown in Figure 123 for MOF-177, currently one of the highest capacity physisorption materials. The 77K isotherm shows a maximum excess capacity of about 7.5 wt.% at 60 bar hydrogen pressure. At room temperature the excess physisorption capacity at 60 bar is only about 0.4 wt.%. This behavior is typical for all physisorption materials with the possible exception of spill over materials which appear to have high capacity, albeit slow kinetics at room temperature.¹⁶⁴

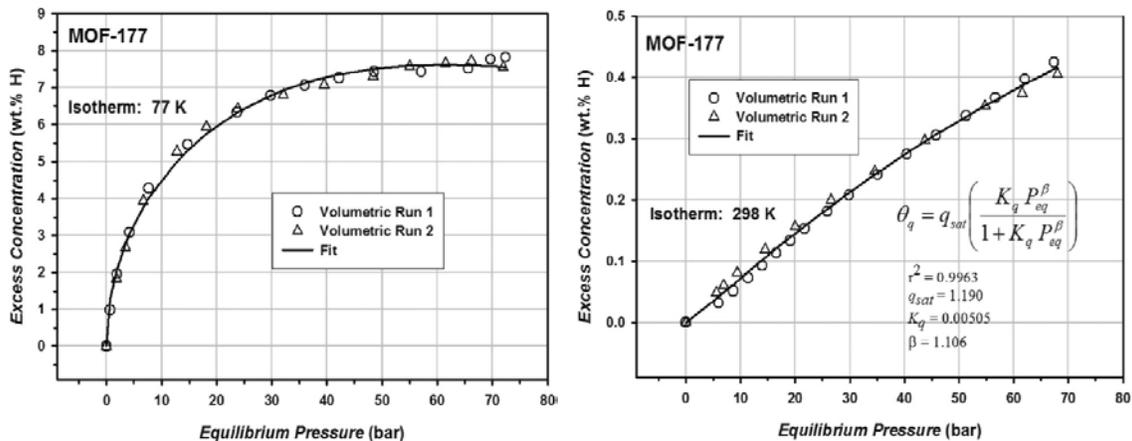


Figure 123. Example of capacity as a function of temperature and pressure for MOF-177 physisorption materials (Left: 77K , Right: 298K).¹⁶⁵

Off-board rechargeable chemical hydrides are, by definition, not thermodynamically reversible within the temperatures and pressure range of the hydrogen delivery. Thus, with the exception of Usable Capacity vs. hydrogen content discussed above, it is kinetics and not thermodynamics that will impact the measurement of a chemical hydrides hydrogen storage capacity. Also, as these materials are irreversible, the rate and extent of hydrogen release are invariant with applied hydrogen pressure.

2.2.6 Impact of Hysteresis on Capacity

Reaction kinetics are probably the most fundamental factor in determining the technologically usable or reversible capacity of on-board reversible materials. This is because the time of reaction is important in both the absorption and desorption reactions to provide reasonable filling times at the pump and usable flow rates of hydrogen to the fuel cell.

Nearly all capacity measurements on reversible materials (with the exception of usable capacity) represent storage capacity at thermodynamic equilibrium. One of the many benefits of measuring capacity at equilibrium is that it minimizes the number of free variables, improving reliability and reproducibility. The accuracy of an equilibrium capacity measurement is directly related to the kinetic properties of tested material; the better the kinetic properties, the faster the material approaches thermodynamic equilibrium. Most testing equipment has safeguards against data collection at non-equilibrium (sorption-rate feedback etc.) but a fundamental understanding of the relationship between capacity and kinetics is still central to conducting good research and drawing accurate conclusions from capacity data.

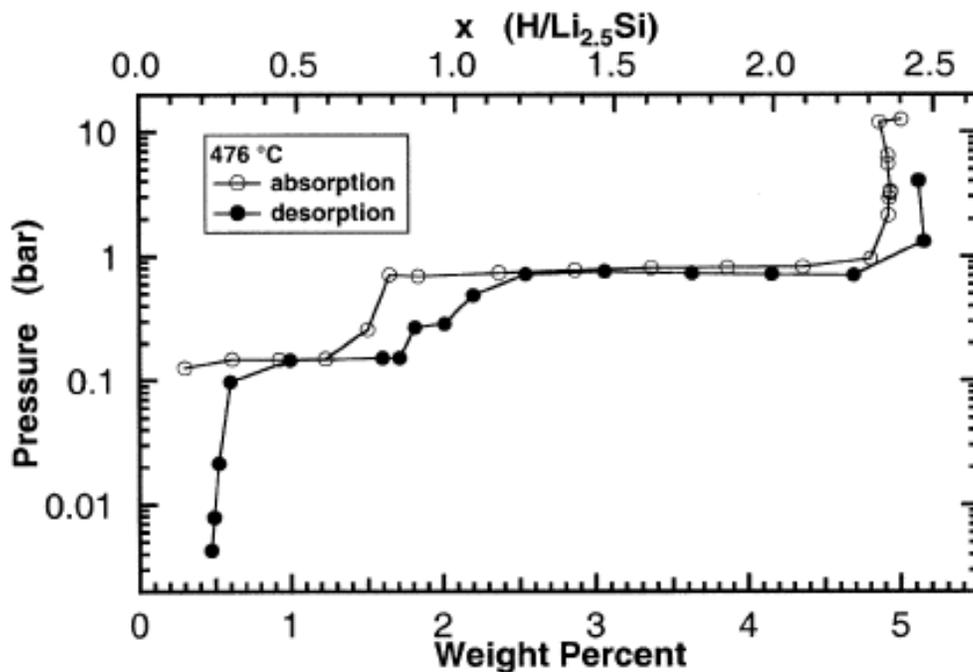


Figure 124. PCT measurement of lithium hydride destabilized by silicon. The first plateau (0.5 wt.% - 1.5 wt.%) corresponds to the transition from $\text{Li}_{2.35}\text{Si}$ to $\text{Li}_{1.71}\text{Si} + 0.64\text{LiH}$. The second plateau corresponds to the transition from $\text{Li}_{1.71}\text{Si}$ to $\text{Si} + 1.71\text{LiH}$.³¹

One of the many phenomena affected by equilibrium (or non-equilibrium) measurements of reversible hydrogen storage materials is hysteresis. The effect

of hysteresis is often seen in PCT measurements of metal-hydrides. The plateau pressure can be different depending on whether the measurement is made during absorption or desorption, and the even the location of phase transitions can differ. For example, a study by Vajo et. al on lithium hydride destabilized by silicon shows a different total capacity and a different hydrogen concentration value for the transition between the two stoichiometric phases of lithium silicides (Figure 124)³¹. However, the plateau pressures are consistent during absorption and desorption.

In contrast, L. Guoxian et. al performed a PCT test on Mg mechanically milled with FeTi_{1.2}.³² This plot (Figure 125) shows three sets of absorption and desorption curves at three different temperatures. At each temperature, the absorption curve shows a slightly higher-pressure plateau than the desorption curve, which is typical.

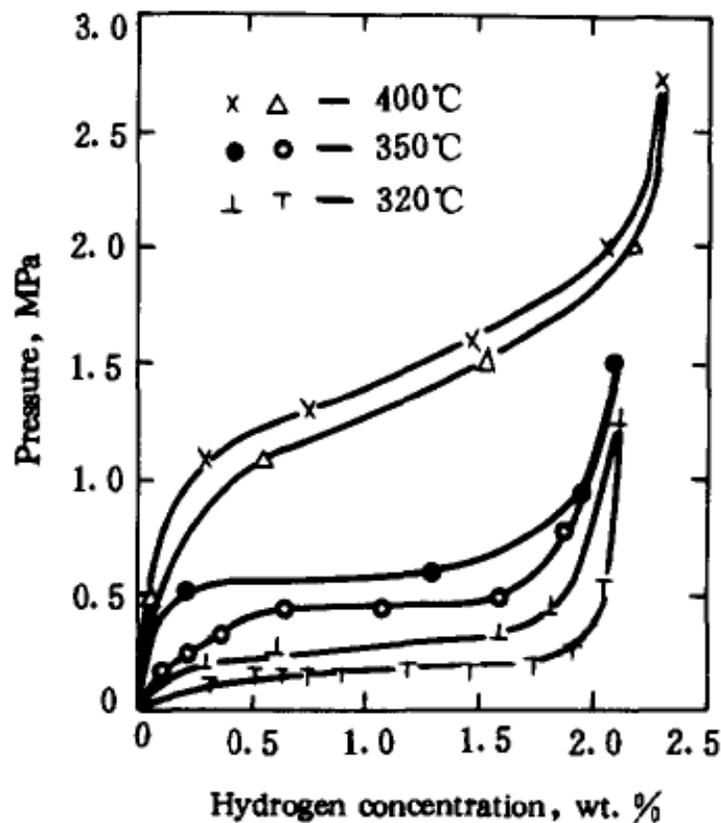


Figure 125. Hysteresis effects on the plateau pressure of PCT curves of Mg mechanically milled with FeTi_{1.2}.³²

In general, the difference in pressure measured between absorption and desorption may be in part due to a hysteresis effects related to the thermodynamics of the process hydriding and dehydriding. This intrinsic hysteresis is observed for nearly all metal hydrides. Hysteresis is of considerable

Section 3: Capacity

interest for practical applications of metal hydrides as it represents a loss of efficiency in energy storage. Intrinsic hysteresis has been the focus of much study since the investigation of the phenomena in the Pd-H system by Ubbelohde in 1937.¹⁶⁶ A number of models and theories have been proposed concerning the origin of hysteresis.^{167,168,169,170,171} The subject of the cause and implications of intrinsic hysteresis will be presented in more detail in the next chapter on thermodynamics.

Because of hysteresis effects in metal-hydrides, the capacity at a given pressure will be dependent on whether one references the absorption or the desorption data. Likewise, hysteresis may have a profound effect on the actual hydrogen storage capacity of a material system for many applications. This is demonstrated in Figure 126 for a hypothetical material with a realistic amount of intrinsic hysteresis.

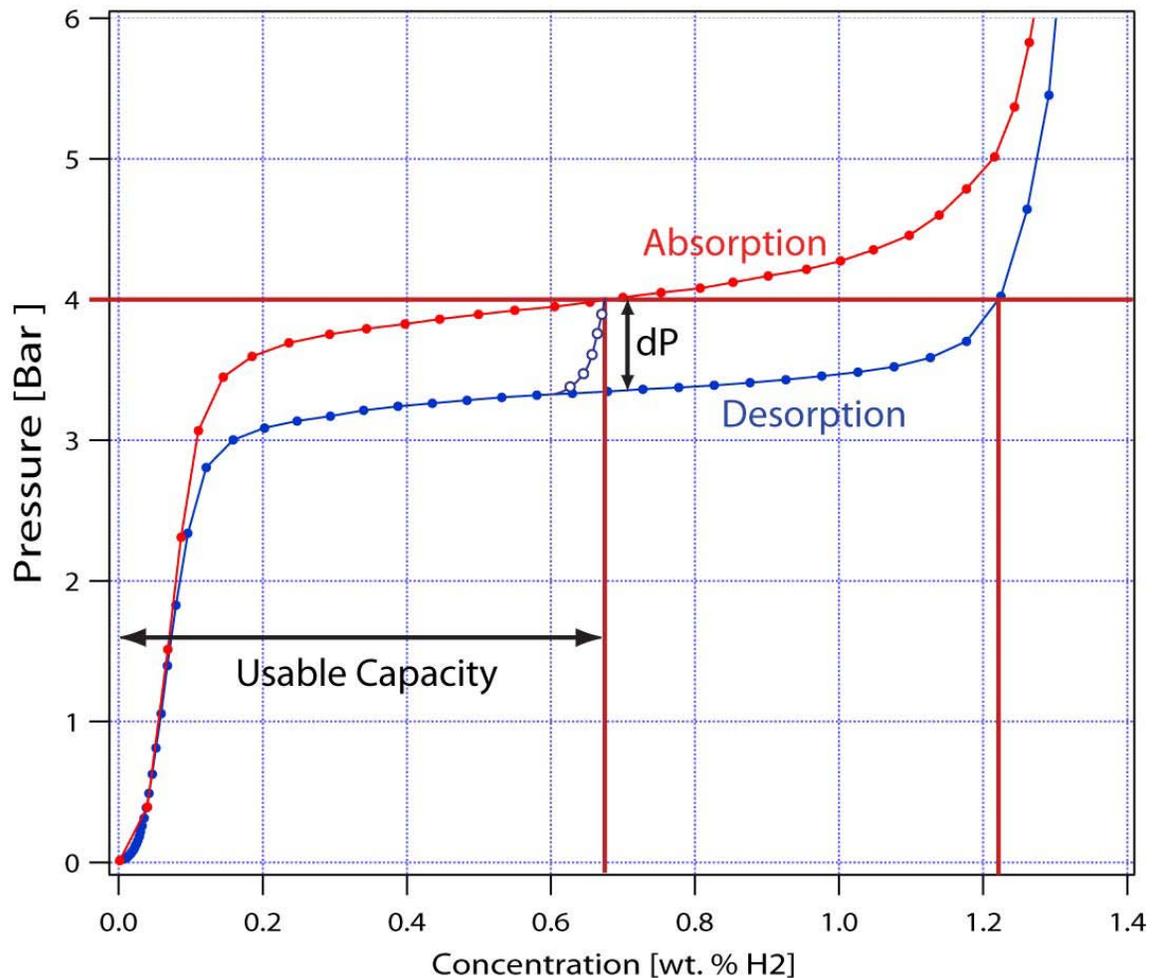


Figure 126. Depiction of absorption (red) and desorption (blue) pressure concentration profiles for a material at one temperature. Open (blue) circles represent the effective desorption curve were the material only charged with hydrogen at a maximum pressure of 4 bar.

Section 3: Capacity

At a given constant operating temperature, the intrinsic material hysteresis presents itself as a difference in pressure dP between absorption and desorption PCT isotherms. This means that if the upper pressure limit of a storage system was 4 bar, the full theoretical capacity (1.2 wt.%) that could be discharged from the material could not be achieved in practice. This is because the maximum amount of hydrogen that could be absorbed before reaching equilibrium at 4 bar is only about half this capacity (~0.66 wt.%). The effective desorption curve is shown as open circles. Thus, the usable capacity of such a material under these operating conditions is effectively half of its total hydrogen capacity.

From the practical perspective of the result obtained from PCT measurements it is important to understand that the difference between measured absorption and desorption pressures may be simply due to kinetic effects and the inability to reach true equilibrium at each step within a reasonable period of time. It is difficult to distinguish the two effects without looking at the time dependency of the approach to an equilibrium pressure at each data point in a PCT measurement. Ideally, one would want to have a test at each data point to ensure that equilibrium has been reached before moving on to the next data point. This is often accomplished with automated equipment by setting a lower limit on the rate of concentration change that must be achieved before automatically moving to the next data point.

One simple approach to distinguish between hysteresis due to kinetics (non-equilibrium measurement) and intrinsic hysteresis (material property) is to run a series of PCT absorption and desorption isotherms for different durations of time (different dosing rates for volumetric measurements, different increasing pressure rates for gravimetric measurements). An illustration of this is shown in Figure 127. The figure shows that as the time to allow the absorption and desorption process is increased the plateau pressures will drop for absorption and increase for desorption. Given enough time the measurements should reach a steady state equilibrium conditions such that making longer duration measurements will no longer change the results.

In theory, it should be possible to extrapolate the time resolved pressure changes in volumetric measurements to obtain final equilibrium pressures.¹⁷² Recent results on the hydrogenography of Mg-Ni-H thin films have employed such an analysis for evaluating equilibrium pressures using optical transmission measurements under controlled pressure.¹⁷³ A caveat to this is that there is some evidence that final equilibrium pressures may not be identical depending on whether hydrogen is introduced to the sample in doses or continuously.⁵⁵

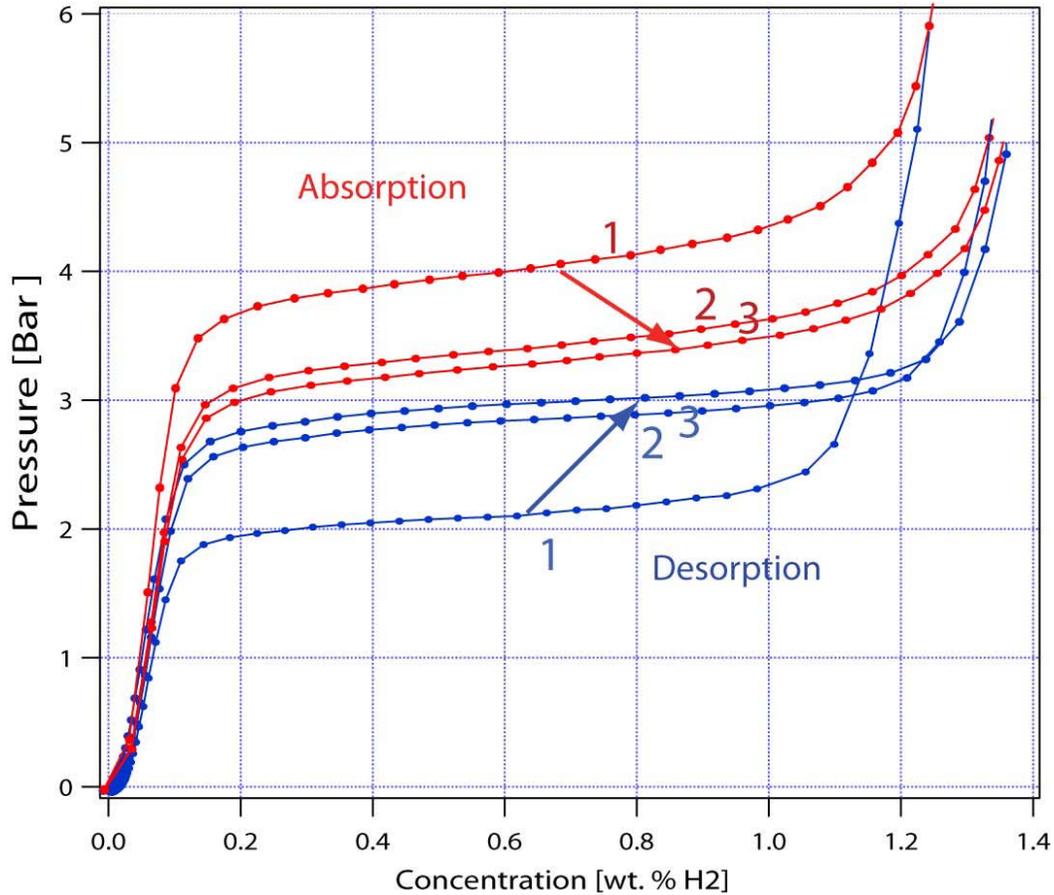


Figure 127. Depiction of absorption (red) and desorption (blue) PCT measurements made over increasingly long (1,2,3) periods of time.

Ultimately, it is simply very important to verify that the hydrogen/material system has reached a close approximation to thermodynamic equilibrium when making PCT measurements. This is best achieved by observing the hydrogen concentration change vs. time during the measurement and proceeding with the measurement at a pace that is slower than required to reach 95% of the reaction at each data point if possible. In all fairness, many of today's materials have such poor kinetics that this is not achievable in a reasonable amount of time (< time to finish a thesis). In such cases, it is important to indicate that results represent non-equilibrium conditions and may have some impact both on the capacity of the material presented and any evaluation of thermodynamics. When it is possible to measure the relevant rates of absorption or desorption, it is highly valuable to present these values as well. Methods to overcome the measurement time issue with respect to thermodynamic measurements will be presented in the next chapter.

With regard to adsorption storage materials, physisorption of H₂ on surfaces and within pores is typically a fast process. There are some instances where adsorption actually prompts a structural change in the host adsorbent, resulting in indefinitely long equilibration times. Hysteresis, however, is not usually observed for Langmuir-like supercritical adsorption of hydrogen. Typically, caused by uptake measurements that are kinetically limited, i.e. have not reached equilibrium.

2.2.7 Activation Effects

For most reversible materials, hydrogen storage capacity is not maximized immediately. In both chemisorbing and physisorbing media, notably metal hydrides and high-surface area materials, reaction with hydrogen is initially obstructed by impurities caused by exposure to contaminants such as ambient air during preparation.

In metal hydrides this leads to a natural oxide film barrier on the sample surface that inhibits hydride formation. Removing the oxide film activates the hydride and maximizes its hydrogen storage potential. Activation occurs in a two-step process: small amounts of atomic hydrogen penetrate the oxide layer to form the first hydride nuclei, after which the bulk hydride fragments into smaller particles through a process called decrepitation. Oxide layer penetration and nuclei formation can take anywhere between seconds to days at room temperature and occurs via a variety of different mechanisms depending on the sample. Decrepitation is a phenomenon caused by the stresses placed on the usually brittle metal phase by the expanding hydride phase and yields a substantial increase of uncontaminated, oxide-free surface area. Most decrepitation occurs during the first few hydride/dehydride cycles and tails off during subsequent cycles. FeTi is an example of a metal hydride that is difficult to activate due to more passive and dissociatively inactive natural oxide films on the surface of air-exposed particles and partly the result of higher toughness than other intermetallic alloys. Figure 128 illustrates the degree to which FeTi requires multiple cycles to be fully activated.

Section 3: Capacity

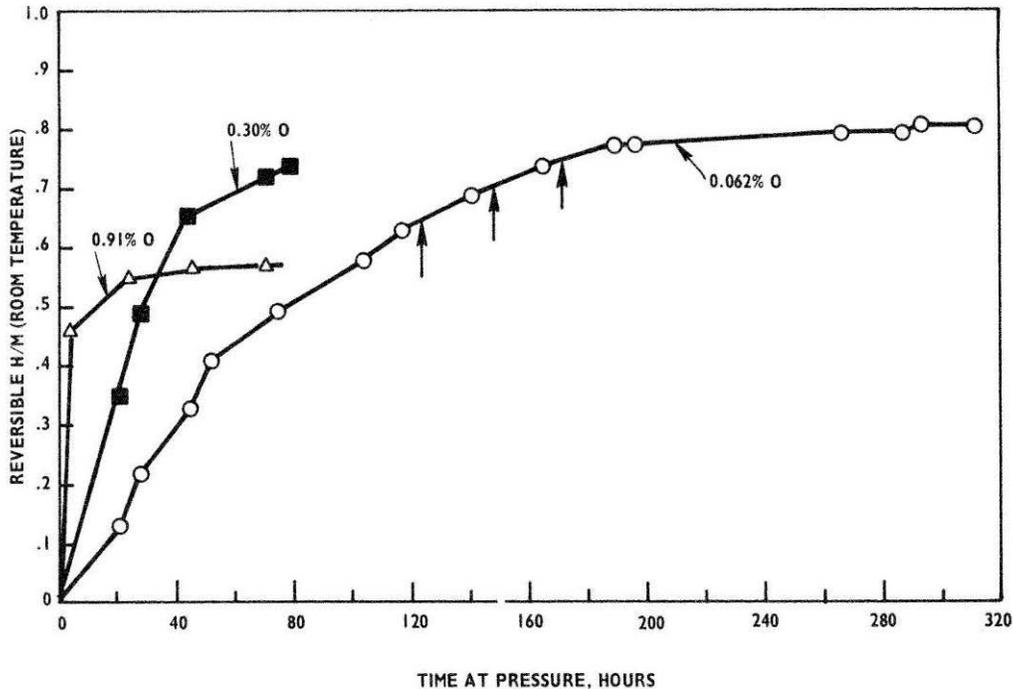


Figure 128. Effect of FeTi Oxygen-content on second stage activation. Initial particle size -30 mesh +50 mesh. Room temperature P ~ 67 atm. Each data point represents a dehydrating cycle. Arrows indicate sample cycled but no data taken.¹⁷⁴

Porous media and other physisorption materials also experience activation effects, although of a different nature than chemisorbing materials. Physisorption is dominated by van der Waals forces, which do not differentiate between potential sorbents. Physisorption samples exposed to the environment form a barrier of physisorbed air constituents, which take up surface area on the sample and must be removed before maximum hydrogen storage can be achieved. Because the physisorption mechanism weakens with increasing temperature, it is usually only necessary to flush the sample with hydrogen at an elevated temperature to eliminate the constituent barrier.

Zeolites, activated carbons, and other microporous materials will typically contain residual water and other contaminants. Activation consists of degassing the material at high temperatures (150 – 400 °C depending upon the material and its thermal stability) under dynamic vacuum. It is best to perform the activation process *in-situ*, immediately prior to experiments so that there is no chance for contamination between the activation and the actual experiment. A “perfectly clean” surface requires ultra-high vacuum and very high temperatures (>1000 K), however the goal of activation should be to remove “most” of the residual species without modifying or destroying the adsorbent itself.⁴³ For some samples that might decompose at high temperatures (e.g. some metal-organic frameworks), a different activation procedure might be used. Generally, a rough vacuum of 10 to

Section 3: Capacity

100 mtorr is sufficient for the degassing of most physisorption materials. In any case, the conductance through standard tubing limits the effective vacuum that can be achieved at the sample position in most experimental setups regardless of the vacuum that the pumping system may achieve.

In reversible chemical hydrides the hydrogen uptake and release can be strongly affected by such factors as, distribution of catalytic additives, distribution of reactants, completion of initial unstable reaction processes to final reversible reactions, particle size, morphology of the material on a macroscopic and microscopic level, surface contaminants, etc. Thus, the hydrogen storage capacity of a material can change dramatically during the first five to ten cycles. It is important to run samples of new materials through several absorption-desorption cycles to determine the actual steady state capacity of the material. The first few absorptions/desorption cycles may be very misleading with respect to the materials true storage capacity.

A good example that was shown in the section on kinetics applies also to capacity. This was the pre-reacted Ti-additive sodium alanate system. Figure 129 is desorption data taken from a cycling experiment this material. It clearly shows the impact activation effects can have on capacity of the material with cycling.

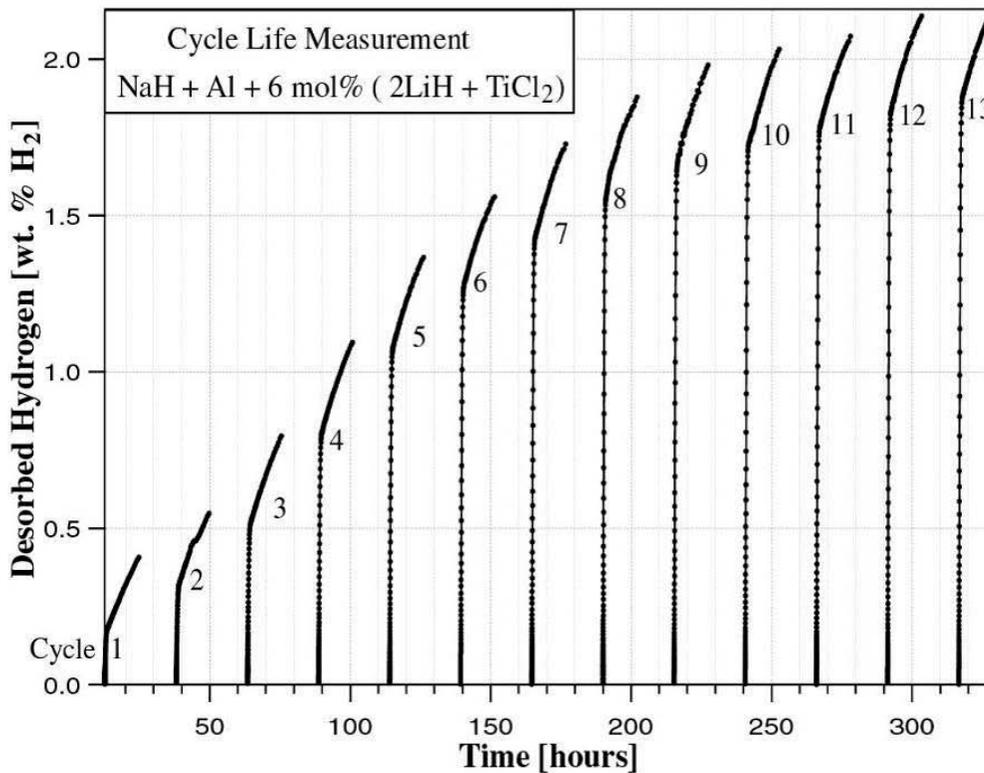
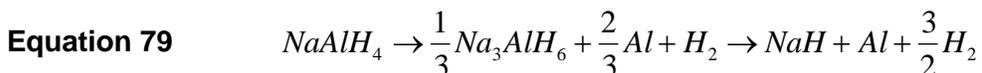


Figure 129. The activation effects of pre-reacted sodium alanate.¹⁰⁷

Section 3: Capacity

Because each desorption measurement is taken over a fixed time interval the amount of hydrogen desorbed is limited by the kinetics of each desorption and subsequent absorption. Thus, the capacity increases with each cycle, in particular with respect to the first part of the desorption which is due to the first decomposition in the two step reaction given below.



The increasing capacity with each step can be explained by the reactions proceeding further to the left in the reverse of the reaction above to form more $NaAlH_4$ with each subsequent absorption. This is likely due to an increasing distribution of the Ti-additive throughout the mixture with each cycle.

Had this been a new material that was tested only over one or two cycles, it might have been abandoned as an uninteresting hydrogen storage candidate with only a maximum of 0.5 wt.% storage capacity.

Regardless of the sorption mechanism, it is important to account for activation effects when performing capacity measurements on hydrogen storage materials.⁴⁶

2.3 Special Method Dependent Considerations

2.3.1 Volumetric

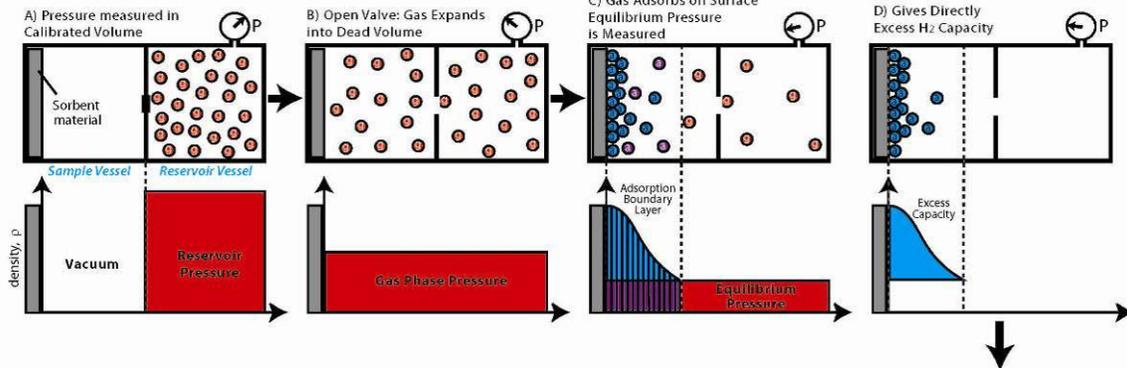
The volumetric method was presented in section 5.3 of the introduction (recommended reading). Due to the importance of issues that impact the accuracy of these measurements for determining capacity the method is presented here in more detail.

2.3.1.1 Volumetric Physisorption Measurements

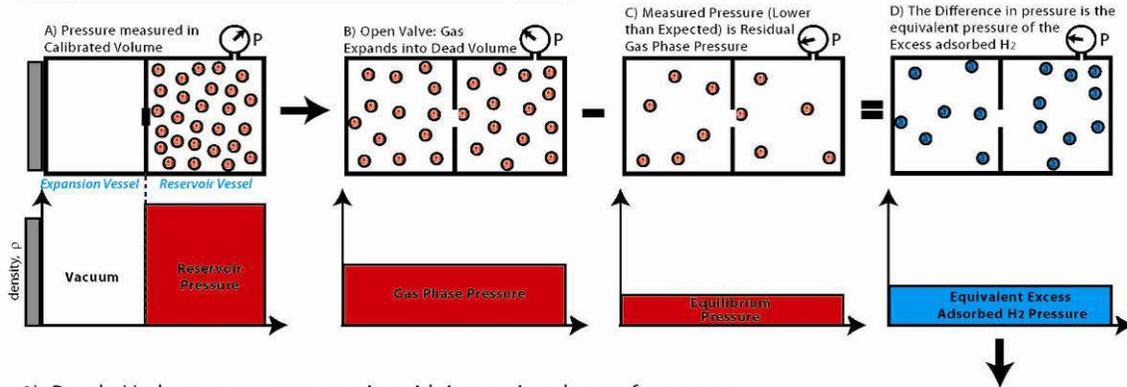
The determination of the excess adsorption in the volumetric process can be represented in four steps as shown in Figure 130: from left to right: A) The volume containing the sample to be tested is first evacuated. Then gas is introduced into a calibrated volume where the gas pressure is measured after coming to thermal equilibrium with its surroundings. B) The valve between the two known volumes is opened and gas expands to fill the region containing the sample. C) Gas molecules adsorb onto the sample (blue) until an equilibrium pressure is reached and measured. Some molecules within the physisorption layer would be present in the gas phase at the same pressure in the absence of physisorption (red). D) The excess capacity consists of the blue molecules only.

Section 3: Capacity

1) Gas Adsorption Process



2) Equivalent Gas Phase Measurement (No Adsorption)



3) Result: Hydrogen storage capacity with increasing doses of pressure

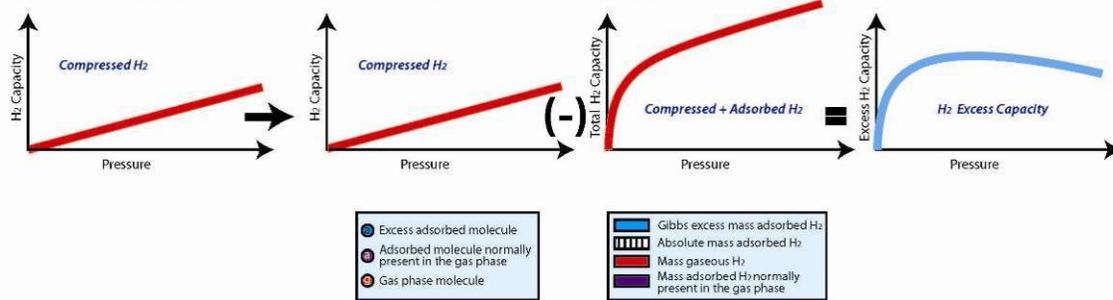


Figure 130. Depiction of the excess adsorption as determined by the volumetric method. 1) A step by step description of the volumetric measurement process as it actually occurs. 2) Depicts the equivalent gas expansion process, which is how the excess adsorbed gas is measured. 3) A graphic representation showing how as the excess capacity is measured as a function of final measured pressure (C) by subtracting the expected (no sorption) quantity of hydrogen stored in the total volume from the measured amount of hydrogen in the total volume.

Figure 130.2) depicts a practical method for determining the excess capacity. From left to right: steps A) and B) are the same as before. In practice, the

adsorbed gas is not measured directly. Rather, the adsorption of the gas results in a pressure lower than the expected pressure purely based on the volume expansion, as shown in C). The excess capacity shown in D) is then the difference between the expected pressure and the measured pressure.

Figure 130.3) shows the resulting excess hydrogen storage capacity of the material as a function of pressure. The excess material capacity is the measured capacity of the total system volume less the capacity of the system due only to compressed hydrogen in the same volume in the absence of physisorption.

2.3.1.2 Volumetric Measurements of On-board Reversible Hydrides

The determination of the hydrogen storage capacity in the volumetric process can be represented in four steps as shown in Figure 131.1, from left to right: A) The volume containing the sample to be tested is first evacuated. Then gas is introduced into a calibrated volume where the gas pressure is measured after coming to thermal equilibrium with its surroundings. B) The valve between the two known volumes is opened and gas expands to fill the region containing the sample. C) Gas molecules dissociate on the sample surface and are chemisorbed on the surface of the sample and then diffuse into the bulk of the material (green) until an equilibrium pressure is reached and measured. At equilibrium, some hydrogen remains in the gas phase at the equilibrium pressure (red). D) The hydrogen capacity consists of the green atoms only.

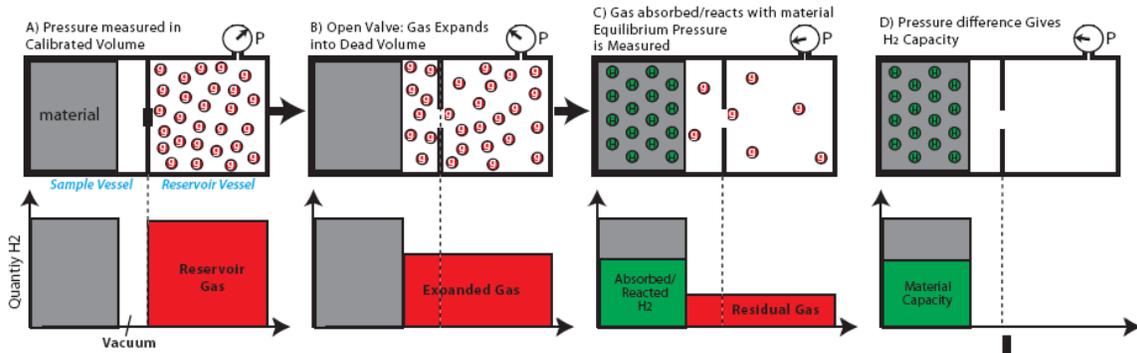
It should be noted that even reversible hydride materials have some surface area that will physisorb a finite amount of (excess) hydrogen that should be accounted for in the total capacity. This physisorbed hydrogen is already included in the storage capacity in as an intrinsic in the volumetric measurements method. That is, the volumetric method, accesses the mass balance of hydrogen in the gas phase and all unaccounted for hydrogen is what is stored by the material through both absorption and physisorption. For most reversible hydride materials the specific surface area is small and physisorbed hydrogen capacity is insignificant. However, nano-particle materials may have high enough specific surface areas that the portion of total stored hydrogen due to physisorption is relevant.

Figure 131.2) depicts a practical method for determining the hydrogen absorption (and physisorption) capacity. Steps A) and B) are the same as before. In practice, the sorbed gas is not measured directly. Rather, the absorption of hydrogen results in a pressure lower than the expected pressure purely based on the volume expansion, as shown in C). The capacity shown in D) is then the difference between the expected pressure and the measured pressure.

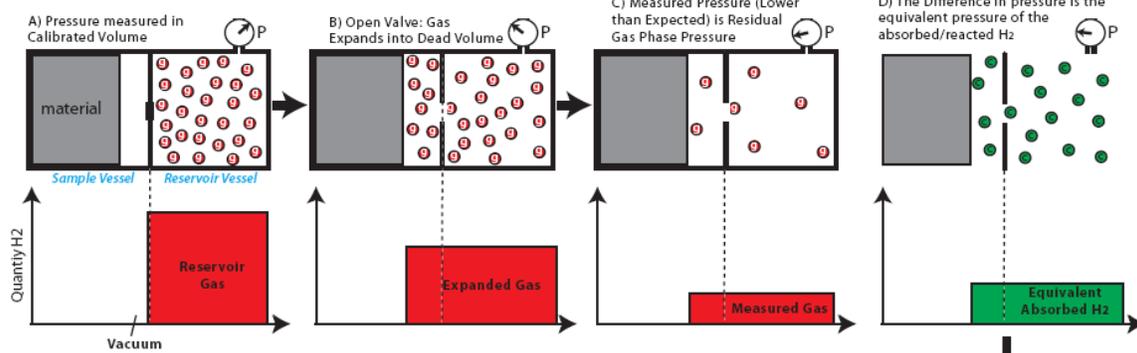
Figure 131.3) shows the resulting hydrogen storage capacity of the material as a function of pressure. The material capacity is the measured capacity of the total system volume less the capacity of the system due only to compressed hydrogen in the same volume in the absence of physisorption.

Section 3: Capacity

1) Gas Absorption Process



2) Equivalent Gas Phase Measurement (No Absorption)



3) Result: Hydrogen storage capacity with increasing doses of pressure

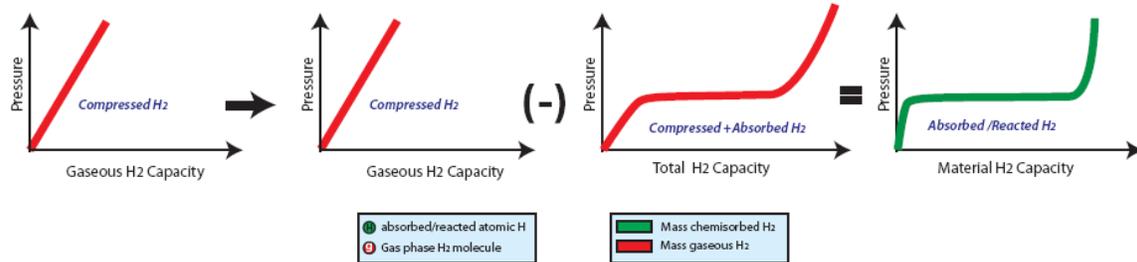


Figure 131. Depiction of hydrogen capacity measurements as determined by the volumetric method. 1) A step by step description of the volumetric measurement process as it actually occurs. 2) Depicts the equivalent gas expansion process, which is how the total sorption of hydrogen is measured. 3) A graphic representation showing how as the capacity is measured as a function of final measured pressure (C) by subtracting the expected (no absorption) quantity of hydrogen stored in the total volume from the measured amount of hydrogen in the total volume.

These simplified descriptions of the volumetric capacity measurement assume a perfect knowledge of the gas vessel volumes, gas temperatures, gas pressures, gas density and the mass and skeletal volume of the sample. An error in determining any one of these quantities will result in an error in the determination of a material's hydrogen storage capacity. Some common errors and issues associated with volumetric measurements are presented below.

2.3.1.3 Volumetric Sorption Dose

Equation 33-Equation 36 in the kinetics section demonstrates how a small single dose measurement can lead to imperfect kinetics measurements for a 1 g sample of LaNi_5H_6 . The same example can be used to demonstrate the impact of a poorly planned single dose on capacity measurements.

As stated before, when using a volume reservoir that is too small (10 ml, dashed line), there is not enough hydrogen to hydride the entire sample to LaNi_5H_6 , so it is impossible to reach the theoretical capacity due to a flaw in the experimental design. The amount of hydrogen in the reservoir is

Equation 80

$$n = \frac{PV}{RT} = \frac{5\text{bar} * .01\text{L}}{.083 \frac{\text{bar} * \text{L}}{\text{mol} * \text{K}} * 298\text{K}} = .002\text{molH}_2$$

The entire dose is not absorbed by the sample, since enough gas must remain in the system to satisfy the equilibrium pressure. The amount of hydrogen required to maintain the equilibrium pressure in this example is

Equation 81

$$n = \frac{PV}{RT} = \frac{1\text{bar} * .01\text{L}}{.083 \frac{\text{bar} * \text{L}}{\text{mol} * \text{K}} * 298\text{K}} = .0004\text{molH}_2$$

The remaining hydrogen, .0016 mol H_2 , enters the LaNi_5 sample to create .234 g of LaNi_5H_6 . If the experiment were stopped here, the measured capacity would be roughly 3.2%.

In contrast, a 400 ml reservoir under the same conditions has enough hydrogen to hydride the entire sample. The amount of hydrogen in the 400 ml reservoir is

Equation 82

$$n = \frac{PV}{RT} = \frac{5\text{bar} * .4\text{L}}{.083 \frac{\text{bar} * \text{L}}{\text{mol} * \text{K}} * 298\text{K}} = .08\text{molH}_2$$

After complete hydriding, there would be .073 mol H_2 remaining in the gas phase. This would yield the full theoretical capacity of 13.8%. Therefore any measured capacity value short of the theoretical capacity is due to the properties of the sample rather than the amount of hydrogen available.

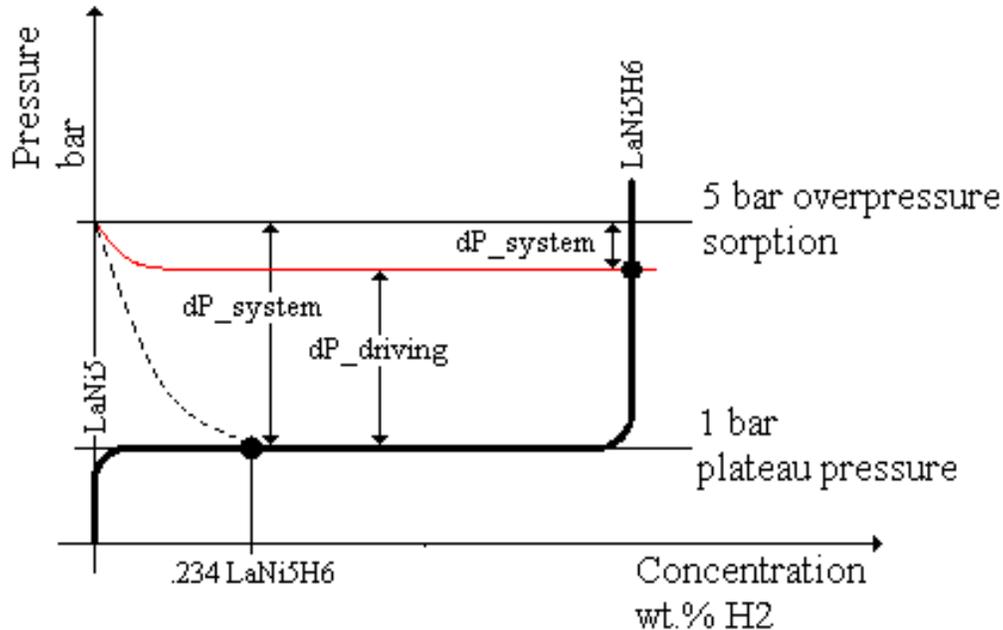


Figure 132. Diagram of the pressure in sorption/desorption system during hydriding reaction. The dashed line represents a test using a reservoir that is too small and the solid red line represents a test using a sufficiently large reservoir.

2.3.1.4 Gas Density Gradients

In typical volumetric adsorption experiments, the sample vessel is kept at a low temperature while the reference volume remains at room temperature. The density profile of the free H_2 gas is not constant throughout the free volume therefore. A common approximation is to divide the system into two isothermal regions connected a small region with a linear temperature gradient. It is important to minimize density fluctuation throughout the free volume, for example by maintaining a constant liquid N_2 fill line. The linear correction factor in the temperature gradient zone can be calibrated by empty reactor measurements.¹²⁹

2.3.1.5 Temperature Control

Immersing the sample in a liquid N_2 bath (77 K) or a liquid Ar bath (87 K) is the simplest means of temperature control. To achieve greater temperature range, inexpensive LN_2 -based cryostats can be developed to provide a stable sample temperature in the range $T > 77$ K. The design of the cryostat should minimize the temperature gradient region. One way of doing this is incorporate a separate heating element at the sample-reference interface, as shown in Figure 133.

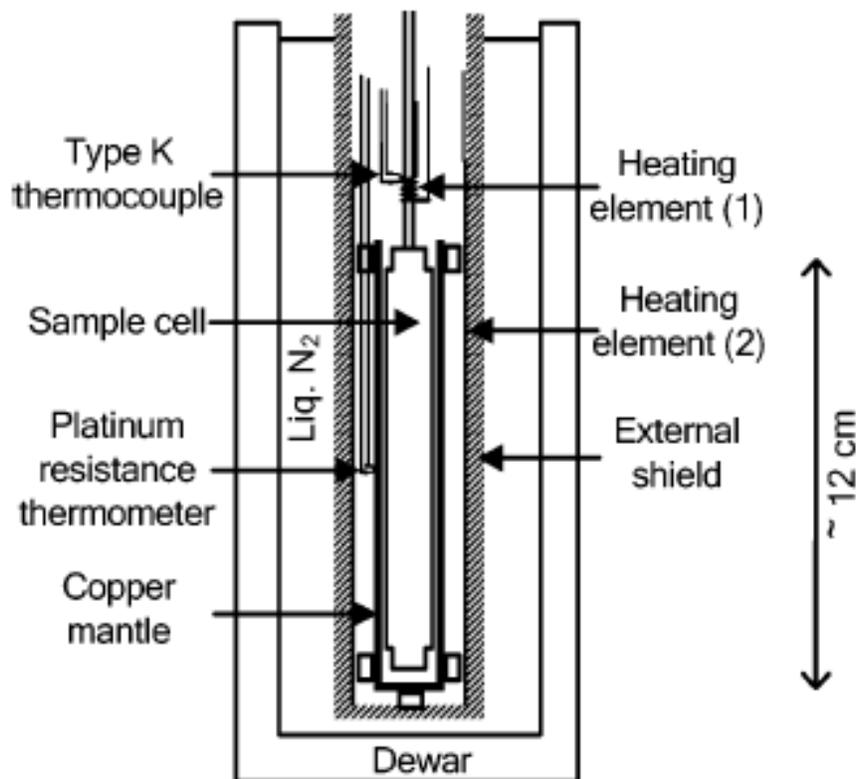


Figure 133. Schematic view of a cryostat designed for H₂ physisorption measurements.

Figure 134 shows the volumetric measurement of the evolution of hydrogen during the decomposition reaction of the chemical hydride ammonia borane at various temperatures. At 95 °C, the decomposition rate for the as-received sample is very slow and after 4500 s about 3% hydrogen was desorbed. By increasing the temperature the same amount of hydrogen is desorbed in shorter times and the final desorbed amount slightly increased. The maximum hydrogen amount desorbed at 140 °C after 4500 s was 5.2%. The amount of hydrogen released observed by Benedetto et al is lower than the previously reported one by Wolf et al.^{175,194} This result cannot be explained taking in consideration only the material purity (90%). They observed that part of the material is pushed up from the thermalized zone as a consequence of the thermal decomposition, remaining non-reacted. They further discuss the effect of ball milling and addition of platinum based catalysts on dehydrogenation from ammonia borane.

Section 3: Capacity

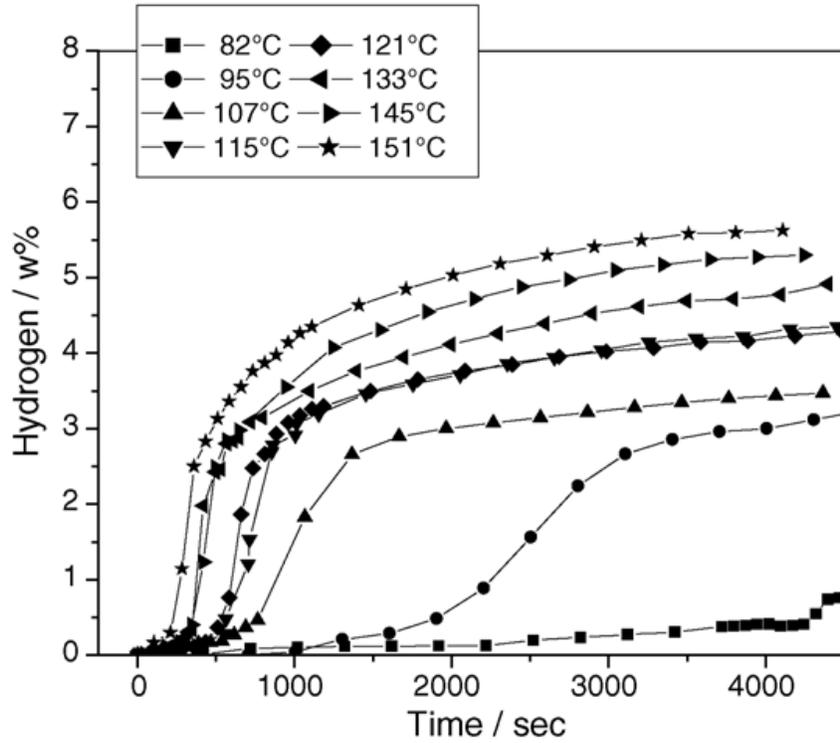


Figure 134. Volumetric hydrogen evolution during the decomposition reaction of ammonia borane.¹⁷⁵

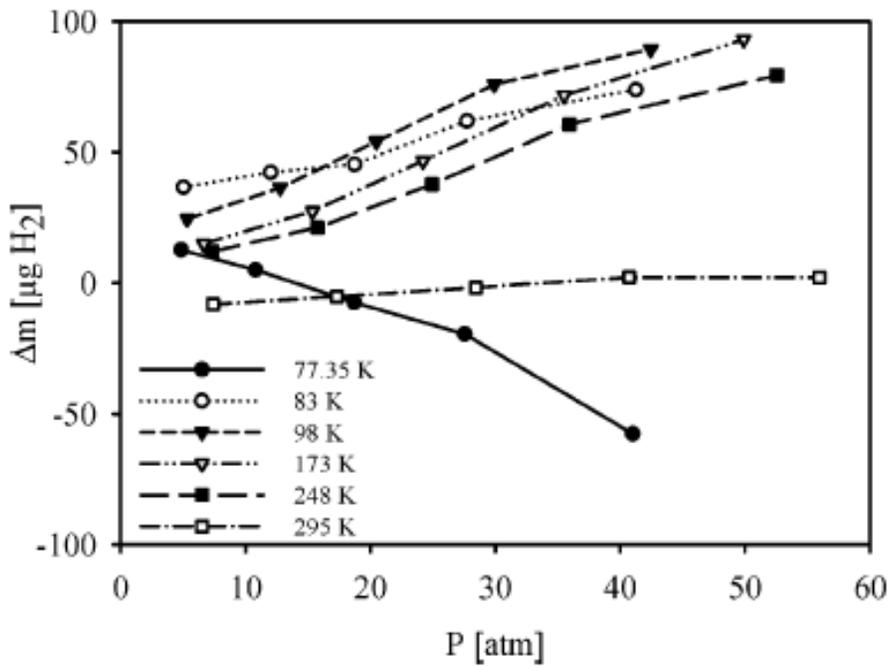


Figure 135. Blank tests performed at several temperatures in the 0–50 atm range.¹²⁷

If the adsorption isotherms are acquired in a stepwise fashion using sequential doses of H₂, then the errors in each step will accumulate. This results in the increase of blank adsorption with pressure.

2.3.1.6 Real gas behavior

At low temperatures and high pressures, the real gas equation of state for H₂ starts to deviate from the ideal gas equation (Figure 136). If the sample vessel is at 77 K while the reference volume is at room temperature, then applying the ideal gas equation for a known amount of gas will result in an “effective volume,” as explained in Chapter 2. While the pressure is constant throughout the instrument volume, the density is larger in the 77 K region. To calculate the H₂ density in the 77 K region, standard thermodynamic tables or H₂ equations of state can be used to determine the compressibility factor.

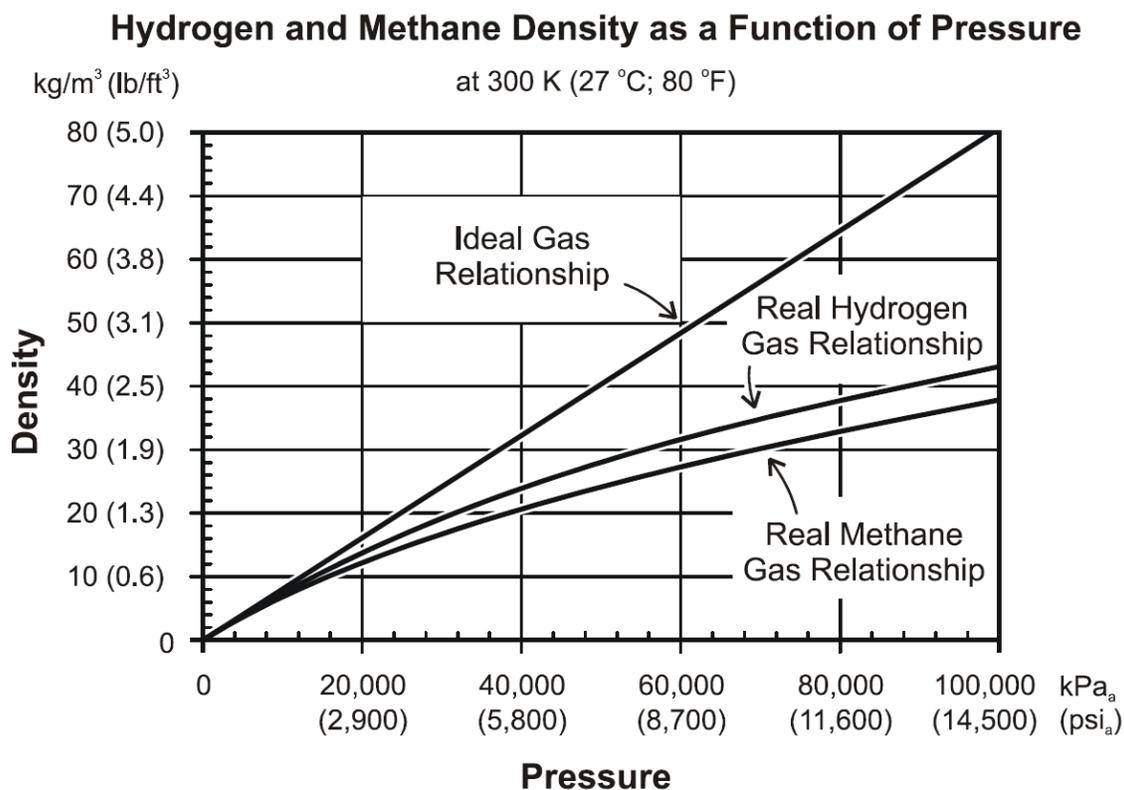


Figure 136. Hydrogen density as a function of pressure at room temperature.¹⁷⁶

2.3.1.7 Volume Calibration

Once the void volume of the sample has been determined from helium expansion measurements, it is conventional to run “blank tests” on the volumetric

instrument. These tests are run under identical conditions, but instead use inert, non-porous materials (e.g. stainless steel rods, silicon granules, glass beads) which have the same volume as the sample void volume. With these calibration tests, it is possible to double-check the helium-derived void volumes, and to calibrate the linear correction factors that account for any temperature gradients in the system (see introduction section 5.3.3 for more on temperature gradient corrections). It is also possible to check for any H₂ adsorption on the walls of the sample vessel at low temperature. The effective H₂ uptake in these blank tests should be small relative to the uptake expected from the sample. If the sample uptake is very small (e.g. hydrogen spillover adsorption), then it is especially critical that the “blank” H₂ uptake should be small. If the instrument volumes and pressure gauges are well calibrated, the void volume is well characterized, and the temperature gradients are properly accounted for, then H₂ uptake in blank tests can be on the order of 100 µg (see Figure 135).

2.3.2 Gravimetric Methods

The gravimetric method was presented in section 5.4 of the introduction (recommended reading). Due to the importance of issues that impact the accuracy of these measurements for determining capacity the method is presented here in more detail.

The gravimetric method is conceptually simple, but can be challenging in practice. In its most simple form, a sample is exposed to hydrogen at increasing pressures and the change in the weight of the sample is measured. The weight change of the sample is caused by two opposing forces, the ad/absorption of gas by the sample whose mass causes an additional gravitational pull on the sample and the buoyancy force of the difference in the density of the sample (and adsorbed gas) and the surrounding fluid (gas). These opposing forces must be accounted for regardless of whether the majority of hydrogen is absorbed in the bulk of the material or adsorbed to the surface. Because the buoyancy portion of the measurement is dependent on knowledge (or counter-balancing) of the pressure and temperature of the gas, measurements at elevated pressures or extreme temperatures become very sensitive to the behavior of hydrogen in the surrounding gas phase.

2.3.2.1 Gravimetric Physisorption Measurements

Physisorption measurements are most often performed at liquid nitrogen temperatures and this presents one end of the temperature extreme challenges for gravimetric measurements. In this light, we start with a description of the measurement with respect to physisorption. Figure 137 shows the adsorption process (a) and the equivalent depiction of the forces that contribute to the weight change of the sample on adsorbing gaseous hydrogen (b). All adsorbed hydrogen, whether excess hydrogen molecules or hydrogen molecules that would be present in the gas phase anyway, add to the mass of the sample. The

Section 3: Capacity

density of the free (or bulk) gas that does not experience adsorption creates an opposing buoyancy force on the sample and adsorbed gas that decreases the measured weight of the sample. To determine the absolute adsorbed hydrogen requires some knowledge of the gas displacement volume of the sample together with the volume of the adsorbed gas. Because the thickness of the adsorption layer is generally not known exactly, based on pore size or monolayer coverage are often used to provide a rough estimate of the adsorbed gas volume. Therefore, the absolute adsorption hydrogen storage capacity of physisorption materials is not often easily determined.

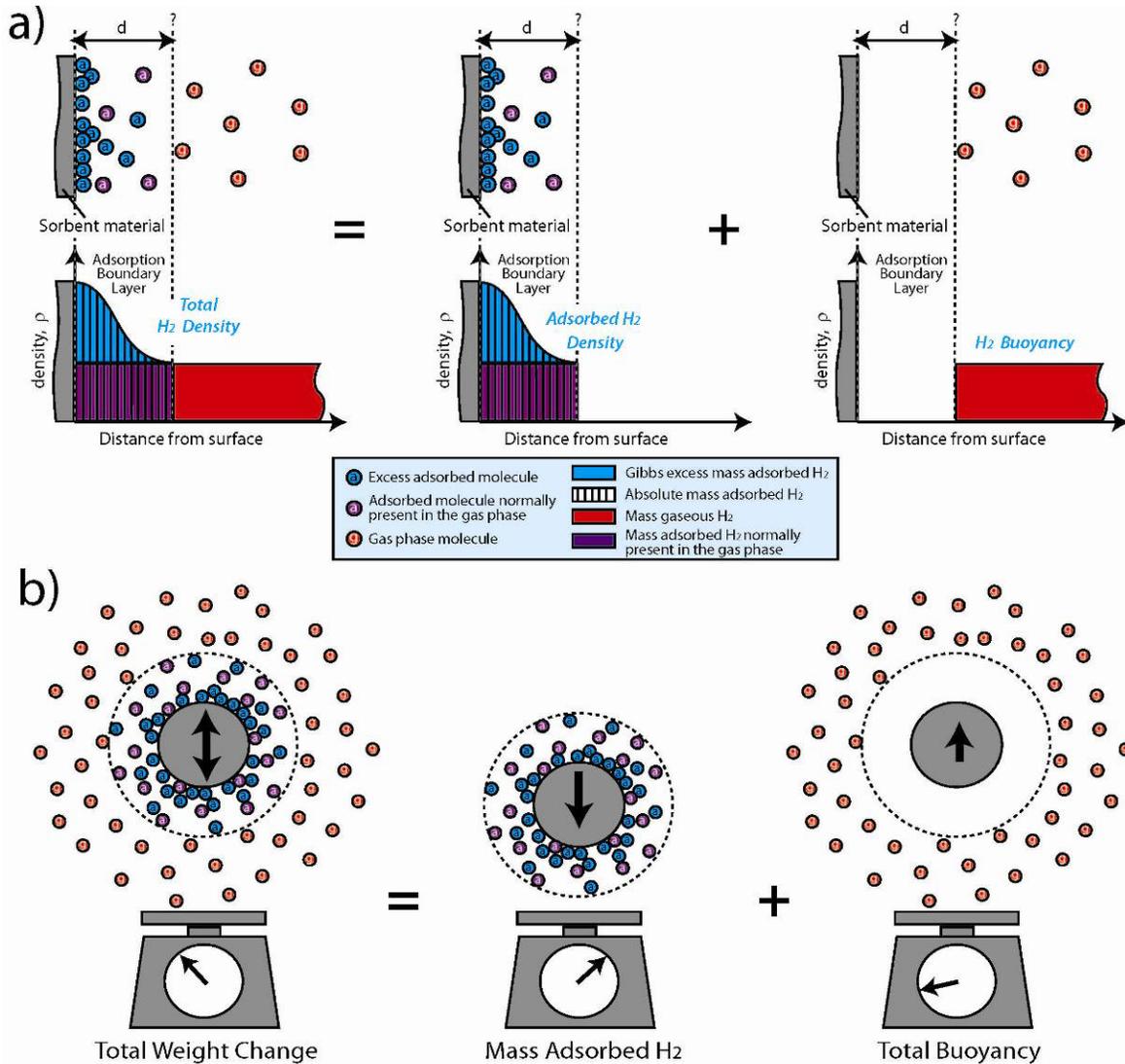


Figure 137. Depiction of the measured weight change of a sample caused by physisorption and buoyancy of the surrounding gas using the gravimetric method. a) The physical process of adsorption. b) Adsorbed molecules contribute to the weight of the sample (blue+purple), while the hydrogen molecules (red) displaced by the sample (and physisorbed gas) contribute to a buoyancy force opposing gravity.

Section 3: Capacity

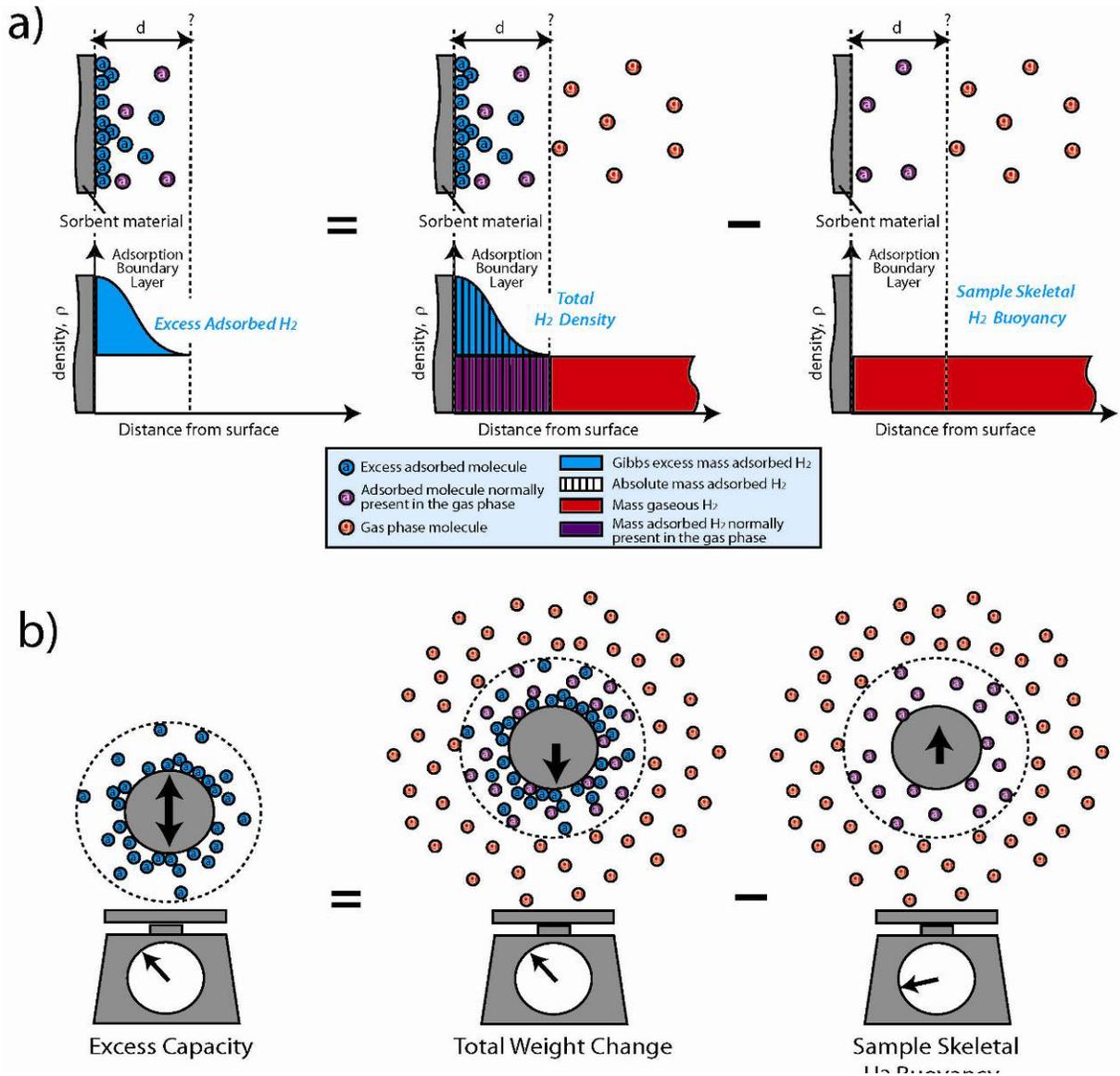


Figure 138. Depiction of the excess capacity as measured by the gravimetric method. a) The physical process of adsorption. b) The buoyancy force caused by hydrogen molecules (red + purple) displaced by the sample only (skeletal volume) is subtracted from the total measured weight change to give the “Excess” hydrogen storage capacity of the material.

The excess capacity is more readily determined than absolute capacity in that the buoyancy of the sample only are used to correct the measured weight change of the sample. Figure 138 shows the adsorption process and the forces involved in determining the excess capacity. All hydrogen atoms in the adsorbed layer contribute to the mass of the sample. The volume of the sample plus this adsorbed layer displace a volume of hydrogen, leading to a buoyancy force counteracting gravity equal to the density of hydrogen at the ambient pressure

Section 3: Capacity

times the displaced volume. The adsorbed gas that would normally be present in the adsorption layer (purple) add to the mass of gas adsorbed to the sample (purple and blue), but are subtracted out of the excess mass by being included again in the counteractive buoyancy force. This is due to only using the skeletal volume of the sample and not the skeletal volume of the sample + adsorbed gas layer in the buoyancy compensation calculation.

Section 3: Capacity

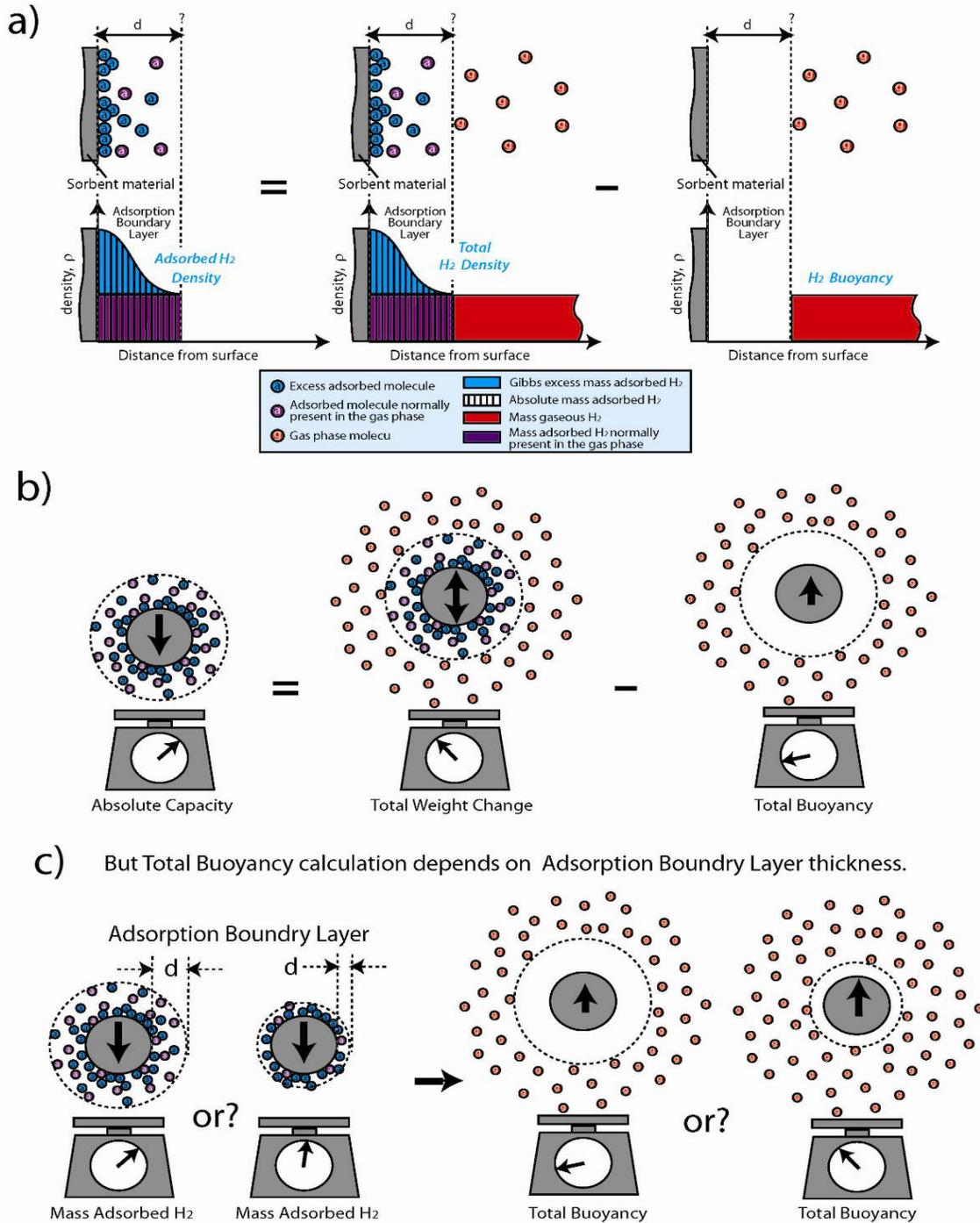


Figure 139. Depiction of the absolute storage capacity of a sample as measured by the gravimetric method. a) The physical process of adsorption. b) The buoyancy force of hydrogen molecules (red) displaced by the sample and the adsorbed hydrogen is subtracted from the total measured weight change to give the “Absolute” hydrogen storage capacity of the material. c) In a porous sample, it can be difficult to determine the thickness and volume of the adsorption boundary layer, which leads to difficulty in evaluating the “Absolute” hydrogen storage capacity.

Section 3: Capacity

The gravimetric method poses a similar problem in determining the absolute capacity directly from the measured mass of the sample. Figure 139 shows the adsorption process and the assumptions that are made in determining the absolute capacity. All hydrogen atoms in the adsorbed layer contribute to the mass of the sample. The volume of the sample plus this adsorbed layer displace a volume of hydrogen, leading to a buoyancy force counteracting gravity equal to the density of hydrogen at the ambient pressure times the displaced volume.

It is difficult to determine the volume of the adsorbed phase under usual experimental conditions, making it difficult to calculate the total buoyancy force. In practice, the buoyancy force is calculated as if the volume of the sample remains unchanged. In this case, the reported value is the Gibbs excess capacity. It is much more difficult to determine an accurate value for the absolute capacity. This concept can be most easily related using the following definitions:

M = measured mass of the sample = mass of the sample (M_s) + mass of total adsorbed gas (M_a) – total buoyancy (M_{bt})

M_{bs} = buoyancy force due to the sample volume

M_{ba} = buoyancy force due to the volume of the adsorbed phase

With these definitions and the apparent mass due to buoyancy is the density of the ambient hydrogen (ρ_{H_2}) times the displaced volume, we can write:

Equation 83 $M = M_s + M_a - M_{bs} - M_{ba} = M_s + M_a - \rho_{H_2}V_s - \rho_{H_2}V_a$

Thus,

Equation 84 $M = M_s + M_a - \rho_{H_2}(V_s + V_a)$

Making use of Equation 60, which relates the excess and the absolute amounts adsorbed, we obtain:

Equation 85 $M_{ex} = M_a - \rho_{H_2}V_a = M - M_s + \rho_{H_2}V_s$

Therefore the excess capacity is determined by a relatively straightforward calculation. Estimating the absolute amount adsorbed would require conditions in which the term $\rho_{H_2}V_a$ becomes large and measurable (e.g. at very low temperature and high pressure).

Section 3: Capacity

Note that the volume V_s can be determined from a helium displacement curve considering the relationship for buoyancy correction

Equation 86
$$F_b = g\rho\Delta V = g\rho\left(\frac{m_s}{\rho_s} - \frac{m_t}{\rho_t}\right)$$

Where F_b is the buoyancy force, g is the gravitational constant, ΔV is the differential gas displacement volume of the sample and the tare, ρ is the density of the gas, ρ_s is the density of the sample, m_s is the mass of the sample, ρ_t is the density of the tare, and m_t is the mass of the tare.

For an asymmetrical apparatus in absence of tare weight, the buoyancy force exerted on the sample will simply be:

Equation 87
$$F_b = g\rho\Delta V = g\rho\frac{m_s}{\rho_s} = g\rho V_s$$

Therefore, the corresponding correction on an actual hydrogen adsorption measurement can be performed as a function of (P,T) considering a factor ($\sim 1/2$) between the bulk He and H_2 gas densities under similar (P,T) conditions. This approach is similar in essence to the free (dead) space measurement using helium in the volumetric approach.

Gravimetric instruments including Thermal Gravimetric Analysis instruments were discussed in the introduction section 5.4 and 5.5 above. There are several considerations with respect to the accuracy of hydrogen capacity measurements using gravimetric instruments.

2.3.2.2 Issues Involving Impurities

Of primary importance in the accuracy of mass-change measurements of hydrogen capacity is the certitude that mass change is due exclusively to hydrogen uptake or release. Therefore, two key factors are the purity of the gas (supply and environment) and the behavior of the sample itself.

Because gravimetric measurements generally involve small highly active samples exposed to relatively large quantities of gas any impurities in the gas are likely to be chemisorbed or physisorbed to the sample causing a non-hydrogen weight change that may mistakenly be attributed to hydrogen uptake. Impurities in the gas can come from the gas supply itself. Therefore, UHP hydrogen and calibration gasses (99.999% purity) is absolutely recommended. However, impurities in the gas can also come from, inadequate purging of gas lines when connecting gas cylinders to the instrument. For this we recommend at a minimum, 3 cycles of evacuating lines to at least 100 millitorr and purging with

Section 3: Capacity

fresh gas. Impurities can also come from any leak in the instrument or lines connected to the instrument. When the sample cell is held under vacuum, air and moisture will be drawn into the sample cell through poor seals, back flow through vacuum pumps (especially if not operating properly) or other leaks. Impurities may also come from residual vapor left behind in the instrument or as a result of components or residue from prior experiments degassing when the instrument is heated. Clearly the introduction of the sample into the mass balance without exposure to air is problematic. Sometimes, bake out of the sample after air exposure is sufficient. In this case it is important to ensure that any moisture or other contaminants have not condensed somewhere else within the instrument only to contaminate the sample upon the introduction of gas. Some samples simply can not be exposed to air or moisture at all and will require that the measurement instrument is installed inside of a glove box or has a sophisticated sample transfer system that is 100% air-free.

Another source of error in high-surface-area physisorption materials is the presence of oxides on the surface of the material that may react with hydrogen in the presence of catalysts to form water. Hydrogen uptake in the material as water would increase the sample weight giving the appearance of stored hydrogen. A check for this is that the water should be released as vapor in a subsequent desorption and the sample would lose weight with each desorption cycle.

A good cross-check would be to measure the same materials using the volumetric method. During desorption the evolved water will not produce a significant increase in pressure during desorption (at low temperatures) as hydrogen desorption would. An apparent desorption by the gravimetric measurement and none given by a volumetric measurement would indicate the formation of water or some other non-hydrogen species. The formation of hydrocarbons (methane...) at active or catalyzed sites on high-surface-area carbon materials may present a similar (false positive) behavior.

The sample itself may change mass through melting (spattering or flowing off the sample holder), evaporating, or evolving gaseous components (such as NH_3 from amides) during heating. This weight loss concurrent with hydrogen release might be misinterpreted as purely the desorbed hydrogen capacity. Continued mass loss with each desorption cycle is a sign of such a situation. Again comparison with measurements made using the volumetric method would also help to resolve such issues.

Sometimes mass spectroscopy infrared spectroscopy, or gas chromatography of the evolved gasses can identify impurities or decomposition of the sample. This, however, depends on the set up of the analytical system and operating temperatures of the sample and gas lines. Many volatiles released by the sample (NH_3 , BH_3 , H_2O , CH_4) may condense out in the system before reaching the analytical detector and escape detection.

2.3.2.3 Instrumental Stability

Besides the purity of the gas and the sample properties there are instrumental sources of error to be evaluated. One consideration is the stability of the measurements over time. Some sources of noise or drift to consider are: mechanical vibrations, temperature variations within the lab, temperature stability of the measurement instrument itself, stability of the gas pressure, or (in the case of flowing gas systems) stability of the gas flow rates, any transfer of heat from the sample chamber to the mass balance measurement system. A good test of stability is to systematically run blank samples under the same conditions as the test sample will be measured.

2.3.2.4 Instrumental Effects on Buoyancy Corrections

The weight reported from a gravimetric measurement system is not necessarily the total weight of the sample, but rather can be significantly affected by buoyancy forces on the sample and system components. While it is possible to correct for these effects, loose assumptions can create a large degree of uncertainty in gravimetric measurements. Thus, gravimetric measurements are seriously affected by buoyancy.¹⁷⁷ Since density values of dispersed or porous materials are often not well known, the complete compensation of buoyancy by means of a counterweight on the basis of a given density value generally fails.¹²⁴ It is therefore typical to measure the remaining buoyancy effect by using helium at 77K or at ambient temperature.

These buoyancy effects can have a big impact on Gravimetric and Thermal Gravimetric Analysis, especially when using small samples relative to the size of the sample holder. For example, if a 1 mg magnesium sample is measured in a sample holder made of quartz that weighs 1 g, the volume of the sample will be only $5.754 \times 10^{-4} \text{ cm}^3$ compared to 0.375 cm^3 for the sample holder. If the magnesium is heated from room temperature to 300 °C, the buoyancy force on the sample and its holder, given by ρgV , where ρ is the density of the hydrogen gas and V is the volume of the sample and holder, will decrease dramatically. In this example, the weight of the sample is only $9.8 \times 10^{-6} \text{ N}$, while the buoyancy force decreases by $1.723 \times 10^{-7} \text{ N}$ due to the decrease in the density of hydrogen gas at higher temperature. This would lead to an apparent storage capacity of 1.76% without any hydrogen absorbed at all. This problem can be partially overcome by using a system with a tare or running a test measurement under the exact same temperature and pressure conditions but with nothing in the sample holder and subtracting the apparent weight change from the real data.

An example of the activation and tare process for a 1 gram sample of activated carbon is shown in Figure 140. In this example, a) the sample was degassed in vacuum at 573K, then b) cooled to 77K in vacuum. The initial temperature difference generated a thermal gas flow, resulting in a sudden decrease in the indicated mass of the sample. An initial zero point reading was taken at c after considerable equilibration time. On the introduction of helium (d and f), an

instantaneous decrease in the indicated mass of the sample is observed as a result of buoyancy in helium. Following this immediate buoyancy effect, a slow increase in the mass occurs, which is ascribed to the adsorption of helium. Evacuation (e and g) causes a fast increase in the indicated mass as a result of the lack of buoyancy, followed by a slow mass decrease ascribed to the desorption of helium. A final zero point shift at the end of g is attributed to the sorption of contaminating vapor. This degassing and zeroing process is followed by a nitrogen adsorption measurement at point h.

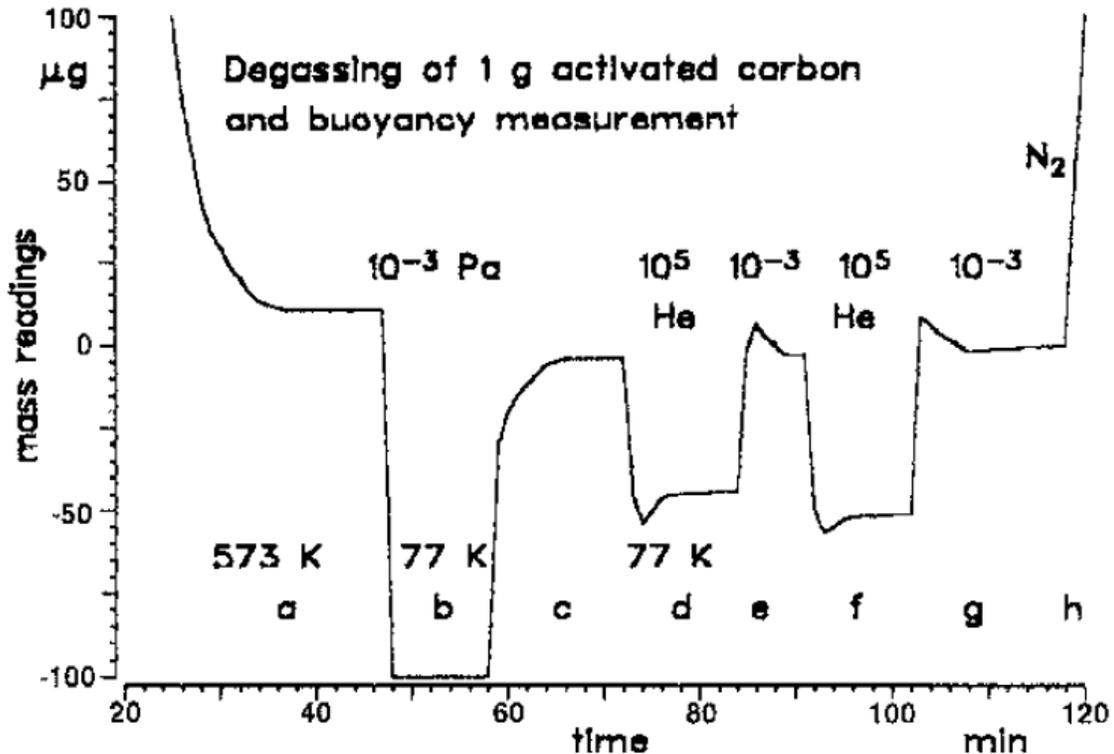


Figure 140. Gravimetric record of the activation and zeroing process of a sorbent sample of 1 g activated carbon, counterbalanced by quartz glass, in vacuum and in a helium atmosphere.

For asymmetric balances (spring or magnetic suspension balances), the influence of buoyancy must be corrected computationally, taking into account the fact that the buoyancy of the balance parts occur at different temperatures than that of the sample, and that this temperature distribution may also vary with pressure.

In a symmetrical microbalance, the balance consists of a sample in a sample holder on one side, with an inert tare of similar mass and density to the sample on the other to reduce the buoyancy effect. The variation in mass due to buoyancy is then given by:⁵⁷

Equation 88
$$\Delta m_B = \rho_{gas} (\Delta V) = \rho_{gas} \left(\frac{m_s}{\rho_s} + \frac{m_{sh}}{\rho_{sh}} - \frac{m_t}{\rho_t} \right)$$

Where Δm is the change in measured mass due to buoyancy, ρ_{gas} is the density of the gas, m_s , m_{sh} and m_t are the mass of the sample, the sample holder (assuming there sample holder in addition to the normal balance components) and the tare respectively. Similarly, ρ_s , ρ_{sh} and ρ_t are the densities of the sample, the sample holder, and the tare, respectively. Since the buoyancy force opposes gravity, this term must be added to the measured mass to determine the true weight of the sample.

For asymmetric balances (spring balances or magnetic suspension balances), the influence of buoyancy on the sample and instrument components must be corrected computationally, taking into account that the buoyancy of the balance parts occurs at temperatures different from that of the sample. The variation in mass due to buoyancy is then given by:

Equation 89
$$\Delta m_B = \rho \Delta V = \rho(P_s, T_s) \left(\frac{m_s}{\rho_s} + \frac{m_{sh}}{\rho_{sh}} \right) + \rho(P, T_x) \left(\frac{m_B}{\rho_B} \right)$$

where $\rho(P_s, T_s)$ is the density of the hydrogen gas at the sample, $\rho(P, T_x)$ is the density of the hydrogen gas at various points along the components of the balance (P is constant, but T_x will vary), m_s and ρ_s are the mass and density of the sample, m_{sh} and ρ_{sh} are the mass and density of the sample holder (assuming there sample holder in addition to the normal balance components) and m_B and ρ_B are the mass and density of the balance components (bucket, pan, beam, and the hang-down wires).

It should be noted that once the buoyancy correction is added, the calculated quantity is the excess hydrogen adsorbed. Alternatively, if an accurate model for the volume occupied by the adsorbed gas is available, the absolute adsorption can be calculated.¹⁷⁸ However, there are still many subtleties involved that can still lead to inaccurate results. For example, in some cases variations in the temperature throughout the measurement system need to be accounted for computationally.¹²⁴

2.3.2.5 Thermal Errors in Buoyancy Corrections

In a typical gravimetric instrument, the heating furnace, water bath, or cryostat surrounds the sample cell containing the balance pan(s) on the bottom and sides. Heat will be transported into the cell from above causing a temperature

gradient in the cell's components and any gas that is present. For 77K measurements at low pressures (<100 Torr) a temperature difference of up to 15K has been observed between the sample and cryostat even in the most well designed systems.¹⁷⁹ Any remnant thermomolecular flow at low pressures will shift the zero point of the mass measurement of the sample. Thermomolecular flow has the greatest effect at pressures at which the mean free path of the gas molecules (λ) is comparable to the characteristic length L (L= the diameter of the balance cell).¹⁸⁰ The Knudsen number Kn is given by:

Equation 90
$$Kn = \lambda/L$$

For pressures below $Kn = 1$, the thermomolecular flow creates a pressure difference where the maximum pressure difference is given by Knudsen's law:

Equation 91
$$P_1/P_2 = (T_1/T_2)^{1/2}$$

For the typical microbalance cell tube of 2 cm in diameter the maximum thermomolecular flow is observed in the pressure range of 0.1 to 1 Pa. These pressure differences should be accounted for in any computation of buoyancy corrections of components of the balance and sample (hangdown wires, pan,...) under such conditions.

At higher pressures thermally induced convection of the gas will occur also affecting the mass measurement. These are difficult to correct for computationally and therefore require optimal design of the balance and cell. In one example, the use of deflecting metal shields mounted above the sample, and long (1m) and very thin (30 μ m) hangdown wires, reduced convective disturbances to about 10 μ g (1g activated carbon sample at 77K).¹²⁴ The effect of thermal convection issues increase with increasing pressure, increasing temperature differential and decreasing sample size.

2.3.2.6 Sample Density Errors in Buoyancy Corrections

Another source of error comes from determining the true skeletal density of the sample. This is of particular importance in porous solids where the porosity is often not well known. The skeletal density is usually determined from helium pycnometry as outlined in the Capacity section 1.4.1 Density of Porous Solids. However, the assumptions involved, such as neglecting the adsorption of helium, can lead to significant errors. In some materials large amounts of helium can be adsorbed.¹⁸¹ One study has shown the estimated volume to off by 20% when the helium calibration was used on a nonporous Al wire of known density and mass.¹⁸²

Section 3: Capacity

Given that the buoyancy correction to the mass change of a sample is:

Equation 92
$$\Delta m = \Delta F/g = \rho_{H_2}(m_s/\rho_s)$$

Where m_s , ρ_s are the mass and density of the sample and ρ_{H_2} is the density of hydrogen at the sample pressure and temperature, then the buoyancy correction on a weight % basis given by:

Equation 93
$$\Delta \text{wt.}\% = 100 \cdot (\rho_{H_2}/\rho_s) / (1 + (\rho_{H_2}/\rho_s))$$

The weight percent buoyancy correction can therefore be calculated as a function of the skeletal density of a sample for a given pressure and temperature of hydrogen gas surrounding the sample. Some examples of these corrections are shown in Figure 141 for measurements at 77K and 298K of hypothetical samples with skeletal densities of 0.5, 1.0 and 4.0 g/ml.

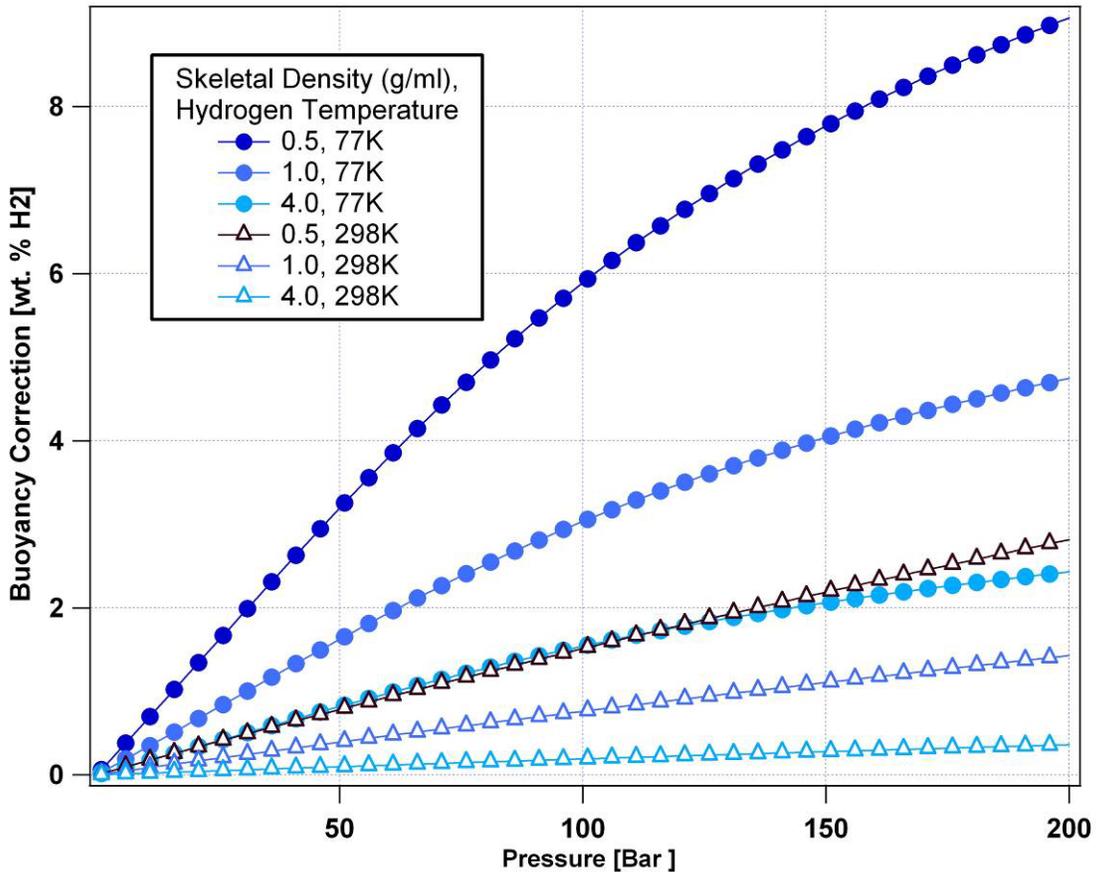


Figure 141. Buoyancy corrections for different sample skeletal densities at 77K and 298K.

Section 3: Capacity

The skeletal density of a sample can be determined gravimetrically using the buoyancy effect. Assuming arms of a symmetrical balance of equal mass, density and length, the mass difference $\Delta F/g$ from buoyancy between a sample and counterweight is given by:

Equation 94
$$\Delta F/g = \rho_{\text{He}}(m_s/\rho_s - m_c/\rho_c)$$

Where m_s, ρ_s and m_c, ρ_c are the mass and density of the sample and counterweight respectively. In one example, the density of 1 g of activated carbon was determined by such a helium measurement at 77K to be $1.9 \times 10^3 \text{ kg/m}^3$. This was about 10% higher than the same measurement performed using nitrogen at room temperature.¹²⁴ One explanation for such differences is that microporous materials with pore diameters less than 0.26 nm¹⁸³, which are accessible for the small helium atoms, are not for larger molecules such as nitrogen.^{184,185}

One significant source of error comes from neglecting the volume expansion of the sample upon hydrogen loading. This has a similar effect to errors in the volume measured by helium pycnometry. For example, the volume of Mg can expand by as much as 33% on hydriding. Similarly, the gas adsorbed on the surface of a porous medium can have a significant contribution to the volume.¹¹² The error associated with neglecting the volume change upon hydrogen loading is presented in Table 1. These are high estimates for the error, since the ideal gas law was used to calculate the density of hydrogen at high pressure and low temperature. More accurate values for hydrogen density can be calculated using the Bender Equation of State, the Modified Benedict-Webb-Rubin Equation of State or an equation developed by NIST.¹⁸⁶

Material	P (atm)	T (K)	Error
Mg	1	273	0.02%
Mg	200	273	4.40%
Mg	200	77	15.60%
Activated Carbon	1	273	0.01%
Activated Carbon	200	273	2.20%
Activated Carbon	200	77	7.90%

Table 5. Maximum error due to volume expansion during hydrogen loading at various temperatures and pressures.

2.3.3 Sources of Errors in Volumetric and Gravimetric Measurements

One of the greatest challenges to accurate measurements of the interaction of hydrogen with storage materials is the fact that hydrogen is the smallest and lightest of all gas molecules. Measurement techniques that are considered standard in the investigation of other gases are significantly more challenging for hydrogen. Both volumetric and gravimetric measurements are common for gas uptake measurements such as BET where gases such as nitrogen and argon are measured at pressure generally below 1 bar.

With gravimetric measurements an important consideration is that nitrogen gas is 14 times heavier and Argon gas 20 times heavier than gaseous hydrogen. In other words, 14 to 20 times as much hydrogen must be adsorbed to a material to give the same weight change as the same molar adsorption of nitrogen or argon respectively. Or conversely, at least an order of magnitude higher sensitivity is required to accurately measure hydrogen uptake as most other gases. This is not the case for volumetric measurements where pressure change is directly proportional to moles of gas uptake independent of what the gas is.

Volumetric measurements are subject to errors caused by gas leaks or essentially a loss in the total accounting of all hydrogen present (mass balance). Hydrogen being the small molecule that it is exacerbates the absolute requirement for measurements to be made with as low a leak rate as possible. Clearly all seals between gas handling components should be leak free (generally metal-to-metal seals). But in addition, hydrogen will diffuse through all materials at some rate which is dependent on temperature and pressure. Teflon is an example of a material that is particularly permeable to hydrogen, even some steels are not ideal for hydrogen applications (316L steel is most commonly used in instruments for hydrogen sorption measurements) and all steels have limitations with respect to high pressures and temperatures of hydrogen.

Impurities in either the hydrogen gas supply or the sample materials present some of the greatest issues for hydrogen capacity measurements. This is because most materials that are highly reactive or interactive with hydrogen will be the same with impurities (oxygen, water, nitrogen...). This is particularly true of high-surface-area materials. An important consideration is that the errors caused by impurities present themselves in very different ways depending on the measurement technique. Impurities in the gas that react with the sample generally show a large increase in mass in gravimetric measurements that is indistinguishable from hydrogen uptake and may indicate high hydrogen weight percent capacity. The opposite is true for volumetric measurements where impurities in the gas may deactivate the sample, reducing the apparent hydrogen uptake.

Section 3: Capacity

Impurities in the sample that cause un-intended hydrogen uptake (hydride-forming additives, water-forming oxides,...) would be expected to give invalid results in both gravimetric and volumetric techniques if not properly accounted for. Regardless, the formation of extraneous hydrogen compounds are often not reversible, therefore, a significant loss in reversible capacity (of reversible materials) with cycling would indicate the possibility of impurities in the sample.

Uncertainty in the skeletal density (gas displacement volume) of new materials creates errors in both gravimetric and volumetric measurements. In gravimetric measurements the error is directly proportional to the required buoyancy correction. In volumetric measurements error in the density of the sample is proportional to the total calibrated free gas volume.⁵⁶ An example of these impact of uncertainty in a sample's skeletal density is shown in Figure 142 for 77K hydrogen absorption measurement on a 23 mg sample of activated carbon using a volumetric instrument with a total free gas volume of 1.78 ml. Given an underestimation of the sample skeletal density of 0.85 g/ml vs. actual 1.7 m/ml the resulting error in the measurements due to error in the free gas volume of the instrument (volumetric) or in the buoyancy correction for the sample are shown in the figure.

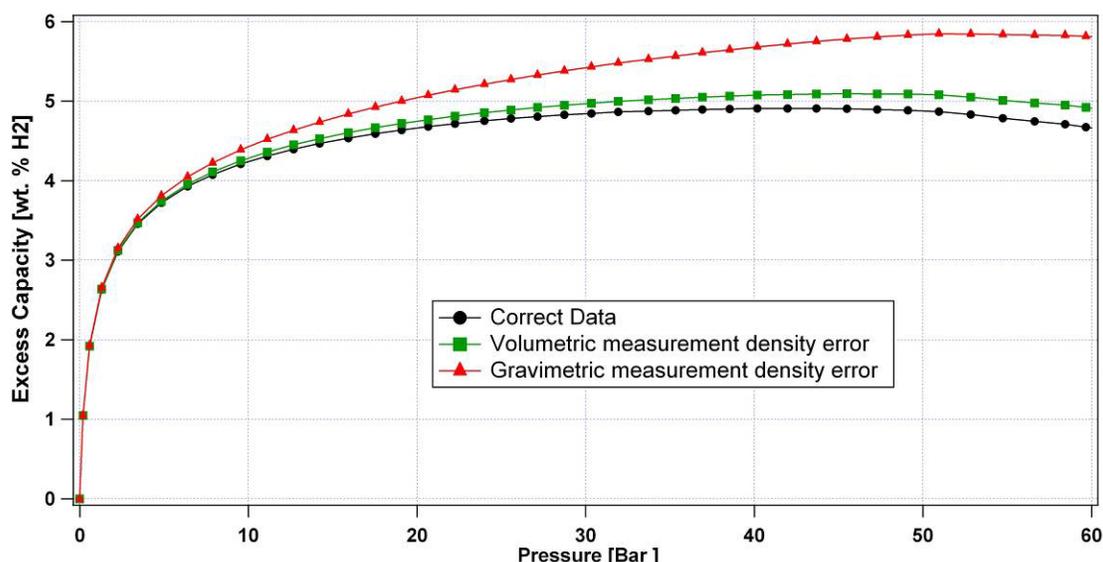


Figure 142. Error in capacity by gravimetric and volumetric measurements due to a 50% error in estimating the skeletal density of a sample (50% lower than actual). Sample 23 mg activated carbon at 77K.

These corrections are only for errors in sample volume and do not include temperature gradient effects on both buoyancy corrections (gravimetric) or apparent volume temperature corrections (volumetric).

It should also be noted that, in contrast to gravimetric measurements, the zero point calibrations of isotherm measurements is not effected by thermomolecular flow issues (buoyancy corrections) at low pressures.^{180,187,188}

2.3.4 Thermal Gravimetric Analysis

TGA (Thermal Gravimetric Analysis) generally refers to a combination of gravimetric and mass-spectrometry analysis. As such, it can be used to detect the presence of chemisorbed gases. This is typically negligible on most carbon adsorbents due to van der Waals repulsion, but it can occur in unique geometries like single-walled carbon nanotubes.¹⁴² TGA can be used effectively in tandem with isotope substitution to characterize and validate hydrogen spillover. An example for a spillover sample dosed first with H₂ followed by D₂, is shown in Figure 143.¹⁸⁹ This has been interpreted as successive H₂ and D₂ dissociation on the spillover sites, recombination at the interface between the two isotope layers, and desorption at the same spillover sites.

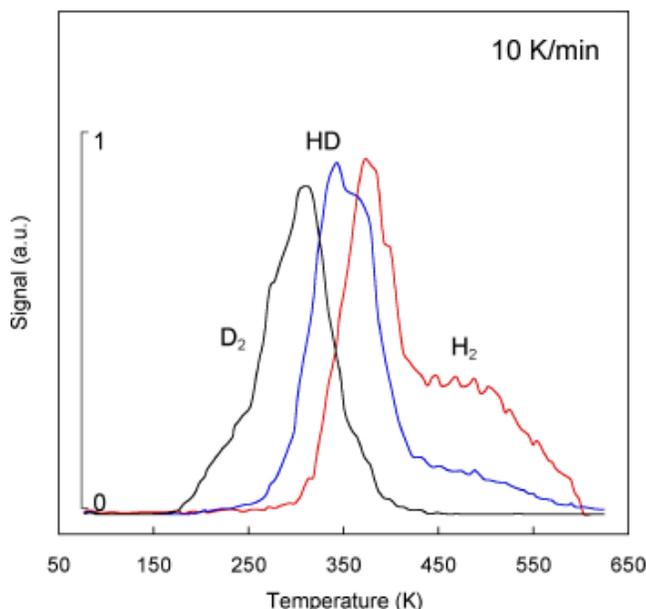


Figure 143. TGA desorption trace for a spillover sample that was dosed first with H₂ followed by D₂.¹⁸⁹

The decomposition of the off-board rechargeable chemical hydride polyamino borane (Second dehydrogenation step of Ammonia borane) is given by:



Typical TGA-curves for this decomposition at different heating rates (1, 5 and 10 °C min⁻¹) are shown in Figure 144a). A single mass loss step was observed at all heating rates. It is clearly evident that a mass loss is detectable in the same temperature range in which hydrogen release and heat evolution were determined. The final value of the mass loss depends significantly on the heating rate used. With rising heating rate the final mass loss increases from 7.1 wt.% at

Section 3: Capacity

$\beta = 0.1 \text{ }^\circ\text{C/min}$ to 20.3 wt.% at $\beta = 10 \text{ }^\circ\text{C/min}$. The formation of boron nitride at a temperature of 250°C is not probable, as follows from the volumetrically detected release of only 1.1 mol hydrogen per mol H_2BNH_2 .

In Figure 144b results of thermogravimetric and volumetric investigations are compared. Volumetric results were converted into mass loss data. The release of 1.1 mol H_2 , which was detected by volumetric investigations, corresponds to a mass loss of only 7.6 wt.%. The results for the mass loss from thermogravimetric and volumetric investigations are nearly in agreement at a heating rate of $1 \text{ }^\circ\text{C/min}$. The amount of gaseous products evolved in addition to hydrogen should be very small at $1 \text{ }^\circ\text{C/min}$. The thermal decomposition of polymeric aminoborane $(\text{H}_2\text{BNH}_2)_x$ is accompanied by the evolution of different gaseous products as follows by volumetric and thermogravimetric investigations.

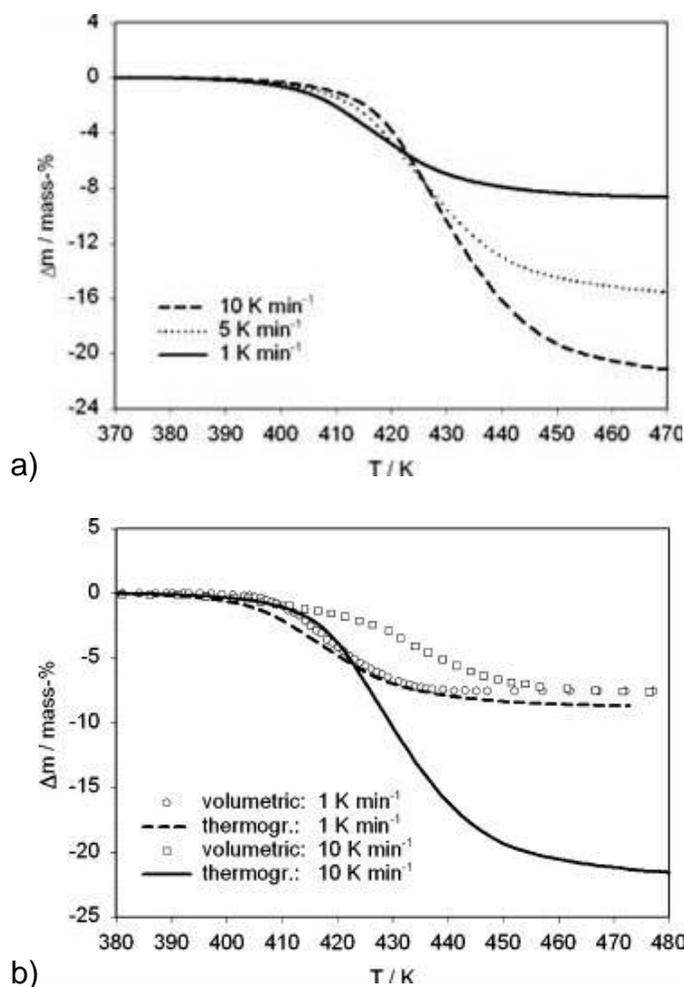


Figure 144. a) Mass loss on the thermal decomposition of polymeric aminoborane $(\text{H}_2\text{BNH}_2)_x$ versus temperature b) Experimental data for the mass loss (TG, line) in comparison with the mass loss data calculated from the released amount of hydrogen (volumetric measurements, points), (heating rates 1 and $10 \text{ }^\circ\text{C/min}$).¹⁹⁰

Section 3: Capacity

Gravimetric measurements are often used for measuring capacity for many hydrogen storage materials. However, in ammonia borane it is very difficult to obtain accurate information about the capacity using simple TGA measurements. The key issues that could skew measurements are:

- Foaming: Ammonia borane foams extensively in the range of 90-110 °C during hydrogen release. This often creates mechanical errors in the instrument balance thus reporting an erroneous weight loss.
- Sublimation: Sublimation of the storage material is more common on samples which are heated under TG conditions. Undetected loss of some of the sample via sublimation may result in a significant error in estimating hydrogen capacity.
- Non-hydrogen volatiles: Other volatile intermediates or byproducts such as ammonia and borazine also contribute to an overestimation of hydrogen capacity if not properly accounted for.

These errors though significant under certain conditions can be minimized by use of smaller sample sizes in larger sample cups equipped with a lid (with a small orifice) that can minimize sublimation and foaming issues. Volatile byproducts or intermediates can be quantified by other techniques mentioned in section dealing with gas composition analysis and corrected for those measurements.¹⁹¹

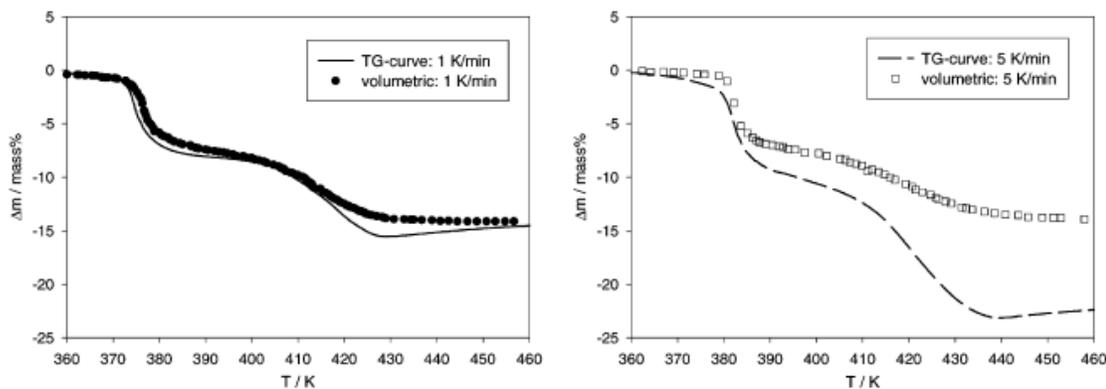


Figure 145. Comparison between mass loss data detected thermogravimetrically (line) and calculated from volumetric results (points) (heating rate 1 K/min (a), 5 K/min (b))

TGA is less accurate than either the volumetric and gravimetric methods and is not typically used for measuring capacity.

2.3.5 Temperature Programmed Desorption

TPD (Temperature Programmed Desorption) often refers to the quantification of desorbed gas most commonly using a mass-spectrometer to measure gases evolved from a sample while ramping the temperature of the sample at a constant rate. Alternatively, infrared spectroscopy may be used when MS is problematic, i.e. if there are complex mixtures of gases to be studied. The method is generally referred to as TDS (Thermal Desorption Spectroscopy). The experimental difficulty in this method is the proper calibration of the mass-spectrometer to provide quantitative measurements of evolved gas.

The quantities of gases evolved may be derived experimentally from the measured area under the MS response vs. time curve by comparison to a calibrated volumetric dose of the gases delivered to the system under the identical conditions used for the TDS experiment. Alternatively, calibration of hydrogen may be achieved by decomposing a metal hydride sample with a very well known hydrogen content or by carefully weighing a hydride sample before and after desorption. In addition to the calibration, good response times are needed in coupled DSC–MS systems. That means that the time lag between the signal detected by the DSC and that detected by the MS should be small. It is also desirable that the shape of the MS signal accurately reflects decomposition reaction of the sample. Both characteristics, time lag, and shape of the MS signal, are taken into account by the response time function of the system which is mainly affected by the flow and type of carrier gas and the geometry of the experimental system. An example of such a system was reported by Fernández, C.R. Sánchez.¹⁹²

A simple TPD alternative to study the gas–solid interaction of hydrides can be studied using the using a thermo-volumetric analyzer (TVA), based on a modified Sievert's type apparatus. A TVA system uses a calibrated high pressure reactor vessel and calibrated reservoir vessel. The temperature of the reactor vessel is usually controlled a PID temperature controller that can ramp the temperature of the sample at a constant rate. As the sample desorbs the hydrogen pressures inside the vessels are recorded using high precision pressure transducers. These values are then converted into capacity via the volumetric method. As with all volumetric and gravimetric devices, it is not possible to be sure that the evolved gas pressure or mass loss is purely due to hydrogen without performing some form of gas analysis. It is also important to note that TPD methods are by design dynamic not equilibrium measurements. Thus, great care should be taken in evaluating stabilities and capacities to individual hydride phases.

An example of TPD measurements can be seen in the thermal decomposition of Zr and Ti doped sodium aluminum hydride system by Zidan et al. One such measurement is shown in Figure 146.¹⁹³

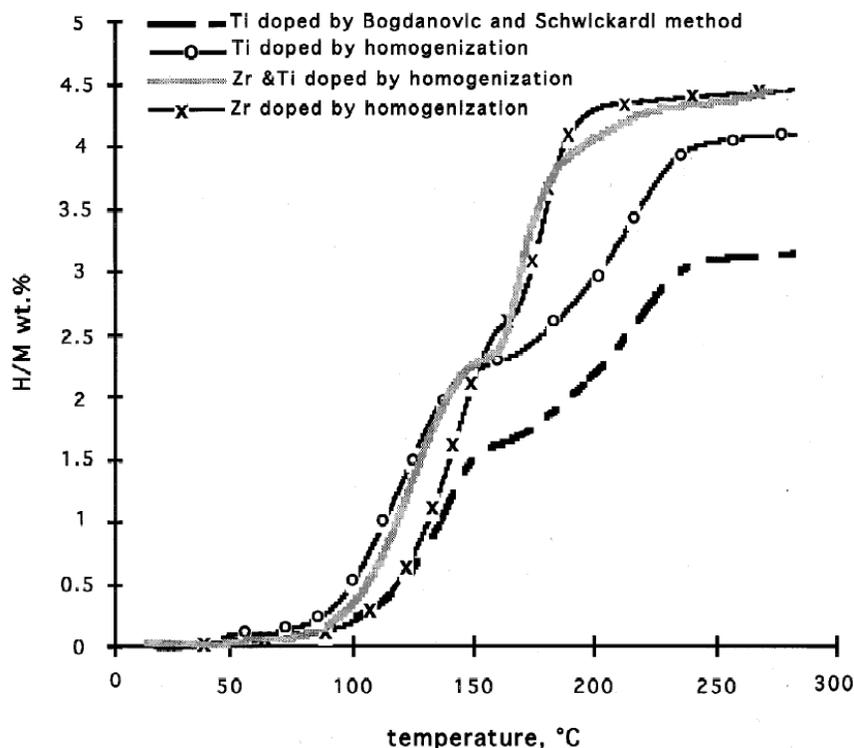


Figure 146. Thermal-programmed desorption (28°C/min) of hydrogen from various doped samples of NaAlH₄ after three cycles of dehydriding / rehydriding.¹⁹³

2.3.6 Differential Scanning Calorimetry

Differential scanning calorimetry, DSC, is a direct method of determining the adsorption or desorption enthalpy of a material, but it rarely used for reversible sorption due to experimental complexity. The isosteric method for calculating adsorption enthalpy, is far more widespread and provides results directly on a per mole H₂ basis without requiring separate measurements of hydrogen capacity. Various methods of adsorption calorimetry have been developed to measure adsorption amounts. For more information, refer to the book "Adsorption by Powders and Porous Solids" by Rouquerol et al..⁴³

For irreversible off-board regenerable materials DSC may be the only way to measure heats of decomposition. Isothermal DSC measurements are a reliable method to determine the heat of the reaction provided that the products formed at known and are identical at all temperatures.

Section 3: Capacity

For the results to be valid it is important that the extent of the decomposition is measured. This can be done *ex-situ* by analyzing the sample through a secondary technique (XRD) before and after a DSC measurement or *in-situ* by measuring the quantity of hydrogen released. The second method is preferred as it directly provides the heat of decomposition on a mole H₂ basis which is critical for hydrogen storage. An important caveat is that the evolved gas should be analyzed to ensure that the main constituent is hydrogen for a correct determination of the enthalpy.

As an example, the first decomposition step of ammonia borane to evolve one mole of hydrogen was studied in great detail by Wolf et al using DSC operating in the isothermal mode at temperatures between 343 and 363 K.¹⁹⁴ Isothermal measurements are suitable for the investigation of the slow decomposition reaction of borazane in the solid state below the melting temperature. Figure 147 shows typical calorimetric curves obtained at different temperatures. A single exothermic peak was detected in all cases. The rate of decomposition strongly depends on the temperature. The amount of hydrogen released during the process is also significantly affected by the temperature. As the temperature of the dehydrogenation is decreased the amount of time it takes to release the hydrogen is significantly increased. At 343 K (70 °C) it takes about 40 hours to release the predicted 6.5 wt% hydrogen and at 363 (90 °C) that time is decreased to 6h. Longer decomposition runs do not result in a further increase of the detected hydrogen amount. Additionally they inferred that the mean enthalpy of decomposition reaction is nearly independent of the temperature and is equal to $\Delta H = -(21.7 \pm 1.2)$ kJ/mol BH₃NH₃. Gutowska et al. demonstrated that the inclusion of Ammonia borane in mesoporous scaffolds such as SBA-15 significantly decreases the exothermicity of reaction.¹⁶² This has been attributed to the nano-confinement of ammonia borane in the channels of SBA-15. The rate of release of hydrogen from ammonia borane is greatly enhanced in this case. So, to get reliable data, it is critical to measure heat of reaction for dehydrogenation on the composites at much lower temperature (50 °C).

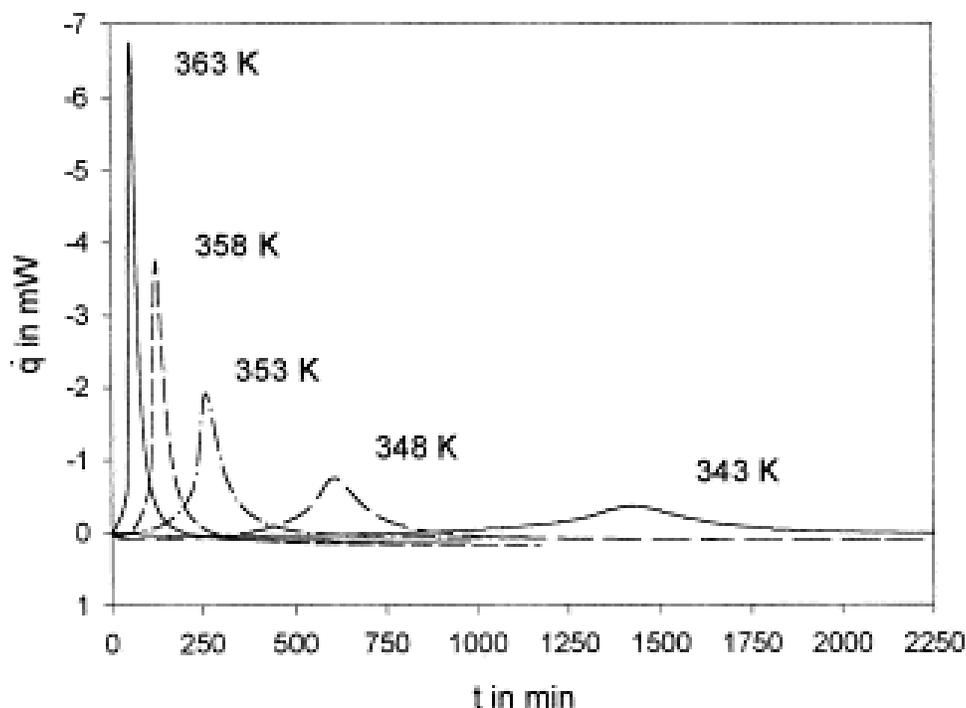


Figure 147. DSC curves of isothermal decomposition of BH_3NH_3 at temperatures between 343 and 363 K.

DSC measurements are vital in understanding the extent of dehydrogenation from ammonia borane. The DSC technique has similar sources of errors as found in TGA measurements. It is critical to understand that at lower temperatures the extent of dehydrogenation is significantly slower and hence it is very important and sometimes difficult to determine the start and end point of the thermal event. At 70 °C the thermal event in Figure 147 requires approximately 2250 minutes (37.5 hrs). The amplitude of the signal is very low during these measurements as compared to the ones performed at higher temperatures e.g. at 90 °C. These errors can be minimized by choosing a larger sample size, which as mentioned previously for TGA measurements can cause other errors.¹⁹⁴

2.4 Experimental Considerations

2.4.1 Desorption vs. Sorption Testing

There are two methods available to test storage capacity: charging an uncharged sample and discharging a charged sample. The more accurate, and less intuitive, approach is to begin with a fully charged sample and measure the maximum amount of hydrogen it can desorb. The desorption approach is preferred because of the lower pressures and larger reservoir volumes associated with desorption, in contrast to the higher pressures and smaller volumes required to drive the

sorption reaction. Lower pressures and larger reservoir volumes significantly reduce the errors associated with measurements and capacity calculations.

To illustrate the advantage of desorption-based capacity testing, consider a 1 g sample of storage material with an excess material capacity of 10 wt.% hydrogen (.05 mol H₂) that is tested with both methods at room temperature. During sorption, the amount of gas in the reservoir must be much greater than that in the sample and the equilibrium pressure in the system must be much greater than the pressure of maximum sorption. A gas reservoir of 200 ml and 20 bar contains .16 mol H₂. If the pressure transducer used is rated to 200 bar and is accurate to +/- 1%, then the corresponding error is .016 mol H₂, over 30 % of the excess material capacity of the sample (10 wt.% +/- 3 wt.%)! In comparison, if a larger reservoir (1 L) and vacuum are used for desorption and the low-pressure transducer is rated to 10 bar with the same +/- 1% accuracy, the corresponding error measurement is .004 mol H₂. This represents an error of only 8 % of the sample (10 wt.% +/- .8 wt.%). With this simple calculation it is apparent that desorption testing, with its associated lower pressures and higher volumes, delivers more accurate results than the sorption-based alternative.

Since H₂ is only physisorbed at low temperatures, it is necessary to perform adsorption before a desorption experiment can be attempted. Desorption testing in isolation does not make sense in this context. However, if desorption is the only process the experimenter is interested in, then the sample can be fully charged in a single adsorption step, followed by a multi-step desorption. Since hysteresis is not typically observed in supercritical H₂ adsorption, the desorption trace usually is equivalent to the adsorption trace. (Hysteresis is typically associated with capillary condensation of subcritical gases in mesopores). Desorption is endothermic, while adsorption is exothermic. Therefore, kinetics may be different for the two processes. Appropriate equilibration times should be used each process to ensure "technical equilibrium" is achieved.

2.4.2 Gas Composition

Both gravimetric and volumetric methods rely on the assumption that weight change and equilibrium pressure change during sorption is due to hydrogen gas alone. Unfortunately, this assumption is not always valid. During dehydrogenation, it is possible to evolve gases other than hydrogen by chemical reaction of the sample material itself. These evolved gases can contribute to weight change and equilibrium pressure change measured with gravimetric and volumetric methods, respectively, and can contaminate experimental data. One way to account for non-hydrogen gases is to use a residual gas analyzer (RGA) to determine the composition of the desorbed gas. The RGA is connected to the outlet line of the sample holder and tests a representative sample of the evolved gas, outputting the relative composition via the partial pressures of the individual species. A residual gas analyzer commonly used to determine the composition of evolved gas during hydrogen storage experiments is shown in Figure 154.

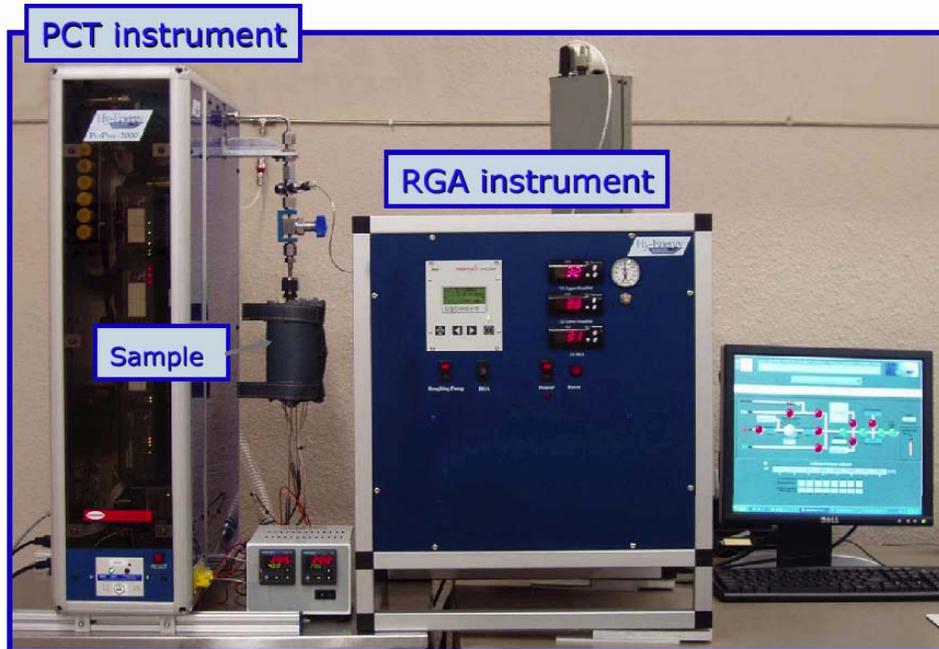


Figure 148. Residual Gas Analyzer set-up.

In a titanium-doped alanate-amide mixture ($\text{LiH} + \text{Al} + 2\text{LiNH}_2 + \text{Mg} + \text{TiF}_3$), the gas evolved from the sample during desorption was not entirely hydrogen. Trace amounts of water and ammonia were found as well, as evidenced in Figure 155.

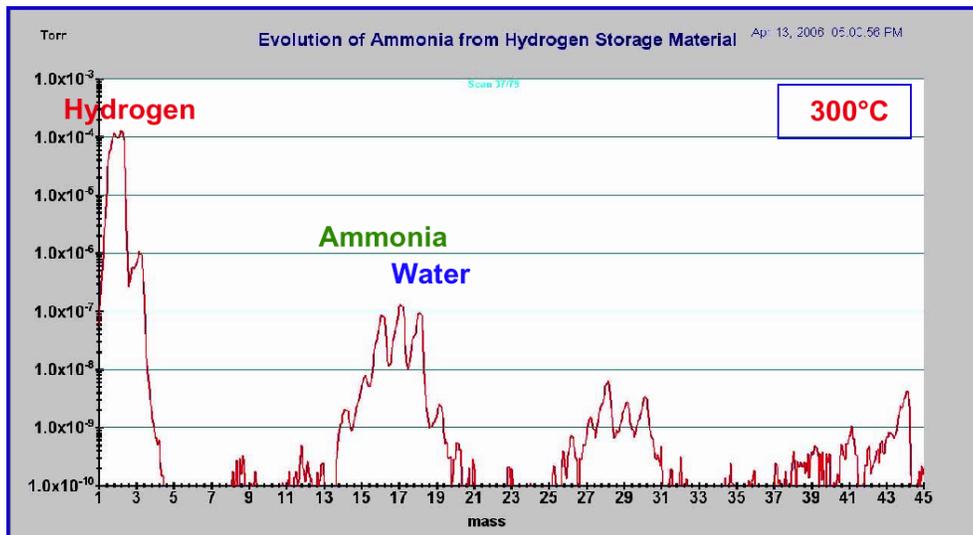


Figure 149. Residual gas analysis of alanate-amide sample discussed in the Kinetics section.¹⁹⁵

Section 3: Capacity

Water is a common contaminant of hydrogen storage materials, generally due to adsorption from air due to improper sample handling prior to testing. The presence of ammonia is much more interesting in this case. Under elevated temperature, the alanate-amide mixture reacted to form ammonia although it is unclear the exact mechanism for the reaction. This type of unforeseen gas evolution reaction warrants accounting for desorbed gas composition variation and the use of a residual gas analyzer to validate the assumptions inherent in the gravimetric and volumetric methods.

Unexpected gas evolution is less common in metal hydrides since the metals involved tend to be stable in metallic form after releasing hydrogen.

Purity of the hydrogen gas that is released is a key criterion for long-term performance of a fuel cell. The 2010 and 2015 targets specify the need for H₂ gas to be 99.9 % pure. Chemical hydrides such as ammonia borane, lithium borohydride, and magnesium borohydride are likely to produce volatile byproducts during the reaction which could possibly poison the fuel cell if not mitigated. The analysis of the hydrogen generated is critical for determining the species generated during hydrogen release these materials. A TGA or volumetric instrument coupled with a mass spectrometer is a powerful tool for this study. The use of gas phase FTIR to quantitatively analyze the gas collected may also provide a reliable analysis of gas phase composition. Additionally a gas chromatograph (GC) equipped with a thermal conductivity detector (TCD), a flame ionization detector (FID) and/or a MS detector can provide for the identification and quantification of gaseous products.

Ammonia borane dehydrogenation releases hydrogen in a three step process as shown previously (Equation 70 - Equation 73). During dehydrogenation ammonia borane undergoes a stepwise cyclic trimerization process resulting in the formation of borazine which is an inorganic analogue of benzene cyclic (B₃NH₃)₃. Coupled TG-MS analysis clearly shows a peak of mass 80 (one of several due to the presence of B-10 and B-11 in the trimer leading to a manifold of peaks around m/e = 80) in the dehydrogenation of ammonia borane at higher temperatures, consistent with the loss of volatile borazine.

However, one must be careful using these techniques or a combination of any techniques listed above. It is critical to understand the mechanistic decomposition chemistry of a particular compound, as well as the limitations of mass spectrometry. It is difficult with low resolution quadrupole mass spectrometers that are typically used in these studies to distinguish between species having masses within 1 unit of one another. For example N₂ and B₂H₆ both give rise to major peaks at mass 28. A detailed analysis of the mass spectrum is required to differentiate between the two species to confirm the presence or absence of diborane during the decomposition of borohydrides.

In the example given earlier, borazine that arises from certain ammonia borane dehydrogenation processes, is difficult to quantify, as accurate preparation of standards of known concentration is experimentally challenging because of chemical stability problems. Because of this fact, there are no commercially available standards for borazine. Therefore, standards must be prepared in the lab as needed from freshly synthesized borazine. The most routinely used techniques for borazine quantification include gas chromatography, mass spectroscopy, and nuclear magnetic resonance spectroscopy. While this discussion has focused on borazine, similar caution should be applied to developing analytical methods for the identification and quantification of any byproduct or gas-phase impurity.

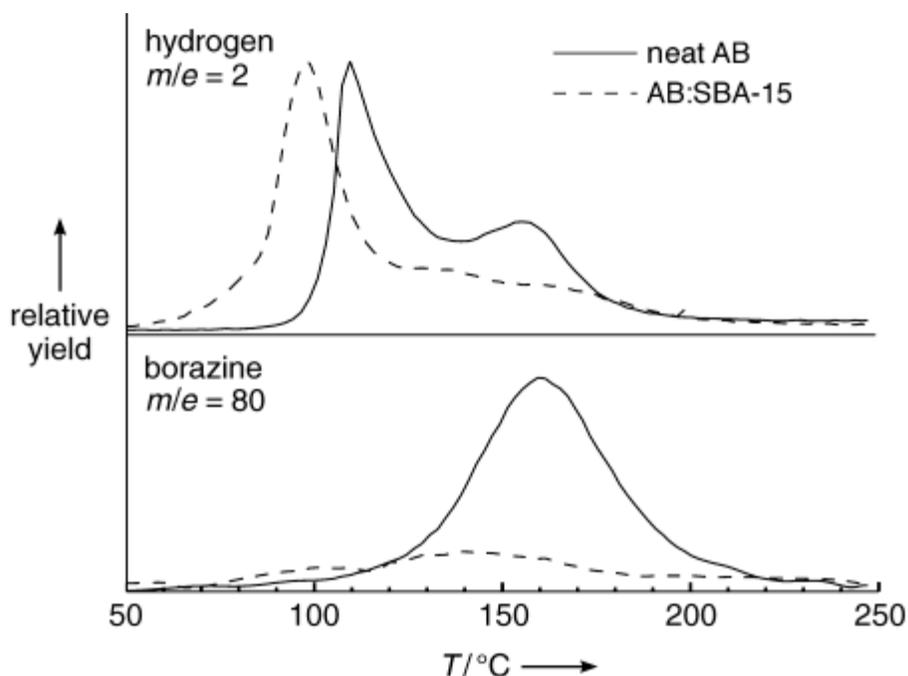


Figure 150. TPD/MS (1 °C/min) of volatile products generated by heating neat ammonia borane (solid line) and AB:SBA-15 (dashed line); $m/e=2$ (H_2) and $m/e=80$ (borazine, $c\text{-}(NHBH)_3$).

2.4.3 Leaks

Leaks in the connections of volumetric hydrogen storage testing equipment can cause errors in the data. Leaks usually cause unexpectedly high capacities; in a kinetics measurement, they cause absorption or desorption profiles to appear linear in time, as opposed to true sorption profiles that have a curved profile. During sorption testing at above ambient pressures, gas leaked to the environment is mistakenly thought to be sorbed to the sample. Leaks during sub-ambient desorption also affect the capacity by increasing the reading of the amount of gas desorbed with time. For emphasis, for both sorption and desorption, measurements taken with leaking equipment report that the amount

of hydrogen gas sorbed or desorbed by a material is greater than it would be otherwise. An example of this is demonstrated in Figure 59, where the expected capacity of the sample is 1.39 wt.%. Absorption steadily increased with a linear behavior until a fitting was tightened about 2 hours in to the experiment. With respect to new materials, weigh on the side of skepticism and repeat the setup and measurements if the results appear too good to be true. Plateau pressures at exactly 1 atm are possible and desirable but highly unlikely.

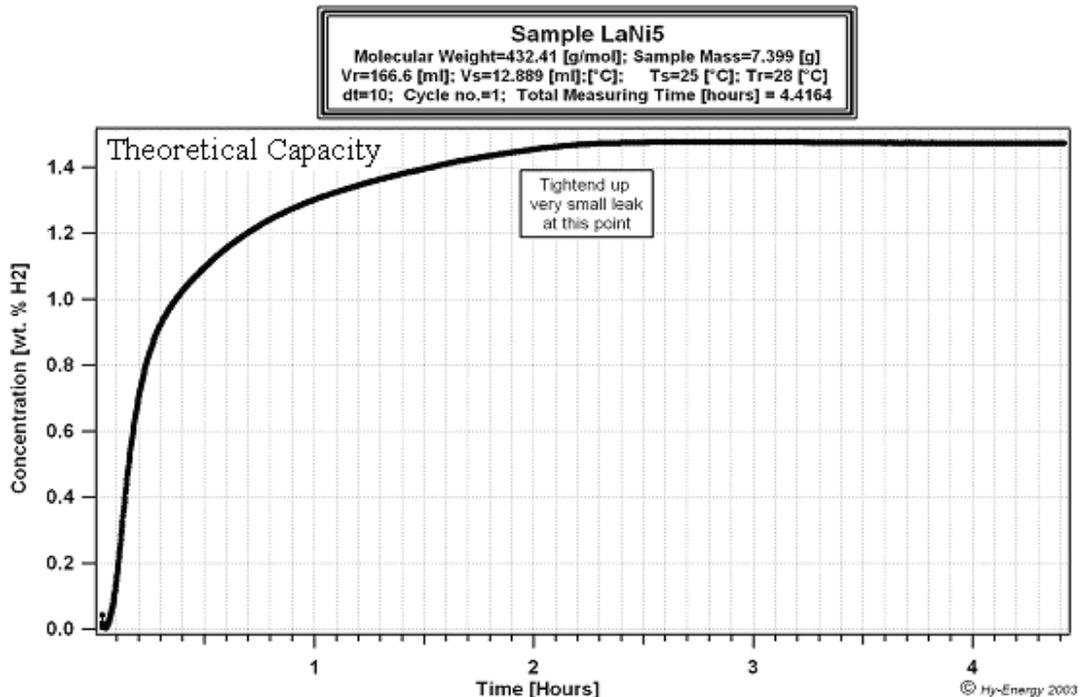


Figure 151. Example of a leak on kinetics measurement. A little after two hours in to the experiment, the leak was eliminated.⁹⁹

Sorption testing of On-board reversible materials is often done at higher pressure where a leak might be more obvious, especially in a static measurement. However, for practical applications pressures near atmospheric are desirable for supply to a fuel cell and for safer fueling.

2.4.4 Discrete Compositions

A volumetric PCT measurement consists of a series of small gas doses that control the concentration of gas given to or evolved from the sample (Figure 152). The last data point of each kinetics measurement, which is assumed to represent equilibrium in composition, pressure and temperature, provides a single point on the PCT curve (Figure 153). This process is performed repeatedly until there are enough equilibrium data points collected to construct a full PCT diagram. Details of these measurements are presented in the introduction section; Volumetric Method 5.3 .

Section 3: Capacity

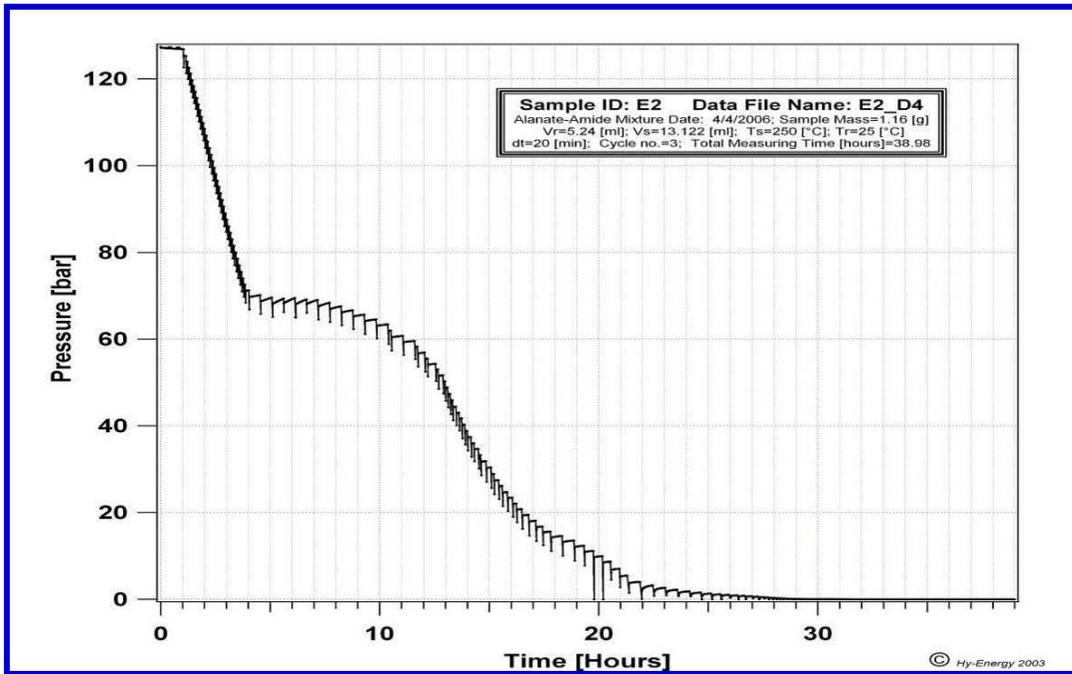


Figure 152. Pressure-time plot of data used to create the PCT diagram of the alanate-amide mixture in the figure below.⁴⁴

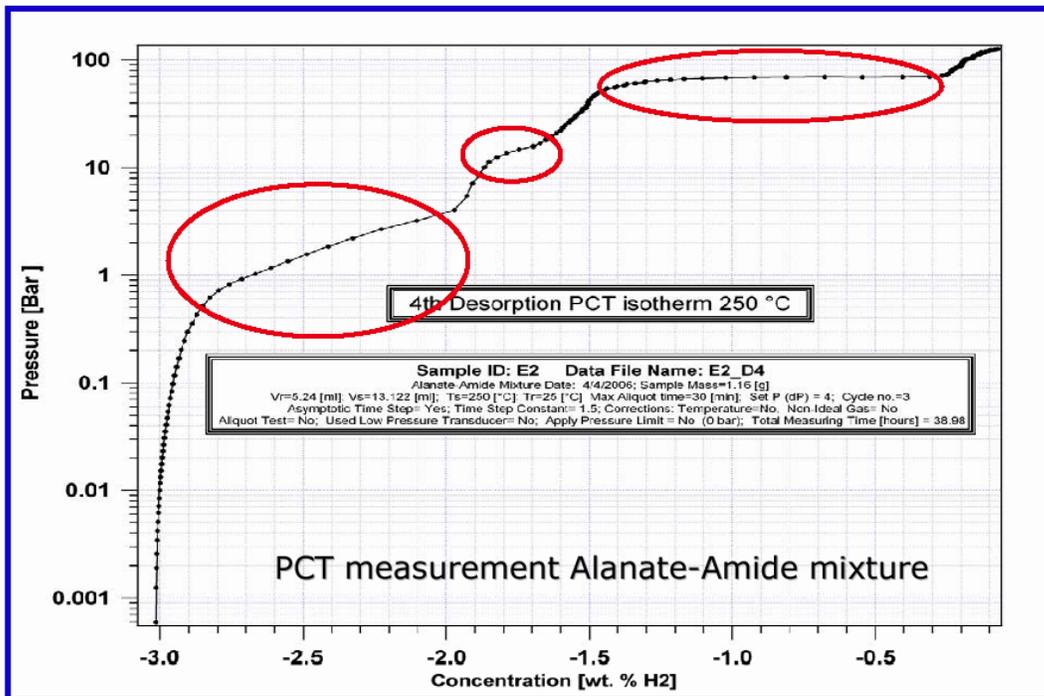


Figure 153. PCT diagram of the alanate-amide mixture.⁴⁴

An advantage of the volumetric method is that this dosing in concentration steps rather than pressure steps enables one to go a specific concentration and stop the measurement to “Prepare or Synthesize” a sample. This method has been used, for example to prepare new compounds by deuteriding to specific compositions to prepare samples for Neutron diffraction measurements and crystallographic analysis.

In addition, a full equilibrium PCT measurement will enable the determination of the range of pressures and temperatures at which different hydrides exist. While plateau pressure vary slightly, this information can then be used to prepare deuterided samples, *in-situ* during NPD (Neutron Powder Diffraction) studies to determine the crystal structure and deuterium site occupations of each individual deuteride phase. An example of this is can be seen in the PCT measurements by Chotard et al. for hydrogen absorption in $\text{LaMgNi}_4\text{H}_x$ (Figure 154). These measurements were used to determine the hydrogen content and thermal stability of the various hydride phases, and compared to the *in-situ* deuteriding NPD measurements and crystal structure refinements.¹⁹⁶

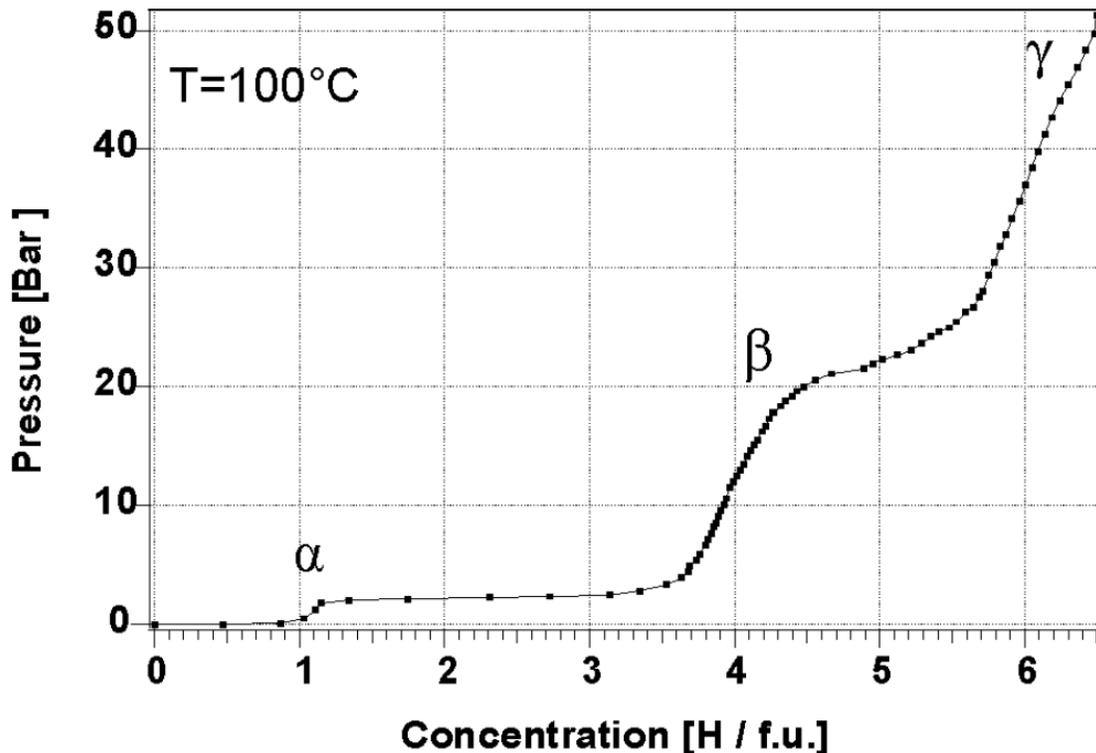


Figure 154. Pressure-composition-isotherm of LaMgNi_4 - H system during absorption at 100°C and approximate upper phase limits (α , β , γ).¹⁹⁶

2.4.5 Effect of Sample Size

The size of a sample determines the quantity of gas that is adsorbed. In both volumetric and gravimetric measurements, the ability to make accurate capacity measurements improves when making measurements on larger samples. In order to make sensitive volumetric measurements, the amount of hydrogen sorbed/desorbed by the sample should cause a pressure change in the calibrated volume of the system which is at least 10x the resolution limit of the measuring pressure transducer. A specialized volumetric instrument consisting of a small 7.5 ml sample cell and 7.6 ml reference cell was reported in Ref. 127, which was capable of making precise measurements of small adsorption volumes. Similarly, in gravimetric measurements the sample's weight change on sorption/desorption should be at least 10x the resolution limit of the balance.

In order to investigate the effect of sample size on adsorption amount, the experimenter can measure a series of isotherms using different masses of adsorbent. If the isotherms appear relatively independent of the adsorbent mass, then it can be concluded that sample size is not a significant factor. On the other hand, if the isotherms do depend on the mass of adsorbent, this is an indication of either experimental error or of a sample size which is too small.

The ability to make good capacity measurements has been an issue that is particularly problematic for physisorption materials because of the very small quantities of sample that are sometimes available (CNTs) and also because of the low packing density of high-surface area material which effects both buoyancy corrections for gravimetric measurements and the amount of sample vs. the free gas volume in the sample holder of volumetric measurements. While it has generally been assumed that small sample quantities limit measurements to gravimetric techniques, in fact, quite accurate measurements can be made on well designed volumetric equipment. Such measurements are shown in Figure 155 for hydrogen sorption on 2 milligram samples of single-wall and multi-wall carbon nanotubes at room temperature.¹⁹⁷

Section 3: Capacity

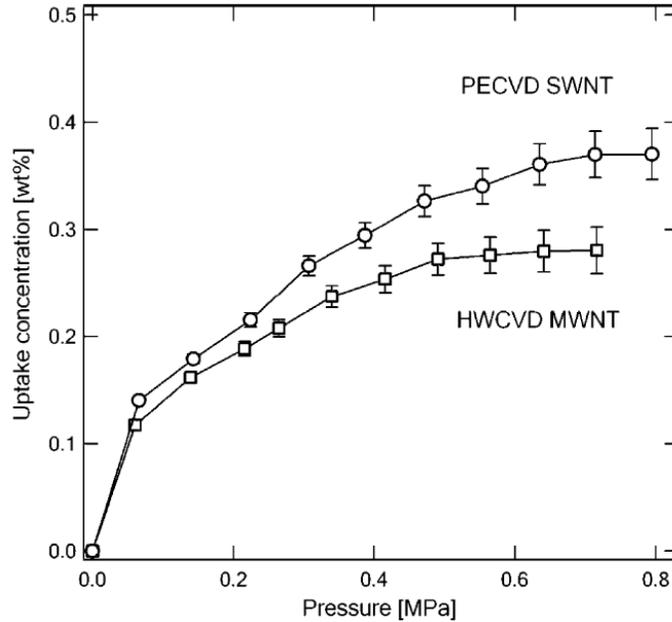


Figure155. Example of volumetric measurements on very small quantities of physisorption materials. Room temperature PCT isotherms from 2 mg PE CVD SWNT and HW CVD MWNT.¹⁹⁷

To validate the measurements, similar runs were made a small blank sample (stainless steel) and on an activated carbon sample (39 mg) at room temperature (Figure156a). These showed no absorption for the blank sample and characteristic absorption for the carbon sample.

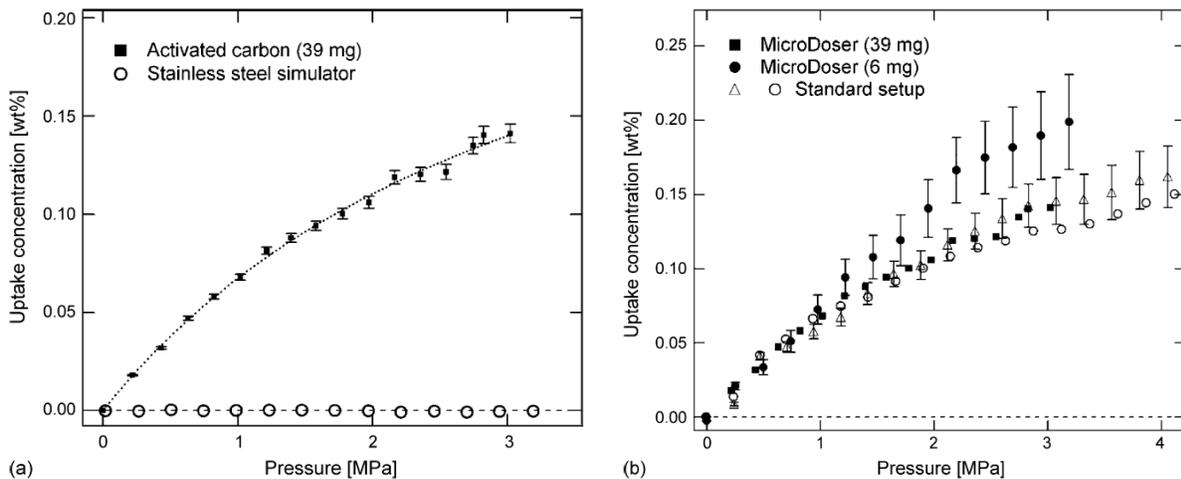


Figure156. Example of effect of sample size on the accuracy of measurements for physisorption materials. (a) Hydrogen uptake PCT isotherm of 39 mg of activated carbon sample and a stainless steel blank with the same gas displacement volume, and (b) comparison of measurements using the MicroDoser (39 and 6 mg) with those obtained using the standard sample holder setup with a 251 mg activated carbon sample (open triangles and circles).¹⁹⁷

Section 3: Capacity

This was followed by measurements using a standard volumetric instrument on 251 mg of the same activated carbon sample and a 6 mg sample using a MicroDoser volumetric device (Figure 156). Some deviation was observed in the smallest sample and the results were similar for the 39 and 251 mg samples measured using different devices.¹⁹⁷ Overall, the results were quite reproducible and indicate that SWNT and MWNT hydrogen sorption behavior at room temperature are similar to activated carbon.

Most studies related to chemical hydrides are performed on a small scale as mentioned previously. Significant work needs to be performed to better understand these issues. A measurement on a large sample is inevitable when generating data for sample size effect on capacity. The main issue for measurements will be the exothermicity of the reaction. At larger scales, heat transfer from the samples to the external environment may be inefficient, and hence the temperature of the sample may rise, increasing the rate of hydrogen evolution yet further convoluting the measurement. Ensuring efficient heat transfer is a key to the accuracy of these measurements. Techniques such as providing for a large but thin layer of material in good thermal contact with a relatively massive thermostated heat source may mitigate these types of problems.

As mentioned in the sections DSC and TGA measurements, there are complications due to the contradictory requirements for sample size. It would be optimum for TGA to start with smaller amounts of sample to minimize mechanical errors associated with foaming. However, at lower temperatures the hydrogen release is significantly slower hence producing a very low amplitude signal that can create errors in the DSC measurement.

Thin films are popular in fundamental studies due to the increasing complexity of new materials. Thin film deposition techniques such as sputtering and pulsed laser deposition (PLD) can be readily tuned to make films of varying composition to study many material compositions in one sample. Another advantage in using thin films in fundamental studies is that the effects of kinetics can be dramatically reduced in the limit of extremely thin films. However, it is important to maintain a focus on the goals of the experiment at hand when deciding whether to use a thin film or a bulk sample where heat and mass transfer are decidedly different. For example, it does not make much sense to spend a lot of time measuring the reversible capacity of a thin film, since kinetics play such an important role in determining the reversible capacity of a practical system.

Capping layers are often used in fundamental studies of metal hydrides due to their highly oxidizing nature. Often the capping layer is also a catalytic material such as palladium, which allows the experiment to be run under more reasonable

temperature and pressure conditions. However, it is important to keep in mind that a catalytic capping layer may lead to dramatic improvements in a thin film with short diffusion lengths, but may be much less effective in a bulk sample where the catalytic effect would be concentrated in a surface layer only.

2.4.6 Efficient Testing

Progress in the discovery, development and fundamental characterization of hydrogen storage materials is dependent on the ability to perform measurements with speed and efficiency. The hydrogen storage capacity of a material is usually the first characteristic that is measured and used as a “select-or-dismiss” gauge in the rapid scanning / discovery phase of research. For this reason, it is critical that the measurement of storage capacity is not only efficient but accurate. Improved accuracy, in its own way, increases efficiency. Any technique that reduces sample characterization time or improves accuracy will help in improving the pace of material discovery and development.

In bench scale studies for off-board chemical hydride material screening, gas burette systems have been routinely used to determine hydrogen gas release kinetics of sodium borohydride and ammonia borane systems. For low pressure measurements, simple gas burettes with manual measurements at intervals are easy to set up but are not adequate to study fast kinetics (e.g. reaction half times of less than minutes) or to carry out high throughput testing. Automated gas burettes of various designs have been reported in the literature. Piston-cylinder-type burette systems can measure gas volume changes at constant pressure if they are equipped with a linear actuator that is driven by a pressure controller. Zheng et al reported on details of a gas burette system using only pressure and temperature sensors, which is capable of continuously recording the gas evolved as a function of time to a computer.¹⁹⁸ In this system, the moles of gas generated are calculated from the volume, pressure, and temperature change of the gas phase assuming ideal gas P-V-T behavior as a function of time. Integrating the quantity of gas evolved over time yields a measurement of capacity. While the burette pressure and all process temperatures are measured directly, the volume of the gas in the burette is calculated by relating the burette pressure to the liquid level difference between the burette and a reservoir containing the working fluid. The pressure in the reactor can also be calculated similarly. Thus, at any moment the amount of gas released was simply the difference between the number of the moles of gas in the system and the moles of gas before the reaction.

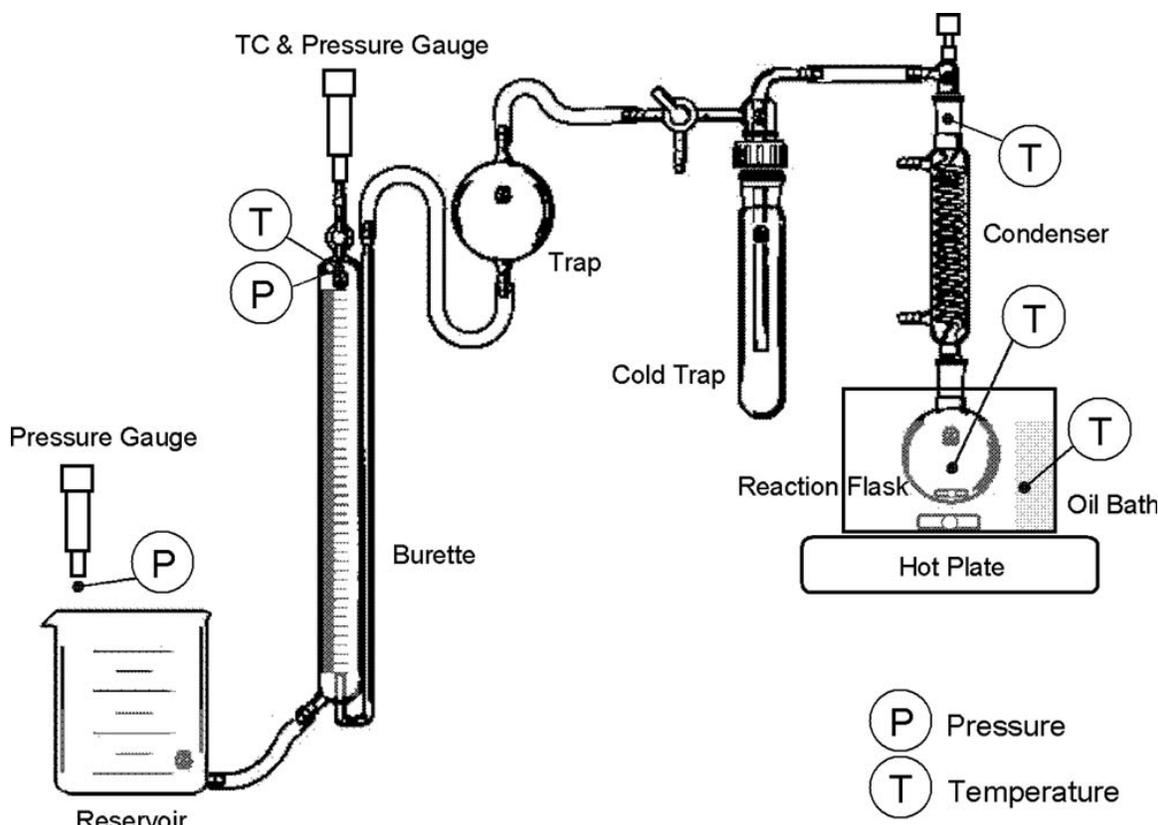


Figure 157. Schematic of a automated burette system used for Capacity and Kinetics measurements.

2.4.7 Thermal Effects

Large temperature variations can occur locally due to the exo- and endothermic reactions and inadequate material thermal conductivity. The need to achieve equilibrium in reversible systems has been well documented in the introduction and kinetics sections. Thermal equilibrium is also extremely important in capacity measurements, particularly reversible metal hydrides which are typically largely exothermic during hydrogen loading. Total capacity measurements should always be made under conditions as close to equilibrium as possible, but this may be difficult and time consuming.

Reversible and usable capacity measurements may be more focused on practical applications rather than maintaining equilibrium during testing. However, it is still important to consider the heat transfer effects. For example, an insulated sample may yield unrealistically high reversible capacity numbers because of the heating effect during absorption, whereas a practical application may result in more heat transferred away from the sample and therefore reduced performance.

2.5 Potential Materials Improvements

2.5.1 Doping

In most fundamental studies, small sample sizes are used. This can simplify a study significantly, but can also be misleading. For example, for a small sample, it is easy simply to deposit a catalyst on the surface, since diffusion lengths are typically small and the catalytic effect should work on most of the sample. However, this principle does not apply very well to a bulk sample, where the surface area to volume ratio is much less advantageous. It is often necessary to distribute a catalyst throughout a bulk sample to achieve full effectiveness.

Doping has been shown to be an effective way to distribute a catalyst throughout a material to make reversible hydrogen storage feasible. Bogdanovic and Schwickardi demonstrated that doping sodium alanate with transition metals, particularly Ti, improves reaction kinetics and reduces the temperature associated with and equilibrium hydrogen pressure of 1 atm. For example, by doping NaAlH_4 with 2% $\text{Ti}(\text{O}i\text{Bu})_4$ they were able to evolve about 4.5 wt% hydrogen in 1 hr versus 22-24 hrs for the undoped sample.³⁴

2.5.2 Grain/particle Size Effects

Decreasing grain/particle size in a potential hydrogen storage material can lead to a significant increase in sorption/desorption rates due to the increase in grain boundaries and therefore an enhancement of hydrogen diffusion throughout the sample. Since this is purely a kinetics effect, it will only enhance the reversible or usable capacity, not the total capacity. Therefore this technique is of particular interest for on-board reversible materials where the fueling time is a more significant parameter.

2.5.3 Alloying

Many potential materials for on-board reversible storage, such as MgH_2 and LiH , have favorable total capacities, but are too thermodynamically stable for practical applications. It is impossible to overcome thermodynamic barriers by addressing the kinetics alone, so much research has been focused on reducing the thermodynamic stability of materials with a high total capacity. One technique is to alloy the stable metal with a metal that forms a less stable hydride such as Ni or Al. For example, Mg_2NiH_4 has been showing to have an enthalpy of formation of -65 kJ/mol H_2 , compared to -75 kJ/mol H_2 for MgH_2 . However, the addition of nickel leads to a significant reduction in total capacity (down to 3.6% from 7.7%), while still falling short of the ideal enthalpy of formation of -39.2 kJ/mol H_2 . The ideal enthalpy of formation in this case is determined as the value that would lead to an equilibrium hydrogen pressure of 1 atm at 100 °C as determined by the Van't Hoff equation.

2.5.4 Capping Layers

Capping layers can be very useful in preventing oxidation and as a simple catalyzing layer for fundamental studies. This can speed up the search for potential materials, but does not necessarily translate into good system level performance. Many of the commonly used materials, such as Pd, are heavy and expensive, and therefore not practical for real applications. In addition, a capping layer will be much more effective on a thin film than a bulk sample.

2.5.5 Chemical Hydrides Materials Improvements

A combination of theory and experiments is being used to design molecules with improved capacity of off-board regenerable materials. Certainly most of the off-board regenerable chemical hydrides have very high capacity to begin with. Additions of catalysts or additives to influence the kinetics of release clearly impacts the gravimetric capacity of the material. If far more efficient additives and catalysts can be developed, reduced amounts of catalysts can be added which will mitigate some of the effects of the additives on the capacity. Theoretical studies can predict certain stable species which may not have been synthesized as yet but have the potential to contain useful amounts of hydrogen with potentially improved thermodynamics of release.

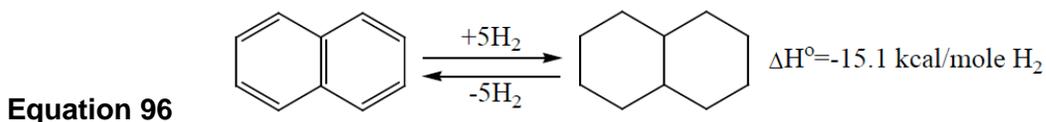
Another approach to high capacity materials is to focus on compounds that can potentially couple exothermic and endothermic release processes within the same molecule, with the goal to provide near-thermoneutrality. Two examples of such an approach are outlined below. One involves the tuning of the electronic properties of aromatic hydrocarbons to potentially couple an exothermic oxidation reaction with endothermic dehydrogenation in an attempt to 'assist' dehydrogenation toward lower heat input requirements. A second example relies on an attempt to couple the exothermic dehydrogenation of a B-N fragment of a molecule that also contains C-C fragments that are dehydrogenated endothermically, again with the goal of coupling of the thermodynamics of two potentially cooperating reactions to drive towards lower intensity de/rehydrogenation cycles.

The first example comes from the group at Air Products led by Alan Cooper and Guido Pez. This team has focused on the development of liquid hydrogen carriers derived from the reversible hydrogenation of aromatic organic molecules. This team has a series of patents in this area.^{199,200} This general topic has been recently reviewed by Crabtree.²⁰¹ Liquid carriers are likely to be more readily integrated into existing fueling infrastructures, and are a highly desired format for a hydrogen carrier.

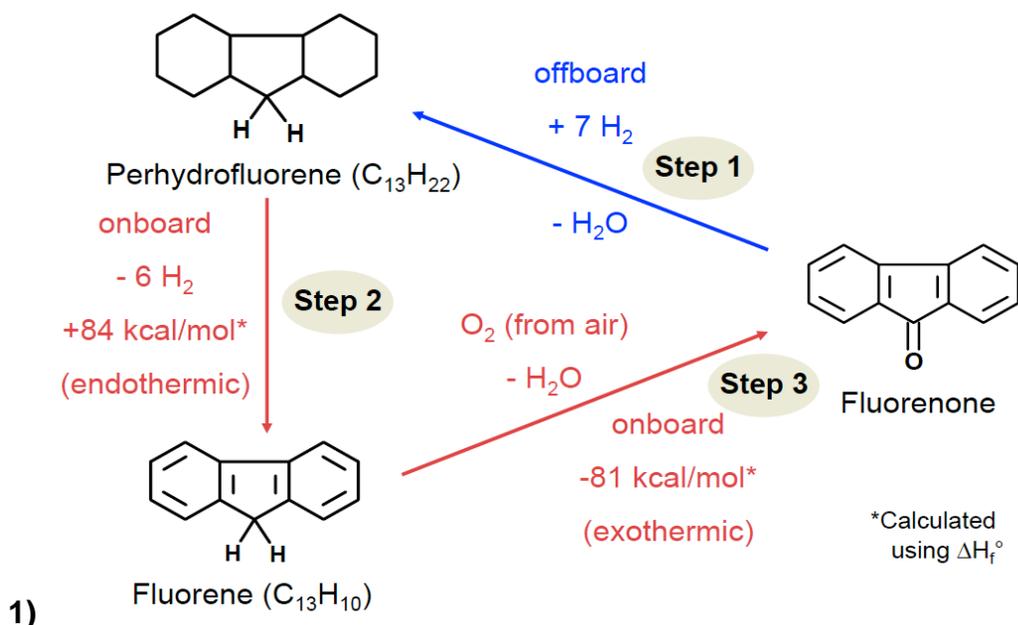
Releasing hydrogen from saturated cyclic hydrocarbon carriers by catalytic dehydrogenation is in general quite endothermic, but may be performed with reasonable rates and high yields to produce cyclic aromatic hydrocarbons. The

Section 3: Capacity

prototypical example of this is the reversible catalytic cycle of hydrogen plus naphthalene to produce decalin, as indicated in Equation 96.



The hydrogenated hydrocarbons are readily dehydrogenated catalytically with very high yields, making these liquid carriers recyclable. The Air Products team demonstrated that by the judicious choice of appropriate nitrogen or oxygen substituted hydrocarbons, that the dehydrogenation temperatures could be reduced but not to temperatures accessible using the waste heat of an operating fuel cell. To attempt to circumvent this barrier, they demonstrated the very clever idea of coupling an exothermic oxidation reaction with the endothermic dehydrogenation, all within the same storage molecule. As indicated in the figure below, heat from the exothermic oxidation of one portion of the molecule (step 3) nearly balances the heat required to drive the endothermic dehydrogenation reactions (step 2), thus in principle mitigating the need to add heat to the system by burning some of the produced hydrogen, which would reduce the effective storage capacity. One potential drawback to this approach is that one mole of hydrogen is consumed in making water during the recycling of the oxidized spent fuel (step 1). Nonetheless, this autothermal approach was demonstrated in the laboratory to operate efficiently at temperatures in the vicinity of 200 °C with high yields (>99%) in each of the three steps required to complete the cycle, and was demonstrated to be recycled multiple times.



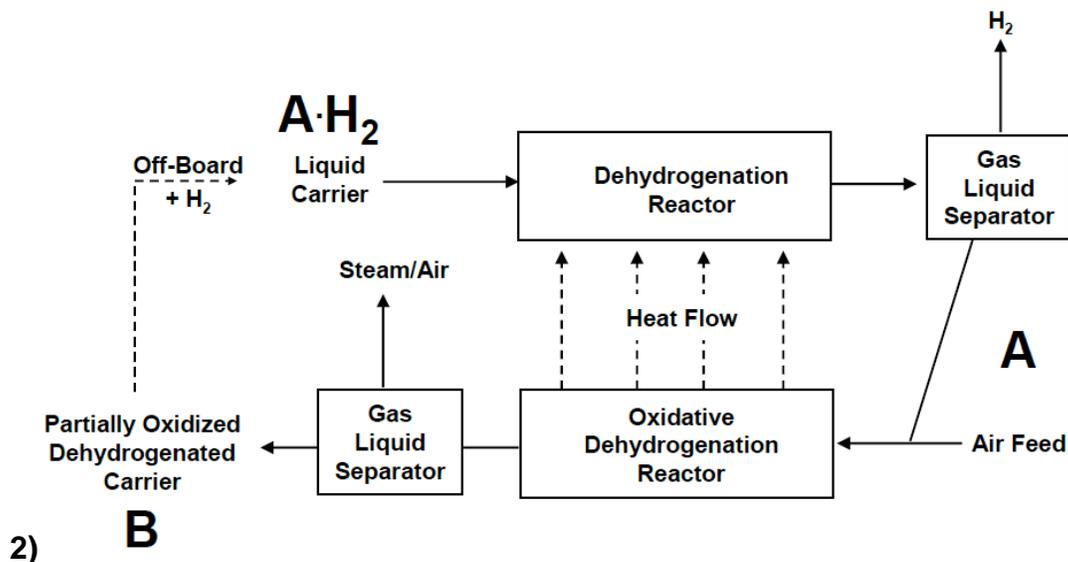


Figure 158. 1) The three step autothermal cycle demonstrated by Cooper et al (preceding page). 2) The block diagram indicating of a potential reactor scheme to transfer the heat of the onboard oxidation reaction (step 3) to the endothermic onboard dehydrogenation reaction (step 2). The spent fuel 'B' is then rehydrogenated in an off board catalytic regeneration process.

A second example comes from the group at the University of Oregon led by Shih-Yuan Liu. Liu's group has developed new synthetic routes to hybrid organic/inorganic benzene like systems.^{202,203} These materials are based upon the substitution of boron and nitrogen in a benzene ring. While materials such as borazine have been known for close to 100 years hybrid materials such as the 1,2-dihydro-1,2-azaborine (Figure 159) were only prepared in 2008.²⁰⁴

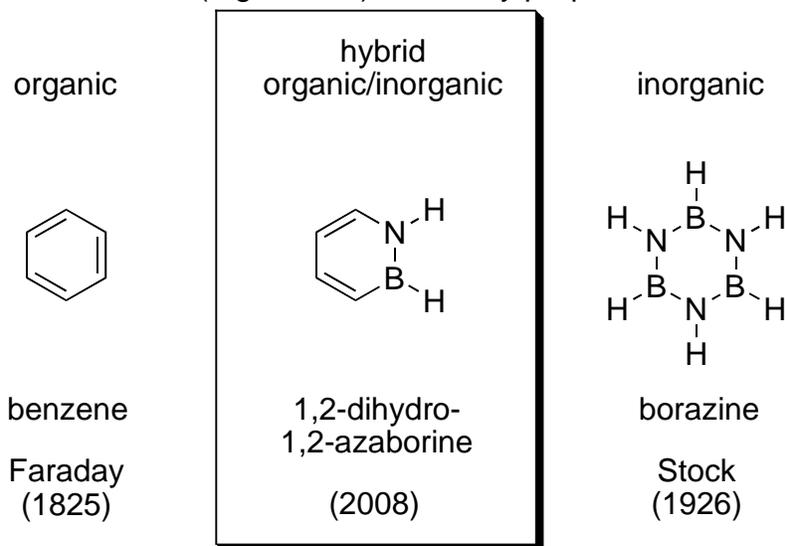
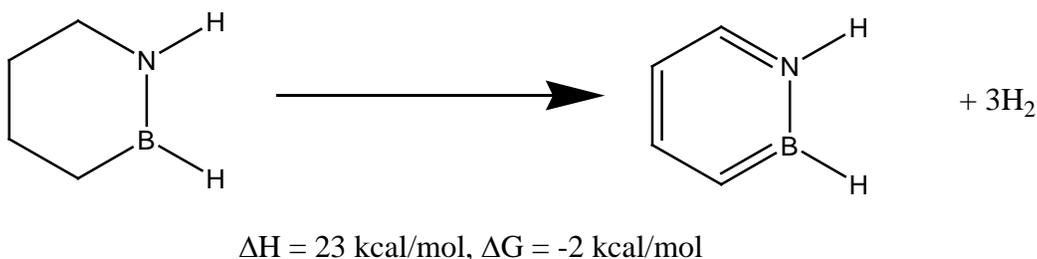


Figure 159. Benzene, borazine and hybrid materials 1,2-dihydro-1,2-azaborine.

Section 3: Capacity

With a synthetic route to these elusive compounds it is now possible to assess the possibility of coupling the exothermic H₂ desorption from the B-N bond with the endothermic H₂ desorption from C-C bond in a cyclic system. The key goal here, like in the Air Products approach, is to tune the thermodynamics for the overall H₂ absorption/desorption process and approach a more thermoneutral system. Calculations in collaboration with David Dixon at the University of Alabama indicate that the coupled release of hydrogen from these organic-inorganic hybrids is much more favorable than in either benzene or borazine alone.



While the development of this hydrogen storage system is only in its infancy Liu's synthetic methodology is extremely versatile and the systematic tuning of these molecules may lead to a system that provides the correct balance of thermodynamics and kinetics for a liquid based onboard storage media. In particular the development of the fused ring systems will enable an approach which effectively unites the Air-Products systems with the ammonia borane chemistry,²⁰⁵ see Figure 160.

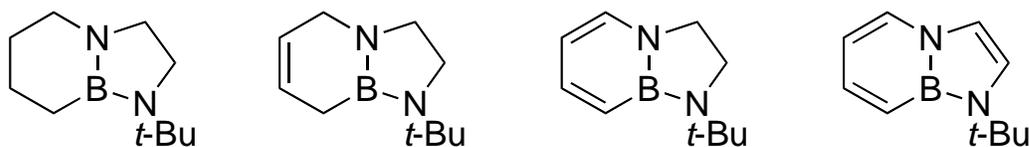


Figure 160. Fused ring systems.

While the development of new materials from Liu's group has been impressive over the last year, significant challenges still remain. In particular, the development of catalysts that enable the coupled hydrogen release from both the C-C and B-N bonds are required.

2.5.6 Physisorption Materials Improvements

The extent of physisorption is generally proportional to the surface area and porous volume of the adsorbents. As a result, optimization of these materials for high hydrogen storage capacities on a gravimetric basis usually involves the maximization of these two structural properties. The class of materials known as Metal-Organic-Frameworks (MOFs) is particularly interesting in this regard, as both the surface area and pore volume of these materials can be tuned during the synthesis. In particular, this can be done by judicious choices of organic linkers and secondary building units SBU.²⁰⁶ It has been found, for example, that the pore size, as well as the amount of hydrogen adsorbed, is related to the length of the linker unit of the particular MOFs (see Figure 161).²⁰⁷ Moreover, the same changes in the length of the linker unit were shown to lead to differences in the magnitude of the adsorption enthalpies.¹⁴⁶ The preparation method can also be improved to get higher storage capacities on certain MOFs, as shown for the IRMOF-1.²⁰⁸ Post-synthesis optimization approaches are also investigated. These approaches include, among others, doping with metals and acidic treatments aiming at creating high affinity sites, especially on carbon structures. In the latter case, the resulting effects appear to be a higher affinity for the hydrogen, and higher adsorption at relatively low pressures.²⁰⁹

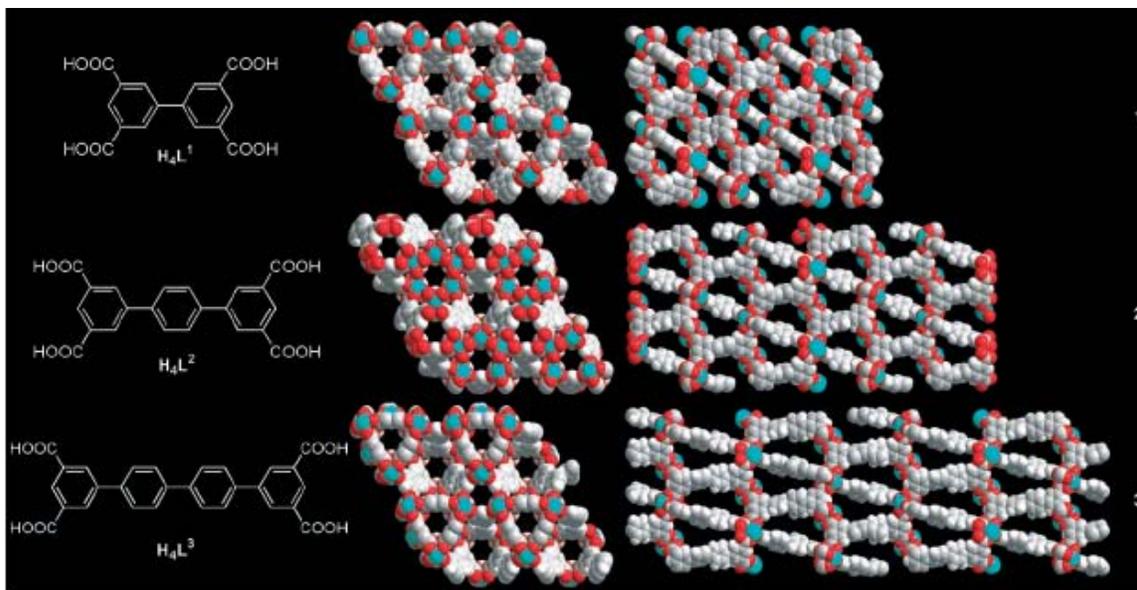


Figure 161. The pore size of microporous Metal-Organic Framework materials can be tuned during the synthesis to optimize the adsorption properties of the material. In this case, different linker sizes were used to vary the pore width.²⁰⁷

Section 4: Thermodynamic Measurements

Section in progress. Document will be updated with this section in 2010.

Section 5: Cycle-life Properties

Section in progress. Document will be updated with this section in 2010

Summary

It is our intent that this overview of fundamental processes and measurement considerations will aid research and development of new and better hydrogen storage materials. In particular we hope to have clarified some of the recommended practices and caveats in performing high-quality experiments to measure the hydrogen sorption and desorption kinetics properties of advanced materials.

Acknowledgements

We gratefully acknowledge assistance and financial support from the U.S. Department of Energy Office of Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy Fuel Cell Technologies Program. The authors also acknowledge technical advice and contributions from many experts in the field including Dr. Philip Parilla and Dr. Thomas Gennett of the National Renewable Energy Laboratory in Golden CO, Dr. Gary Sandrock and Dr. George Thomas, consultants to the U.S. Department of Energy, Dr. Michael Miller of Southwest Research Institute in San Antonio TX, Dr. Anne Dailly and Dr. Frederick Pinkerton of General Motors GM R&D Center, Dr. Ole Martin Løvvik of the Institute for Energy Technology in Kjeller Norway, Dr. Eric Poirier of NRC Canadian Neutron Beam Centre Chalk River Laboratories, Canada, Professor Channing Ahn of the California Institute of Technology in Pasadena CA, Dr. Kevin Ott, Dr. Anthony Burrell, and Dr. Troy Semelsberger of Los Alamos National Laboratory, Professor Richard Chahine, Université du Québec à Trois-Rivières, Canada, Professor Klaus Yvon, University of Geneva, Switzerland, Professor Sam Mao of the University of California Berkeley in Berkeley CA, and Dr. Nobuhiro Kuriyama and Dr. Tetsu Kiyobayashi of the National Institute of Advanced Industrial Science and Technology in Osaka Japan.

Disclaimer

“This report was prepared as an account of work sponsored by an agency of the United States Government. Neither the United States Government nor any agency thereof, nor any of their employees, nor the authors of this work, nor their respective employers nor the institutions they represent make any warranty, express or implied, or assumes any legal liability or responsibility for the accuracy, completeness, or usefulness of any information, apparatus, product, or process disclosed, or represents that its use would not infringe privately owned rights. Reference herein to any specific commercial product, process, or service by trade name, trademark, manufacturer, or otherwise does not necessarily constitute or imply its endorsement, recommendation, or favoring by the authors, the United States Government or any agency thereof.”

References

- 1 Barnes, R.G. (editor). "Hydrogen Storage Materials." Trans Tech Publications, (1988).
- 2 Schlappbach, L., and Züttel, A. "Hydrogen-storage materials for mobile applications." *Nature*, 414 (2001): 353-358.
- 3 Broom D. P. "Hydrogen Sorption Measurements on Potential Storage Materials". *JRC Scientific and Technical Reports* (2008), JRC 43223, EUR 23242 EN, ISBN 978-92-79-08345-7 ISSN 1018-5593 DOI: 10.2790/86100
- 4 Wiberg, E., and Amberger, E. "Hydrides of the Elements of Main Groups". Z-ZV. Elsevier, Amsterdam, (1971). 2. D. A. Armitage.
- 5 Muller, W.M., Blackledge, J.P., Libowitz, G.G. editors. "Metal Hydrides". Academic Press, New York, (1968).
- 6 Dedieu, A. "Transition Metal Hydrides". Wiley-VCH (1991).
- 7 Darkrim, F.L., et al. "Review of hydrogen storage by adsorption in carbon nanotubes." *Int. J. Hydrogen Energy*, 27 (2002): 193-202.
- 8 Rosi, N.L., et al. "Hydrogen Storage in Microporous Metal-Organic Frameworks." *Science*, 300 (2003): 1127-1129.
- 9 Eyring, H., Lin, S. H., Lin, S.M. "Basic Chemical Kinetics". Wiley (1980).
- 10 Espenson, J.J. "Chemical Kinetics and Reaction Mechanisms". McGraw-Hill (1995).
- 11 Masel, R. I. "Chemical Kinetics and Catalysis". Wiley, (2001)
- 12 Nicholas, J. E. "Chemical Kinetics". Wiley, (1976)
- 13 Walker, G. editor, "Solid state hydrogen storage: materials and chemistry". Woodhead Publishing, (2008), United Kingdom.
- 14 International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry, <http://old.iupac.org/index.html>
- 15 Everett, D.H. "Definitions, Terminology and Symbols in Colloid and Surface Chemistry." *Pure and Applied Chemistry*, 31.4 (1972): 579-638.
- 16 Everett, D.H. "Manual of Symbols and Terminology for Physicochemical Quantities and Units, Appendix II, Definitions, Terminology and Symbols in Colloid and Surface Chemistry PART I", Adopted by the IUPAC Council at Washington DC, USA, on 23 July 1971, Prepared for Internet, 2001, L. K. KOOPAL http://old.iupac.org/reports/2001/colloid_2001/manual_of_s_and_t/
- 17 Keller J. and Stuard R. *Gas Adsorption Equilibria*. New York: Springer, (2005).
- 18 Zhou L. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews* (2005) 9, 395-408.
- 19 Poirier, E. and Dailly, A. "Investigation of the Hydrogen State in IRMOF-1 from Measurements and Modeling of Adsorption Isotherms at High Gas Densities". *J. Phys. Chem. C* (2008), 112, 13047–13052.
- 20 Poirier, E., and Dailly, A. "Thermodynamics of hydrogen adsorption in MOF-177 at low temperatures: measurements and modeling". *Nanotechnology* (2009), 20, 204006.
- 21 Dubinin, M. M. and Astakhov, V. A. (1971) *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR Ser. Khim.* 1 5–11 (translated from Russian).
- 22 Robell, A. J.; Ballou, E. V.; Boudart, M. J. "Surface Diffusion of Hydrogen on Carbon", *Phys. Chem.* (1964), 68, 2748-2753.
- 23 Srinivas, S. T.; Rao, P. K., "Direct Observation of Hydrogen Spillover on Carbon-Supported Platinum and Its Influence on the Hydrogenation of Benzene" *J. Catal.* (1994), 148, 470-477.
- 24 Conner, W. C.; Falconer, J. L. "Spillover in Heterogeneous Catalysis", *Chem. Rev.* (1995), 95, 759-788.
- 25 Lueking, A.D., Yang, R.T. "Hydrogen spillover to enhance hydrogen storage – study of the effect of carbon physicochemical properties." *Applied Catalysis A*, 265 (2004): 259-268.

References

- 26 Li, Y., Lachawiec, A., Yang, R., "Hydrogen Storage by Spillover", University of Michigan Project ID: ST28, Presentation U.S. DOE Hydrogen Program Review (2006).
- 27 Yang, R.T., and Wang, Y., "Catalyzed Hydrogen Spillover for Hydrogen Storage", *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* (2009) 131, 4224–4226
- 28 Miller, M.A., Cheng-Yu Wang, C-Y., and Grant N. Merrill, G.N., "Experimental and Theoretical Investigation Into Hydrogen Storage via Spillover in IRMOF-8", *J. Phys. Chem. C* (2009) 113, 3222–3231.
- 29 Saha, D. and Deng, S., "Hydrogen Adsorption on Ordered Mesoporous Carbons Doped with Pd, Pt, Ni, and Ru", *Langmuir* (2009) 25(21), 12550–12560.
- 30 Campesia, R., Cuevas, F., Gadioub, R., Leroya, E., Hirscher, M., Vix-Guterlb, C., and Latroche, M., "Hydrogen storage properties of Pd nanoparticle/carbon template composites", *Carbon*, 46 (2008), 206-214.
- 31 Contescu, C.I., Brown, C.M., Liu, Y., Vinay, Y., Bhat, V., and Gallego, N.C., "Detection of Hydrogen Spillover in Palladium-Modified Activated Carbon Fibers during Hydrogen Adsorption", *J. Phys. Chem. C* (2009) 113, 5886–5890.
- 32 Stadie, N.P., Purewal, J.J., Ahn, C.C., and Fultz, B., "A Reevaluation of Hydrogen Spillover in Platinum Doped Superactivated Carbon", *J. Phys Chem C*, (2009) submitted.
- 33 Jain, P., Fonseca, D.A., Schaible, E., and Lueking, A.D. "Hydrogen uptake of platinum-doped graphite nanofibers and stochastic analysis of hydrogen spillover" *J Phys Chem C*, (2007) 111(4), 1788–800.
- 34 Sandrock, G. "A panoramic overview of hydrogen storage alloys from a gas reaction point of view." *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 293-295 (1999): 877-888.
- 35 Mao, S.S., Chen, X. "Selected nano-technologies for renewable energy applications." *Int. J. Energy Research*, 31 (2007): 619-636.
- 36 Grochala, W. and Edwards, P. P. "Thermal Decomposition of the Non-Interstitial Hydrides for the Storage and Production of Hydrogen". *Chemical Reviews* 104 (3) (2004): 1283-1316.
- 37 Wikipedia article titled "Hydride" <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hydride>, Please note that due to its open-source format, the exact text from the Wikipedia article may be different depending on when the article is accessed. The presented text was taken on August 17, 2009. The presented text has also been reviewed for accuracy.
- 38 Parent Hydride Names and Substitutive Nomenclature (Draft March 2004) <http://www.iupac.org/reports/provisional/abstract04/RB-prs310804/Chap6-3.04.pdf>
- 39 Wu, Y. "Hydrogen Storage via Sodium Borohydride", Millennium Cell Inc. Presentation at GCEP (The Global Climate and Energy Project) Hydrogen Workshop, Stanford University, April 14-15, (2003).
- 40 G. J. Kubas, R. R. Ryan, B. I. Swanson, P. J. Vergamini, H. J., Wasserman, "Characterization of the first examples of isolable molecular hydrogen complexes, $M(\text{CO})_3(\text{PR}_3)_2(\text{H}_2)$ ($M = \text{molybdenum or tungsten}$; $R = \text{Cy or isopropyl}$). Evidence for a side-on bonded dihydrogen ligand" *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* (1984), 106, 451.
- 41 G. J. Kubas, "Metal Dihydrogen and s-Bond Complexes— Structure, Theory, and Reactivity", *Kluwer-Academic/Plenum Publishers*, New York, (2001).
- 42 Wikipedia article "Dihydrogen complex" http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dihydrogen_complex
- 43 Rouquerol, F., et al. Adsorption by Powders and Porous Solids; Academic Press: London, (1999).
- 44 Gross, K.J. "Characterization of Advanced Hydrogen Storage Materials" MRS Spring Hydrogen Tutorial, (2006).
- 45 Dantzer, P. "Metal-Hydride Technology: A Critical Review." *Topics in Applied Physics - Hydrogen in Metals III*, 73 (1997): 279-340.

References

- 46 Sandrock, G. "State-of-the-art Review of Hydrogen Storage in Reversible Metal Hydrides for Military Fuel Cell Applications." Department of the Navy, Office of Naval Research, NTIS Report # AD-A328073/2INZ, (1997).
- 47 Gross, K.J. "Intermetallic Materials for Hydrogen Storage." PhD thesis #1217. Institut de Physique, Université de Fribourg, (1998).
- 48 Measurement performed at Hy-Energy, LLC.
- 49 NIST "Guidelines for Evaluating and Expressing the Uncertainty of NIST Measurement Results", Available at <http://physics.nist.gov>
- 50 <http://ts.nist.gov/WeightsAndMeasures/CalibrationProcedures.cfm>
- 51 <http://ts.nist.gov/WeightsAndMeasures/Publications/techcritvolume.cfm>
- 52 Dailly, A., et al. "Volumetric Analyses of Sieverts Apparatus Data", APS March Meeting. Monday–Friday, March 21–25, (2005); Los Angeles, CA
- 53 Burns, G.W., and Scroger, M.G., "The Calibration of Thermocouples and Thermocouple Materials" NIST Special Publication 250-35, (1989).
<http://ts.nist.gov/MeasurementServices/Calibrations/upload/SP250-35.pdf>
- 54 The SP 250 series on NIST measurement services
http://ts.nist.gov/MeasurementServices/Calibrations/sp250_series.cfm
- 55 Goodell, P.D., and Sandrock, G.D. "Kinetic and Dynamic Aspects of Rechargeable Metal Hydrides." *J. Less-Common Metals*, 73 (1980): 135-142.
- 56 Blach, T.P., et al. "Sieverts apparatus and methodology for accurate determination of hydrogen uptake by light-atom hosts." *J. Alloys and Compounds*, (2007) 446-447, p. 692-697.
- 57 Poirier, E., et al. "Gravimetric and volumetric approaches adapted for hydrogen measurements with in situ conditioning on small sorbent samples." *Review of Scientific Instruments* 76, (2005), 055101.
- 58 Blackman, J.M., et al. "An accurate volumetric differential pressure method for the determination of hydrogen storage capacity at high pressures in carbon materials." *Carbon* 44 (2006): 918-927.
- 59 Lemmon, E.W., et al. NIST12 Thermodynamic and Transport Properties of Pure Fluids - NIST Standard Reference Database 23, Version 8.0; U.S. Secretary of Commerce: Washington DC (2007).
- 60 Bhadeshia, H.K.D.H. "Thermogravimetry." University of Cambridge, Materials Science and Metallurgy, (2002).
- 61 Nix, R.M. "An Introduction to Surface Chemistry: 5.6 Temperature-Programmed Desorption." School of Biological and Chemical Sciences, Queen Mary, University of London (2003).
http://www.chem.qmul.ac.uk/surfaces/scc/scat5_6.htm
- 62 Bhadeshia, H.K.D.H. "Differential Scanning Calorimetry." University of Cambridge, Materials Science and Metallurgy, (2002).
- 63 Sircar, S. "Gibbsian Surface Excess for Gas Adsorption – Revisited". *Industrial & Engineering Chemistry Research* (1999), 38, 3670-3682.
- 64 Sircar, S. "Measurement of Gibbsian Surface Excess". *AIChE Journal* (2001), 47, 1169-1176.
- 65 Sircar, S. International Adsorption Society, (2002); p 377.
- 66 Haas, M. K, et al. "Focus Section: Tailoring singlewalled carbon nanotubes for hydrogen storage". *Journal of Materials Research* (2005), 20, 3214-3223.
- 67 Lachawiec, J. A. et al. "A Robust Volumetric Apparatus and Method for Measuring High-Pressure Hydrogen Storage Properties of Nanostructured Materials". *Review of Scientific Instruments* (2008), 79, 063906-12.
- 68 Malbrunot, P., et al. "Adsorbent Helium Density Measurement and Its Effect on Adsorption Isotherms at High Pressure". *Langmuir* (1997), 13, 539-544.
- 69 Rouquerol, F.; Rouquerol, J.; Sing, K. S. W. "Adsorption by "powders and porous solids : principles, methodology, and applications." Academic Press: San Diego, (1999).

References

- 70** Yang, R. T. Adsorbents : fundamentals and applications; Wiley-Interscience: Hoboken, N.J., **2003**.
- 71** Wikipedia article titled "Chemical Kinetics." http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chemical_kinetics, Please note that due to its open-source format, the exact text from the Wikipedia article may be different depending on when the article is accessed. The presented text was taken on January 8, 2008. The presented text has also been reviewed for accuracy.
- 72** Panchenkov, G.M., et al. "Chemical Kinetics and Catalysis", Moscow (**1974**).
- 73** Whitten, K. W., et al. "General Chemistry with Qualitative Analysis" 5th Ed. Saunders College Publishing, (**1996**)
- 74** Wang, X.L., and Suda, S. "Reaction Kinetics of Hydrogen-Metal hydride systems." *Int. J. Hydrogen Energy*, 15 (**1990**): 569-577.
- 75** Rudman, P.S. "Hydriding and Dehydriding Kinetics." *J. Less-Common Metals*, 89 (**1983**): 93-110.
- 76** Dinca, M, and Long, "Hydrogen Storage in Microporous Metal–Organic Frameworks with Exposed Metal Sites". *J. Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* 47, (**2008**), 6766 – 6779.
- 77** Whitaker, S. "Advances in Theory of Fluid Motion in Porous Media." *Industrial and Engineering Chemistry*, 61.12 (**1969**): 14-28.
- 78** Bear, J. "Dynamics of Fluids in Porous Media." Dover Books on Physics and Chemistry (**1998**).
- 79** Ingham, D.B., and Pop, I. "Transport Phenomena in Porous Media." ISBN-13: 978-0-08-042843-7, Pergamon Imprint (**2002**).
- 80** Fukai, Y. "The Metal-Hydrogen System, Basic Bulk Properties", 1st ed., Springer-Verlag: Berlin, Heidelberg (**1993**).
- 81** Lauhon, L.J., et al. "Vibrational Excitation and Quantum Tunneling of Single Hydrogen Atoms Observed by STM", American Physical Society, Spring Meeting ID: MAR01 (**2001**), abstract #L13.003.
- 82** Jensen, C.M., et al, "Catalytically Enhanced Systems for Hydrogen storage." Proceedings of the US DOE Hydrogen Program Review, NREL/CP-610-32405 (**2002**).
- 83** Anton, D.L. "Hydrogen desorption kinetics in transition metal modified NaAlH₄." *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 400, (**2003**): 356-357.
- 84** Schlapbach, L., Anderson, I., Burger, J.P. In Material Science and Technology, Buschow, K. H. J. Ed., VCH mbH: Weinheim and New York, (**1993**), Vol. 3b, chap.12, 270.
- 85** Schlapbach, L., Meli, F., Züttel, A., In Intermetallic Compounds, Westbrook, J. H., Fleischer, R. L., Eds., John Wiley & Sons, Vol. 2, Practice (**1994**), 475: 483.
- 86** Schlapbach, L. "Magnetic properties of LaNi₅ and their variation with hydrogen absorption and desorption", *J. Phys. F.*, 10 (**1980**) 2477.
- 87** Yoshida, M., and Akiba, E. "Hydrogen absorbing properties of ScM₂ Laves phase alloys (M = Fe, Co and Ni) ". *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 226 (**1995**): 75-80.
- 88** Gérard, N., and Ono, S., In Hydrogen in Intermetallic Compounds II, Schlapbach, L., Ed., Springer-Verlag: Berlin, Vol. 67 (**1992**), 165-195.
- 89** Stander, C., and Zeit, M. "Kinetics of Formation of Magnesium Hydride from Magnesium and Hydrogen". *Phys. Chem. NF*, 104 (**1977**) 229.
- 90** Kaviany, M. Principles of Heat Transfer in Porous Media. 2nd ed. 1995. Corr. 2nd printing, (**1999**), XXII. ISBN: 978-0-387-94550-7.
- 91** Vafai, K., and Tien, C.L. "Boundary and Inertia Effects on Flow and Heat-Transfer in Porous Media." *Int. J.Heat and Mass Transfer*, 24 (2) (**1981**): 195-203.
- 92** Oi, T., et al. "Heat transfer characteristics of the metal hydride vessel based on the plate-fin type heat exchanger." *J. Power Sources*, 125, (**2004**): 52-61.
- 93** Sharp, J. H., et al. "Numerical Data for Some Commonly Used Solid State Reaction Equations", *J. Am. Ceram. Soc.*, 49 (**1966**) 379.

References

- 94** Valensi, G., "Kinetics of oxidation of metallic spherules and powders", *Compt. Rend.*, 202 (1936) 309.
- 95** Jander, W. Z. "Reaktionen im festen Zustande bei hoheren Temperaturen". *Anorg. Allgem. Chem.*, 163 (1927) 1.
- 96** Avrami, M. J., "Kinetics of phase change I-III", *Chem. Phys.* 7, 8, 9 (1939,40,41) 1103,212,177.
- 97** Erofe'ev, B. V. "Generalized. equation of chemical kinetics and its application in reactions", *Compt. Rend. Acad. Sci. URSS*, 52 (1946) 511.
- 98** Wang, X. L., and Suda, S. "Kinetics of the hydriding-dehydriding. Reactions of the hydrogen-metal hydride systems", *Int. J. Hydrogen Energy*, 17 (1992) 139.
- 99** Measurement performed at Hy-Energy, LLC
- 100** Dedrick, D. "Engineering Properties of Complex Hydrides for System Optimization." ASM Materials Solutions Conference, (2004).
- 101** Sandrock G., et al. "Engineering considerations in the use of catalyzed sodium alanates for hydrogen storage". *J. Alloys and compounds*, 330-332 (2002), 696-701.
- 102** Gross, K.J., et al. "Hydride Development for Hydrogen Storage" Proceedings of the Hydrogen Program Review Meeting, Sandia National Laboratories, (2000).
- 103** Gross, K.J., et al. "Light-weight Hydride Development." Proceedings of the Hydrogen Program Review Meeting, Sandia National Laboratories, (2001).
- 104** Goodell, P.D., and Rudman, P.S. "Hydriding and Dehydriding Rates of the LaNi₅-H System." *J. Less-Common Metals*, 89 (1983): 117-125.
- 105** Bogdanovic, B., and Sandrock, G. "Catalyzed Complex Hydrides", MRS Fall Bulletin (2002).
- 106** Sandrock, G. D., Gross, K., Thomas, G., "Effect of Ti-catalyst content on the reversible hydrogen storage properties of the sodium alanates", *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 339 (2002) 299-308.
- 107** Gross, K.J., et al. "The effects of titanium precursors on hydriding properties of alanates." *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 356-357 (2003): 423-428.
- 108** Sandrock, G.D., and Goodell, P.D. "Cyclic Life of Metal Hydrides with Impure Hydrogen: Overview and Engineering Considerations." *J. Less-Common Metals*, 104 (1984) 159-173.
- 109** Luo, W., and Gross, K.J., "A kinetics model of hydrogen absorption and desorption in Ti-doped NaAlH₄". *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 385, 28 (2004) 224-231
- 110** Supper, W., et al. "Reaction Kinetics in Metal Hydrides Reaction Beds with Improved Heat and Mass Transfer". *J. Less-Common Metals*, 104 (1984): 279-286.
- 111** Bogdanovic, B., and Schwickardi, M. "Ti-doped Alkali Metal Aluminum Hydrides as Potential Novel Reversible Hydrogen Storage Materials". *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 253-254 (1997) 1-9.
- 112** Richard, M.-A., et al. "Preliminary evaluation of the performance of an adsorption-based hydrogen storage system", submitted 2008, *AIChE Journal*.
- 113** Bogdanovic, B., et al. "Metal-doped sodium aluminium hydrides as potential new hydrogen storage materials". *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 302 (2000) 36
- 114** A. Cooper et al, "Hydrogen Storage and Delivery B Reversible Hydrogenation of Liquid-Phase Hydrogen Carriers," *Prepr. Pap Am. Chem. Soc., Div. Fuel Chem.* (2005), 50 (1), 271.
- 115** Gibbs, J.W. "The Collected Works of J.W.Gibbs", (1928) Longmans and Green; New York.
- 116** Benard, P. and Chahine R., *International Journal of Hydrogen Energy* 26 (2001) 849-855.
- 117** Ridha F. N., "A study on high-pressure adsorption and desorption of methane, ethane, propane and their mixtures on porous adsorbents", Ph.D. Thesis 2006, Faculty of Chemical and Natural Resources Engineering, Universiti Teknologi Malaysia
- 118** Adamson, A. W. "Physical Chemistry of Surfaces", 5th ed. New York. (1990), John Wiley and Sons, Inc.

References

- 119** Ross, S., and Morrison, L. D., "Colloidal Systems and Interfaces", New York. (1988), John Wiley and Sons, Inc.
- 120** Gregg, S. J., and Sing, K. S. W. "Adsorption, Surface Area and Porosity", London (1982), Academic Press, Inc
- 121** Hampel, C. A., and Hawley, G.G., "Glossary of Chemical Terms", 2nd ed., New York (1982), Van Nostrand Reinhold Company
- 122** Do, D. D. "Adsorption Analysis: Equilibria and Kinetics", Singapore (1998), Imperial College Press.
- 123** Malbrunot, P., et al. "Adsorbent Helium Density Measurement and Its Effect on Adsorption Isotherms at High Pressure", *Langmuir*, 13 (1997): 539-544.
- 124** Robens, E., et al. "Sources of Error in Sorption and Density Measurements", *J. of Thermal Analysis and Calorimetry*, 55 (1999) 383-387
- 125** Zhou, W., et al. "Hydrogen and Methane Adsorption in Metal-Organic Frameworks: A High-Pressure Volumetric Study". *J. Phys. Chem. C* 111, (2007): 16131-16137.
- 126** Amankwah, K.A.G. and Schwarz, J.A. "A modified approach for estimating pseudo-vapor pressures in the application of the Dubinin-Astakhov equation". *Carbon* 33, (1995): 1313-1319.
- 127** Poirier E., et al. "Storage of hydrogen on single-walled carbon nanotubes and other carbon structures". *Applied Physics A* 78 (2004), 961-967.
- 128** Chahine, R., and Bose, T.K. "Characterization and optimization of adsorbents for hydrogen storage", Hydrogen Energy Progress XI, Proceedings of the 11th World Hydrogen Energy Conference, Stuttgart, Germany, 23-28 June, 1996, Vol.2, 1259-1263
- 129** Furukawa H., et al.. "Independent verification of the saturation hydrogen uptake in MOF-177 and establishment of a benchmark for hydrogen adsorption in metal-organic frameworks". *Journal of Materials Chemistry* 17 (2007): 3197-3204
- 130** Dinca M., et al. "Hydrogen Storage in a Microporous Metal-Organic Framework with Exposed Mn²⁺ Coordination Sites". *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 128 (2006): 16876-16883
- 131** Bhatia, SK, and Myers, AL, "Optimum Conditions for Adsorptive Storage", *Langmuir*, 22, (2006), 1688-1700
- 132** Reviewer comments, Richard M.-A., et al., "Preliminary evaluation of the performance of an adsorption-based hydrogen storage system", submitted 2008, *AIChE Journal*.
- 133** Richard M-A, et al. "Gas adsorption process in activated carbon over a wide temperature range above the critical point - Part 1: Modified Dubinin-Astakhov model." To appear in *Adsorption*. DOI 10.1007/s10450-009-9149-x
- 134** Lemmon EW, et al. NIST12 "Thermodynamic and Transport Properties of Pure Fluids" - NIST Standard Reference Database 12, Version 5.0, Washington DC; US. Secretary of Commerce, 2000.
- 135** Ivanov, E.J., et al. "The Ternary System Mg-Co-H". *Inorg. Chem.* 28 (1989) 613-615
- 136** "Targets for on-board Hydrogen Storage Systems." United States Department of Energy – Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy, (2007).
http://www1.eere.energy.gov/hydrogenandfuelcells/storage/current_technology.html
- 137** Satyapal S., et al. *Material Matters TM* 2007 2(2), 3-4
- 138** "DOE Targets for On-Board Hydrogen Storage Systems for Light-Duty Vehicles Current R&D Focus is on 2015 Targets with Potential to Meet Ultimate Targets", DOE, EERE publication, http://www1.eere.energy.gov/hydrogenandfuelcells/storage/pdfs/targets_onboard_hydro_storage.pdf, (revision Feb, 2009),

References

- 139** Current State of the Art, Figures by DOE: G. Thomas (2007), G. Sandrock (2008) Presentation "Hydrogen Storage" by Sunita Satyapal, **2008** DOE Hydrogen Program Merit Review and Peer Evaluation Meeting **June 9, 2008**.
- 140** Dillon A.C. and Heben M. J. "Hydrogen storage using carbon adsorbents: past, present and future". *Applied Physics A* 72 (**2001**): 133-142
- 141** Kojima Y, et al. "Development of 10 kW-scale hydrogen generator using chemical hydride", *J. power sources* 125, (**2004**): 22-26
- 142** Ströbel R., et al. "Hydrogen Storage by Carbon Materials". *J. Power Sources* 159 (**2006**): 781-801
- 143** Okambawa R., et al. "Gas-solid interaction and the virial description of the adsorption of methane on steam-activated carbon". *Langmuir* 16 (**2000**): 1163-1166
- 144** Zhou, X. B., et al. "Hydrogen Adsorption on Functionalized Nanoporous Activated Carbons". *J. Phys. Chem. B* 109 (**2005**): 8880-8888.
- 145** Xiong Z, et al. "High-capacity hydrogen storage in lithium and sodium amidoboranes." *Nature Materials* 7(2) (**2007**): 138-141.
- 146** Poirier E. and Dailly, A. "Thermodynamic study of the adsorbed hydrogen phase in Cu-based metal-organic frameworks at cryogenic temperatures". *Energy Environ. Sci.* 2(4), (**2009**), 420-425.
- 147** Gross K.J., et al. "Dynamic in situ X-ray Diffraction of Catalyzed Alanates". *Journal of Alloys & Compounds* 330 (**2002**):691-695.
- 148** Giannasi A., et al. "Structure and purity of single walled carbon nanotube samples", *Carbon* 45 (**2007**): 943–951
- 149** Witham C., et al. "Electrochemical Properties of LaNi₅-XGeX Alloys in Ni-MH Batteries". *J. Electrochem. Soc.* 144 (11) (**1997**)
- 150** Bojon J.P., et al. "Origin of possible contamination introduced by a turbomolecular pumping system" *Vacuum* 53 (**1999**) 247-251.
- 151** O'Hanlon, J. "A User's Guide to Vacuum Technology" Wiley-Interscience (**2003**)
- 152** Li, M. and Dylla H.F., "Model for the outgassing of water from metal surfaces", *J. Vac. Sci. Technol. A* 11 (**1993**) 1702
- 153** Welham, N. J. and Williams, J.S. "Extended milling of graphite and activated carbon". *Carbon* (**1998**) 1309-1315
- 154** Bordiga S., et al. "Interaction of Hydrogen with MOF-5". *J. Phys. Chem. B* 109 (39) (**2005**): 18237-18242
- 155** de la Casa-Lillo M.A., et al. "Hydrogen storage in activated carbons and activated carbon fibers", *J. Phys. Chem. B*, 106 (**2002**) 10930-10934
- 156** Agostino R.G., et al. "Thermal annealing and hydrogen exposure effects on cluster-assembled nanostructured carbon films embedded with transition metal nanoparticles", *Phys Rev B* 68, (**2003**) 035413
- 157** Kajiura H., et al. "Hydrogen storage capacity of commercially available carbon materials at room temperature", *Murakami Appl. Phys. Let.* 82 (**2003**) 1105
- 158** Mueller U., et al. "Metal-organic frameworks—prospective industrial applications", *J. Mat. Chem.* 16 (**2006**) 626-636
- 159** Aiello R., et al. "Production of hydrogen from chemical hydrides via hydrolysis with steam". *Int J Hydrogen Energy* 24 (12) (**1999**): 1123–1130.
- 160** Gross, K.J. "Advanced Methods and Challenges in Characterizing Hydrogen Storage Materials", poster presentation MH2008, International Symposium on Metal-Hydrogen Systems, Reykjavik, (**2008**)

References

- 161** Karkamkar, A., et al. "Kinetic and Thermodynamic Investigations of Ammonia Borane on Various Mesoporous Scaffolds," (2006) presented at the Fall 2006 ACS Meeting, San Francisco, CA.
- 162** Gutowska A, et al. "Nano-Scaffold Mediates Hydrogen Release and Reactivity of Ammonia borane." *Angewandte Chemie International Edition* 44(23) (2005):3578-3582.
- 163** Measurement performed at Hy-Energy, LLC
- 164** Li, Y. and Yang, R.T. *JACS*, 128(5) (2006): 12410-12411.
- 165** Miller, M. and Page, R."National Testing Laboratory for Solid-State Hydrogen Storage Technologies, Southwest Research Institute", (2008) FY 2007 Annual Progress Report, USDOE Hydrogen Program.
- 166** Ubbelohde, A.R. "Some Properties of the Metallic State. I. Metallic Hydrogen and Its Alloys". *Proc. R. Soc. London, Ser. A*, 159 (1937) 295.
- 167** Flanagan, T.B., and Clewley, J.D., "Hysteresis in Metal Hydrides", *J. of Less-Common Metals*, 83 (1982) 127-141.
- 168** Young, K., et al. "Pressure-composition-temperature hysteresis in C14 Laves phase alloys", *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 480 (2009) 428-433.
- 169** Cerny R., et al. "Anisotropic diffraction peak broadening and dislocation substructure in hydrogen-cycled LaNi₅ and substitutional derivatives", *J. Appl. Cryst.* 33, (2000): 997-1005.
- 170** Joubert J.-M., et al. "Crystallographic study of LaNi₅-xSn_x compounds and their hydrides", *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 293-295 (1999) 124-129.
- 171** Joubert J.-M., et al. "Hydrogen cycling induced degradation in LaNi₅ -type materials", *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 330-332 (2002) 208-214.
- 172** Gross, K.J., et al. "Mechanically milled Mg composites for hydrogen storage: the relationship between morphology and kinetics", *J. Alloys and Compounds*, 269 (1998) 259-270.
- 173** Gremaud, R., et al. "Hydrogenography of Mg_yNi_{1-y}H_x gradient thin Films: Interplay between thermodynamics and kinetics of Hydrogenation", *Preprint submitted to Acta Materialia July 2, 2009*.
- 174** Sandrock, G. D., "The Metallurgy and Production of Rechargeable Hydrides", *Hydrides for Energy Storage*, A.F. Andresen and A.J. Maeland, Eds., Pergamon Press, Ofrd (1978), 353-393
- 175** De Benedetto, S., et al. "Effect of milling and doping on decomposition of NH₃BH₃ complex" *Thermochimica Acta* 441 (2006) 184–190
- 176** "Hydrogen Properties", College of the Desert, Hydrogen Fuel Cell Engines and Related Technologies: Rev 0, December 2001
http://www1.eere.energy.gov/hydrogenandfuelcells/tech_validation/pdfs/fcm01r0.pdf
- 177** Staudt, R., et al. "A note on Gravimetric Measurements of Gas Adsorption Equilibriae". *Ber. Bunsenges. Phys. Chem.*, 97 (1993) 98.
- 178** Dreisbach, F., et al. "Highest Pressure Adsorption Equilibria Data: Measurement with Magnetic Suspension Balance and Analysis with a New Adsorbent/Adsorbate-Volume" *Adsorption* 8 (2002) 95-109
- 179** Robens, E., et al. "Fluctuations of the weight indicated by a microbalance in the pressure range between 1 and 103 torr with the sample at a lower temperature than the beam", in: C.H. Massen and H.J. van Beckum (Eds.): *Vacuum Microbalance Techniques Vol. 7*, Plenum, New York 70, p. 195.
- 180** Massen, C.H., et al. "Disturbances in weighing – Part I A survey of work presented at the preceding VMT conferences" *Thermochim. Acta*, 82 (1984): 43.
- 181** Robens, E., et al. "Determination of the amount adsorbed from the gas phase in porous solid", In: M. Ben Chanaa (Ed.): *Proceedings of the XXVIth International Conference on Vacuum Microbalance Techniques, Marrakesh (Morocco)*, (1995)

References

- 182** Macedonia, M.D., et al. "Adsorption Studies of Methane, Ethane, and Argon in the Zeolite Mordenite: Molecular Simulations and Experiments" *Langmuir* 16 (2000): 3823-3834
- 183** Lopez-Peinado, A., Rivera-Utrill, J. And Lopez-Gonzalez, J.D. "Porous Texture Characterization of Coals and Chars". *Adsorption Sci. and Technol.* 2 (1985) 31.
- 184** Grebner, M., "Synthese und Eigenschaften von Dodecasil 1H als vielseitige Wirtsmatrix" Dissertation, Mainz, 1994.
- 185** Kuwabara, H., et al. "Ultramicropores in microporous carbon fibers evidenced by helium adsorption at 4.2 K". *J. Chem. Soc. Faraday Trans.*, 87 (1991): 1915.
- 186** Lemmon, E.W., and Huber, M.L. "Revised Standardized Equation for Hydrogen Gas Densities for Fuel Consumption Applications" *J. Research NIST* 113 6 (2008): 341-350
- 187** Ginoux, L. and Bonnctain, L. "Some problems about gas adsorption isotherm measurements by automated procedures in manometric devices". In: F. Rodriguez-Reinoso, J. Rouquerol, K.S.W. Sing and K.K. Unger (Eds.): *Characterization of Porous Solids II*. Elsevier, Amsterdam, (1991): 189.
- 188** Fuller, E.L., et al. "Volumetric and gravimetric methods of determining monolayer capacities". *Thermochim. Acta*, 29 (1979) 315.
- 189** Yang R. T. et al. DOE Hydrogen Program Review 2008
- 190** Baumann J., et al. , "Thermal decomposition of polymeric aminoborane (H₂BNH₂)_x under hydrogen release". *Thermochimica Acta* 430 (2005) 9–14
- 191** Baitalow F., et al. "Thermal decomposition of B–N–H compounds investigated by using combined thermoanalytical methods". *Thermochim. Acta* 391 (2002): 159–168
- 192** Fernández, J.F. and Sánchez, C.R. "Simultaneous TDS–DSC measurements in magnesium hydride", *J. Alloys and Compounds* 356–357 (2003): 348–352
- 193** Zidan, R.A., et al. "Hydrogen cycling behavior of zirconium and titanium–zirconium-doped sodium aluminum hydride", *J. Alloys and Compounds* 285 (1999): 119–122
- 194** Wolf, G., et al. "Calorimetric process monitoring of thermal decomposition of B–N–H compounds". *Thermochim. Acta* 343 (2000): 19-25.
- 195** Measurements performed at Hy-Energy, LLC
- 196** Chotard, J-N, et al. "Hydrogen induced site depopulation in the LaMgNi₄-hydrogen system", *Z. Kristallogr.* 223 (2008): 690–696
- 197** Lee, Y.-W., et al. "Novel Sievert's' type volumetric measurements of hydrogen storage properties for very small sample quantities" *J. Alloys and Compounds* 452 (2008): 410–413
- 198** Zheng F, et al. "Automated gas burette system for evolved hydrogen measurements." *Review of Scientific Instruments* 79(8):Article no: 084103 (2008)
- 199** Pez, G.P., et al, US Patent 7101530, (2006).
- 200** Pez, G.P., et al, US Patent 7351395, (2008).
- 201** Crabtree, R. H., "Hydrogen storage in liquid organic heterocycles", *Energy and Environ. Sci* (2008), 134.
- 202** "A Hybrid Organic/Inorganic Benzene" Adam J. V. Marwitz, Myrna H. Matus, Lev N. Zakharov, David A. Dixon, Shih-Yuan Liu, *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* (2009), 48, 973 –977.
- 203** Marwitz, A. J. V.; Abbey, E. R.; Jenkins, J. T.; Zakharov, L. N.; Liu, S.-Y.; "Diversity through Isosterism: The Case of Boron-Substituted 1,2-Dihydro-1,2-azaborines"; *Org. Lett.* (2007), 9, 4905-4908.
- 204** Abbey, E. R.; Zakharov, L. N.; Liu, S.-Y.; "Crystal Clear Structural Evidence for Electron Delocalization in 1,2-Dihydro-1,2-azaborines"; *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* (2008), 130, 7250-7252.

References

- 205** "Hydrogen storage by CBN heterocycle materials" Campbell, Patrick G.; Parab, Kshitij; Abbey, Eric R.; Marwitz, Adam; Liu, Shih-Yuan Abstracts of Papers, 238th ACS National Meeting, Washington, DC, United States, August 16-20, **(2009)**, FUEL-297.,
- 206** Antek G., et al. "Exceptional H₂ Saturation Uptake in Microporous Metal-Organic Frameworks". *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 128, **(2006)**: 3494-3495
- 207** Lin, X., et al. "High H₂ Adsorption by Coordination-Framework Materials". *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* 45, **(2006)**: 7358-7364.
- 208** Kaye, S.S., et al. "Impact of Preparation and Handling on the Hydrogen Storage properties of Zn₄O (1,4-benzenedicarboxylate)₃ (MOF-5)". *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* 129, **(2007)**: 14176-14177.
- 209** Pradhan, B.K., et al. *J. Mater. Res.*, Vol. 17 (9), **(2002)**